



Gc  
929.2  
H774h  
1143105

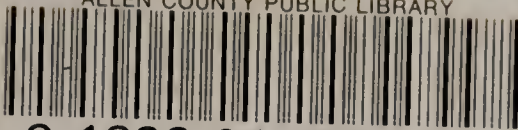
M.L.

**GENEALOGY COLLECTION**

✓



ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01333 6174









HOPKINS OF VIRGINIA  
*and*  
RELATED FAMILIES

Copyright, 1931  
by  
Walter Lee Hopkins  
Richmond, Virginia

PRINTED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA



# HOPKINS OF VIRGINIA *and* RELATED FAMILIES

*by*

WALTER LEE HOPKINS

A. B., LL. B.

Author of "Leftwich-Turner Families of Virginia and  
Their Connections;" Member of the Virginia  
Historical Society, American Bar Association,  
Virginia State Bar Association,  
Richmond Bar Association, etc.



J. W. Fergusson & Sons  
Printers  
Richmond, Virginia  
1931



1143105





MRS. WALTER LEE HOPKINS

To  
My Wife  
Alice Peake Hopkins  
*and*

To  
Our Daughter  
Mary Edington Hopkins  
The inspiration for this work





MARY EDINGTON HOPKINS

From miniature, 1930



## P R E F A C E



FOR a number of years, the writer during his odd moments has been collecting the material contained in this book, with only a recent idea of its publication. But due to the research, time and patience its collection has entailed, he has reached the conclusion that this data should be preserved, and the published volume is the culmination of a desire to share with others the information which he has compiled.

There has been no attempt to make this work a literary production, but simply to preserve in a concise and compact form the records of the families treated. Particular attention has been paid throughout the book to giving references of important statements, in order that future historians, or others interested, may verify what has been written, and correct and add to them as the particular case may require. The organization of material, while deviating from the generally accepted form of genealogical works, has been adopted by the writer with the idea of making it more intelligible to the average layman reader.

The families embodied in this work have received very little attention from students of genealogy and many persons entitled to mention will find themselves absent from these pages, as the writer, much to his regret, was not successful in communicating with some of them, while others disregarded all communications requesting their Family Records. Some of the members seem to have collected certain data from time to time, but they value their material so highly that they will not have it printed themselves and will not allow anyone else to publish it. They are what may be termed, in the absence of a better designation, "Genealogical Misers."

Particular attention has been given to the earlier generations and no attempt has been made to give full genealogies of all the families treated in the book. However, a foundation is laid upon which each descendant may build and attach his own line to the main stem of the branches mentioned herein.

Due to the frequent duplication of names among contemporaries, the very little which has been printed on the families, and the destruction of many priceless county and private records in Virginia, especially in the eastern part of the state, by the Federal Army during the War Between the States, the work is naturally not free from errors; however, every effort has been made to insure



its accuracy. The reader must bear in mind that the writer is not a genealogist, and that these records were collected during the spare moments of his busy life. It is unlikely that the first edition of any work on genealogy is free from mistakes, for the compiler of a genealogy, to a great extent, must be guided by what the members of the families send him, and this is often incorrect; consequently, the compiler can only be guided by his best judgment, trusting to future historians to discover any errors and to correct them.

Readers and subscribers to this book are requested to examine it immediately upon its receipt and report to the writer any errors found. They are also requested to send a full record of their families; and if the additional material received is sufficient to justify it, at some future date a supplement to this volume will be published.

The writer hopes that this work will appeal to the members of the families, arousing in them a zeal leading to a more thorough investigation of the parts borne by their ancestors and kinsmen in the development of their country; inciting an ambition to emulate in their own lives the useful deeds of their sires; engendering an esteem for their neighbors and greater respect for themselves.

To the few persons who responded to his request for data, the writer extends his sincere thanks. The material submitted by them has aided greatly in making a continuous and connected record. Without such cooperation the genealogist has an almost impossible task, and cheerful acquiescence to calls for such assistance becomes one of the happy memories of a compiler of family history.

WALTER LEE HOPKINS.

Richmond, Virginia,  
April 15, 1931.

# CONTENTS

	<i>Page</i>
Preface .....	vii
<i>Chapter</i>	
I. History of Dr Arthur Hopkins of Goochland County— Record of lands patented by him in Goochland and Albemarle Counties—Marriage to Elizabeth Pet- tus — History of Pettus Family in England and America—Descendants of his children, viz: Sons, Dr. Samuel, Colonel John, Captain Arthur, Wil- liam and Dr. James Hopkins ; daughters, Elizabeth Smith, Ann Smith, Mary Cabell, Lucy Robinson, Jane Davis, Frances Davis, Amelia Davis and Isa- bella (Smith) Townes — Smith Family, Trigg Family .....	1
II. Descendants of William Hopkins, of New Kent and James City Counties, Virginia, and of Francis Hopkins, of Bedford County, Virginia—Walden Family, Hancock Family, Otey Family.....	65
III. Descendants of James M. Hopkins, of James City County, Virginia .....	112
IV. Cox Family of Virginia.....	114
V. Hancock Family of Virginia—Booth Family, Glass Family, Walker Family, Kirby Family.....	118
VI. Muse Family of Virginia.....	154
VII. Swanson Family of Virginia.....	172
VIII. Descendants of John Hopkins of Hanover County, Vir- ginia .....	180
IX. Descendants of John Hopkins, Commissioner of Loans for Virginia, of James City and Frederick Coun- ties, Virginia.....	211
X. Descendants of Joseph Hopkins of Chesterfield and Henrico Counties, Virginia.....	219
XI. Descendants of Rev. John Alexander Hopkins of Nel- son and Albemarle Counties, Virginia.....	224
XII. Descendants of David Hopkins and Susannah Drake of Loudoun County, Virginia.....	226
XIII. Descendants of Stephen A. Hopkins of Henrico County, Virginia .....	230

XIV. Descendants of Gerard Hopkins of Maryland and Virginia .....	232
XV. Descendants of Stephen Hopkins of South Carolina, who, according to tradition, was originally from Virginia .....	238
XVI. Hopkins of York County, Virginia.....	241
XVII. Soldiers of Virginia from the Colonial Wars to the World War, inclusive—Hopkins, Hancock, Muse, Swanson, Peake .....	246
XVIII. Hopkins and Hancock Land Patents and Grants from 1623-1826 .....	283
XIX. Hopkins Emigrants to Virginia, according to Hotten, Bristol and America, Virginia Land Patents, and other sources .....	295
XX. References to Persons Surnamed Hopkins, in Virginia Publications .....	299
XXI. Unidentified Hopkins Records in Various Counties and Cities of Virginia.....	307
XXII. Persons Surnamed Hopkins Buried in Richmond, Virginia, with Dates of Burials and Ages at Their Deaths .....	337
XXIII. Hopkins and Hancock Marriages in Bedford County, Virginia .....	340
XXIV. Wills and Abstracts of Wills — Hopkins, Hancock, Muse .....	346



# ILLUSTRATIONS

	<i>Facing Page</i>
Mrs. Walter Lee Hopkins.....	v
Mary Edington Hopkins.....	vi
Hopkins Coat of Arms.....	xiii
General Samuel Hopkins.....	16
William Beverley Hopkins and Woodson Hopkins.....	17
Judge Arthur Francis Hopkins, Mrs. Pamela (Moseley) Hopkins, Mrs. Augusta (Hopkins) Rice, Captain John W. Rice .....	36
Judge Arthur Francis Hopkins, Robert Thompson Hopkins, Arthur Moseley Hopkins, Mrs. Eliza Pamela (Bibb) Hopkins .....	37
Dr. William Leftwich Turner Hopkins.....	74
Mrs. Julia Ann (Muse) Hopkins and Mrs. Elizabeth Tidwell (Muse) Muse .....	75
Rev. Jesse Hopkins Turner.....	76
Mrs. Emeline (Cook) Hopkins and son; Mrs. Mary Jane (Hop- kins) Matthews, Rev. William Henry Matthews; Mrs. Sallie Leftwich (Hopkins) McAllister; Captain Noah Partee Foard; Mrs. Elizabeth Ann (Hopkins) Quarles....	77
William Leftwich Turner Hopkins.....	80
Group, Hopkins Brothers.....	84
Mrs. William Leftwich Turner Hopkins.....	81
Dr. William Benjamin Hopkins.....	88
Oscar Leonidas Hopkins.....	89
Abram Hancock Hopkins.....	90
Walter Lee Hopkins.....	91
Dr. Clack Dickinson Hopkins.....	92
Mrs. and Mrs. David Bidwell Sabine.....	93
Price Wiley Hopkins.....	96
Honorable Francis Alexander Hopkins.....	97
Hancock Coat of Arms.....	119
Benjamin Hancock.....	128

	<i>Facing Page</i>
Colonel Abram Booth Hancock.....	129
Benjamin Peter Hancock and Mrs. Sarah Frances (Hutchin- son) Hancock.....	134
John William Hancock.....	135
Walter Scott Hancock.....	140
Mrs. Eleanor (Robertson) Hancock; Mrs. Frances E. (Han- cock) McCall; Benjamin Arthur Hancock; Abram Oscar Hancock; David L. Hancock.....	141
Honorable Henry Lawson Muse.....	166
Honorable Claude Augustus Swanson.....	178
Honorable George Washington Hopkins.....	198
Dr. Benjamin Franklin Hopkins.....	199
Dr. Chertsey (Hopkins) DeJarnette.....	200
Dr. Nannette Hopkins.....	201
Rear Admiral William Evelyn Hopkins.....	217





From painting by  
Mrs. Charles W. Ferrell,  
Richmond, Virginia



HOPKINS OF VIRGINIA  
*and*  
RELATED FAMILIES



## CHAPTER I

### HISTORY OF DR. ARTHUR HOPKINS AND A RECORD OF HIS DESCENDANTS

Very little is known of the early life or ancestry of Dr. Arthur Hopkins. Dr. Alexander Brown in "Cabells and Their Kin" states that "Col. Joseph Cabell, born in Goochland County, Sept. 19, 1732, elder of "Sion Hill," Buckingham Co., Va., son of Dr. William and Elizabeth Burks Cabell, married Mary Hopkins, daughter of Dr. Arthur Hopkins, of Goochland County in 1752. Dr. Arthur Hopkins, the father of Mrs. Joseph Cabell, was *probably* born in New Kent County about 1690. He married, about 1710-1715, Elizabeth Pettus, of New Kent . . . There are several references to him in old Dr. Cabell's papers, going to show that they were very good friends."

Dr. Arthur Hopkins may have been born in or moved to New Kent Co., Va., but no records to that effect have been discovered. It will be seen under the family of Pettus that Captain Thomas Pettus, Jr., father of Dr. Arthur Hopkins' wife, died in Williamsburg, Va., and was buried in Bruton Parish Church in that city. The earliest record found of Dr. Arthur Hopkins is in 1731, where he is referred to as living in Hanover County. (Hanover was formed in 1720 from New Kent). The records of Hanover, New Kent and James City Counties were burned by the Federal Army in 1861-'65, so it is impossible to establish whether or not he was born or married in any one of these counties, but it is just as reasonable to suppose that he was born and married in James City County as in New Kent.

Mrs. Mary Rachel (Turner) Hopkins, born Oct. 28, 1812, died Aug. 2, 1894 (who married her cousin, William Hopkins, b. Feb. 26, 1784, a grandson of Dr. Arthur Hopkins, Nov. 15, 1849), daughter of Isabella Hopkins and William Henry Turner, granddaughter of William Hopkins and a great granddaughter of Dr. Arthur Hopkins, wrote Mrs. Margaret Isabella Hopkins Campbell, her neice, who is now at the advanced age of 87 and living in St. Louis, Mo., that "Dr. Arthur Hopkins graduated from the 'School of Medicine and Surgery' in London and came to Virginia with Dr. William Cabell about 1720, settled in Goochland County and took up thousands of acres of land. He married here and he and his wife purchased their clothing from England."

Whether he was born in England or Virginia, it is probable that he had several brothers in Virginia, among whom were probably William Hopkins of New Kent County, who died there in



1755, and John Hopkins of Hanover, who left a will which was probated in that county in 1766. It would also appear that he was married about 1723-1724 instead of 1710-1715, as his oldest child, from the best information obtainable, was born in 1725.

Dr. Brown in "Cabells and Their Kin" states that, according to tradition, "Dr. William Cabell was a native of Warminster, England, but graduated in the Royal College of Medicines and Surgery in the City of London, and practiced his profession there for several years, that he then entered the British Navy as Surgeon and in that character went to Spain and other countries, and that the British Man-of-War on which he was Surgeon came to Norfolk or Jamestown and being delayed there for a time, Dr. Cabell got leave of his command to make an excursion into the interior of the Colony. After visiting Williamsburg, he went farther up the county and was so much pleased that he determined to make it his future home. He accordingly resigned his post, returned to England, married and after settling his affairs there, emigrated to Virginia. This was about the year 1724-25. He appears to have made some stay at Williamsburg, afterwards at the falls of James River (now known as Richmond), and at length to have settled temporarily at Dover in Goochland County, where he became a landowner."

Dr. Brown says that the tradition that he was surgeon in the British Navy is correct, but he adds, "I am led by circumstances to think that the brothers, William and Joseph Mayo, and their first cousin, Dr. William Cabell and Joseph Harper, came to Virginia about the same time and about the year 1723; and I am sure that Dr. Cabell did not marry until after his arrival."

The foregoing is quoted to bear out the statement of his great granddaughter, Mrs. Mary Rachel Hopkins, that Dr. Arthur Hopkins came over about the time of Dr. William Cabell. He and Dr. Cabell, as will be seen hereafter, were closely associated from about 1731 until their respective deaths. In 1726 Dr. Cabell was located in St. James Parish, Henrico County, in 1728 he was living on Licking Hole Creek, in the upper part of what is now Goochland County. In 1731 Dr. Arthur Hopkins purchased lands near him from Dr. Samuel Burks, Dr. Cabell's father-in-law. They were Gentlemen Justices of Goochland County in 1737 and they seem to have moved to St. Anne's Parish, Albemarle County, about the same time. In 1752 Dr. Cabell's son, Joseph, married Mary Hopkins, daughter of Dr. Arthur Hopkins. From all records discovered so far and from all indications, it appears that Dr. Arthur Hopkins and Dr. William Cabell came to Virginia from England around 1723, and that Dr. Arthur Hopkins married Elizabeth Pettus in Williamsburg, James City County, soon thereafter.

The first record found of Dr. Arthur Hopkins is a deed to a 400 acre tract of land on the North side of James River, dated March 18, 1731 (D. B. 1, p. 308, Gooch. Co.), from Samuel Burks of St. James Parish, Gooch. Co. to "Arthur Hopkins, a physician of St. Paul's Parish, Hanover Co." The deed was witnessed by Charles Lewis, Robert Wade and Ruth Burks. Samuel Burks was the father of Elizabeth, who married Dr. William Cabell. On June 16, 1734 (D. B. 5, p. 516), Arthur Hopkins, Gentleman, of Gooch. Co., conveyed 400 acres to John Henderson of the same county. From this date on till 1762 there are numerous conveyances to and from Dr. Arthur Hopkins in which he is referred to as being from St. James Northam Parish.

"On May 6, 1743, the Council granted William Cabell, Sr., Joseph Cabell, John Cabell and William Hopkins leave to locate 6000 acres of land." (C. & K. p. 141). This may have been the William Hopkins, father of Francis Hopkins and a brother of Dr. Arthur Hopkins. It is possible that he was Dr. Arthur Hopkins' son. On Oct. 4, 1757, Dr. William Cabell sold to John Smith, Jr., who married Dr. Arthur Hopkins' daughter, Elizabeth, his old tract of land of 1200 acres on Licking Hole Creek in Goochland County.

On June 6, 1755, Captain Cabell laid off Beverley Town, at Westham, on James River about seven miles above Richmond, and the records show that Dr. Arthur Hopkins purchased six of these lots.

On August 13, 1752 (D. & W. B. 1, p. 470, Albemarle Co.), John Moore of Albemarle Co. conveyed Arthur Hopkins of Goochland Co., Parish of St. James Northam, 800 acres in Albemarle Co., on the North side of the James River and on Totier Creek.

Dr. Arthur Hopkins' first patent was on August 4, 1732 (Patent Book 14, p. 461, Richmond Land Office), for 400 acres of land on S. side of Rivanna River, Goochland County, and his last patent was on Sept. 16, 1765 for 1417 acres of land in Albemarle County between Hardware and Totier Creeks. The land patent books in Richmond show that from 1732 to 1765 he patented around twenty tracts of land, aggregating more than twelve thousand acres in what is now Goochland, Fluvanna and Albemarle Counties. His grants and purchases of land aggregating over 30,000 acres would show him to have been what he has been called, "A Magnate of his Day and Generation".

In 1737 he was commissioned one of the Gentlemen Justices of Goochland County, by William Gooch, Esq., his Majesty's Lieutenant-Governor and Commander-in-Chief of the Old Dominion. (See Order Book 4, p. 251, Gooch. Co.). On Dec. 17, 1739 (D. B. 5, p. 259), he gave bond as High Sheriff of Goochland



County, with Thomas Turpin and Benjamin Cocke as his sureties; member of the House of Burgesses 1739-41; commissioned a Captain at the September Court of Law, Goochland County in 1745 (See Order Book 7, p. 116, Gooch. Co.); and a member of the Vestry of St. James Northam Parish. Peter Jefferson, father of President Thomas Jefferson, was a member of the House of Burgesses from Goochland Co. in 1737 and 1739, and he and Dr. Arthur seem to have been close personal friends. Peter Jefferson married Jane Randolph, Oct. 3, 1739 (M. L. B. in Gooch. Co.), and Dr. Arthur Hopkins, his friend, was security on the marriage bond.

On March 20, 1753, Dr. Arthur Hopkins was commissioned a Colonel of Horse by Hon. Robert Dinwiddie, Esq., Lieutenant Governor and Commander, as is witnessed by the following document:

"At a Court held for Goochland County the third Tuesday in March, being the 20th day of the Month A. D., 1753.

PRESENT:

Arthur Hopkins, John Smith, William Pryor, Thomas Starke, James Cole, Gents. Justices."

"A Commission from the Hon'ble Robert Dinwiddie, Esq., Lieut. Gov. & Commander, of this Colony & Dominion, directed to Charles Lewis County Lieutenant Esqr., to Henry Wood Colonel of Foot, to Arthur Hopkins Colonel of Horse, to John Smith Major of Foot, to John Lewis Major of Horse, to John Payne Captain of Horse, to William Pryor Captain of Foot & to Thomas Starke Captain of Foot, are Read and the several officers take the Oaths appointed to be taken by Act of Parliament instead of the Oaths of Allegiance & supremacy the oath appointed to be taken by an Act of Parliament made in the first year of the Reign of his late Majesty King George the First, Intitules an Act for the further Security of his Majesties Person & Government & the Succession of the Crown of Great Britain, in the late Princess Sophia, being Protestants, & for extinguishing the hopes of the pretended Prince of Wales, and his open & secret abettors, and read and subscribed the Test." (Order Book No. 7, p. 196, Gooch. Co., Va.).

A certified copy of a photostatic copy of his commission which was sent the writer by one of Dr. Arthur Hopkins' descendants, is as follows:

"Robert Dinwiddie, Esq., His Majesty's Lieutenant Governor and Commander-in-Chief of the Colony and Dominion of Virginia.

To Arthur Hopkins, Gent:

By virtue of the power and authority to me given as Commander-in-Chief of this colony, I do hereby constitute and appoint you, the said Arthur Hopkins, Colonel of Horse in Goochland whereof Charles Lewis, Esq., is County Lieutenant.

You are therefore carefully and diligently to perform the duty of Colonel of Horse, by duly exercising and disciplining the soldiers under your command, and by seeing that they are provided with arms and ammunition as the law requires, and I hereby command them to obey you as their Colonel of Horse, and you are to follow all such orders and directions from time to time as you shall receive from me, or any other your commanding officers, according to the rules and discipline of war.

Given under my hand, and the Seal of the Colony, at Williamsburg, the twelfth of December, in the 26th year of His Majesty's Reign, Anno Domini 1752.

Robert Dinwiddie.

The Coat of Arms handed down by Dr. Arthur Hopkins to his descendants was:

Arms: Sable, on a chevron between three pistols or, three roses gules.

Crest: A tower sable in flames proper.

Motto: *Vi et animo.*

Vide the arms of Sir John Hopkins on a tablet at the west end of Wanstead Church, Essex, which are similar to the arms of Dr. Arthur Hopkins. In this connection consult the following work lent me by Miss Mary M. Hopkins, of Charles Town, Jefferson County, West Virginia, viz: "Genealogical Memoranda relating to the families of Hopkins of Llanfihangel Ystern Llewern County, Monmouth, and Probyn of Newland County, Gloucester." Compiled by Joseph Alfred Bradney, Esq., Magistrate and Deputy Lieutenant for the County of Monmouth, and published in London, by Mitchell and Hughes, 140 Warden St., W., 1889.

His will dated May 31, 1765, was recorded March 12, 1767, in Albemarle County, Va., a copy of which is set out in full in the last chapter. He was buried in Albemarle Co. about one and one-half miles N. W. of the present town of Scottsville, about four hundred yards South of the concrete road running from Scottsville to Charlottesville, Va., on the farm now (1928) standing in the name of Dorothy Pitts, daughter and heir of John Pitts, deceased. During the month of April, 1928, the writer visited the site of the old homestead and graveyard of Dr. Arthur Hopkins, which was situated on a beautiful rolling hill, overlooking the James River, and where you can see the surrounding country for miles. The site of the graveyard has been cultivated over for years and there is nothing to show the remains of a graveyard except some small pieces of tombstone scattered here and there, or the site of his home except an old ice-house. He was told by Mr. George T. Omohundro, who has been Commissioner of the Revenue for Albemarle County for 26 years, a descendant of Dr. Arthur Hopkins, and who has a very fine plantation and mansion about two miles from the graveyard site, that the owner of the farm, many years ago, hauled the tombstones to a rock pile in order to make way for the unobstructed cultivation of the plot upon which the old graveyard was located.

Dr. Arthur Hopkins married Elizabeth Pettus, probably between the years of 1723 and 1725, thus uniting two old Colonial families of Virginia.



## THE PETTUS FAMILY IN ENGLAND AND AMERICA

### I.

(1) **Thomas Pettus**, Citizen of Norwich, Norfolk Co., of whose ancestry nothing is known at present and of himself but little, save that he came to Norwich from London in the 15th century, was a merchant in Norwich and is mentioned by Collins in his "Extinct Baronetage" as an eminent and wealthy citizen; according to Talloch in his "Account of the Family of Pettus" was admitted in 1492 to the Freedom of Norwich, and was buried in St. Edmund's Church, Lombard Street, London. It is not known whom he married but he left a son:

### II.

(1) **John Pettus**. (See II-1).

### II.

(1) **John Pettus** (Thomas), was wholly a Norwich man. Succeeded to his father's business, residing in St. Simon & Jude, where the family remained for more than a century growing in wealth and importance (Tal.). He was three times married: 1st to the widow of Simon Dethick (or Dethlic), Esq., belonging to a well known family of West Norfolk, by whom he had issue; m. 2nd. Cicelye, dau. of Simon Capon of Norwich by Katherin his wife, widow of Richard Corpusty of Norwich who died in 1540; she was buried in St. Simon & Jude, March 28, 1542; m. 3rd Beatrice Duckett, widow, at St. Simon & Jude, Feb. 1, 1543. He was admitted to the Freedom of Norwich, June 9, 1520; was buried in the North Porch of St. Simon & Jude Church, Aug. 28, 1558. Issue by 1st wife, Jone:

### III.

(1) **Thomas Pettus**. (See III-1).

(2) **Agnes Pettus**, buried at St. Simon & Jude, Oct. 1, 1544.

### III.

(1) **Thomas Pettus** (John, Thomas), admitted to the Freedom of Norwich, Nov. 5, 1551; first of the name to receive municipal honors, was Sheriff in 1566; Mayor in 1590; from the frequency with which his name appears at the meetings of the city aldermen was evidently a much trusted member of the city rulers (Talloch & Collins). He died Jan. 7 and was buried at St. Simon & Jude Jan. 12, 1597. A handsome mural monument is erected to his memory on the south side of the chancel arch.

Married Oct. 29, 1548, Christian, daughter of Simon Dethick, Esq., of Wormejay, Norfolk, by Rose his wife.

In 1591 Thomas Pettus purchased the manor of Rackneath of William Holmes, Esq., where his son and successors long resided

until the male line became extinct in England in 1772. Issue by his only wife, Christian Dethick:

#### IV.

- (1) Sir John Pettus, the 1st, Knt.
- (2) Thomas Pettus. (See IV-2).
- (3) William Pettus of St. Martin, London.
- (4) Alexander Pettus, said to have had issue, but of them nothing has been found.
- (5) Elizabeth Pettus, bap. at St. Simon & Jude June 28, 1554, m. Augustine Whall, and had issue.
  - (a) Thomas Whall.
  - (b) Mary Whall.
  - (c) Ann Whall.
  - (d) Elizabeth Whall.
  - (e) Christian Whall.
- (6) Isabel Pettus, bap. at St. Simon & Jude June 28, 1551.
- (7) Cecily Pettus, m. at Honington, Suffolk, Sept. 13, 1581, Humphry Camden of London, Esq., and had issue:
  - (a) John Camden.
  - (b) Susan Camden.
- (8) Anne Pettus, bap. at St. Simon & Jude April 16, 1564, m. Robert Dabney, Alderman of Norwich; marriage settlement dated Feb. 17 and license Feb. 25, 1586; they had issue:
  - (a) Cecily Dabney, who married.....Jacob.
 She (Anne Pettus Dabney) died between 1591-97, and her husband, the son of John Dabney and Cecily his wife, married 2nd Margaret.

#### IV.

(2) Thomas Pettus (Thomas, John, Thomas), was baptized at St. Simon & Jude, Sept. 17, 1552; admitted to the Freedom of Norwich Mar. 10, 1593; Sheriff of Norwich 1601; Alderman and Mayor of that city in 1614. He possessed a large estate which he divided equitably among his many children—by an only wife he had seventeen children. He lived to the age of 68 and was buried June 6, 1620, in St. Simon & Jude Church. According to Talloch from him probably descended Thomas, the founder of the American branch, m. Cecily, dau. of William King of Hempstead, Norfolk. She died in Cathedral Close in 1641. Issue by Cecily King, his wife:

#### V.

- (1) William Pettus. (See V-1).
- (2) Robert Pettus, bap. at St. S. & J. Feb. 28, 1607-8.
- (3) Ann Pettus, ibid July 10, 1582; bu. there Sept. 7, 1582.
- (4) John Pettus, ibid Oct. 12, 1584; bu. there April 15, 1620.
- (5) Edward Pettus, ibid Nov. 17, 1585; he lived in London with his Uncle William.
- (6) Henry Pettus, bap. at St. S. & J. Oct. 25, 1586; bu. there Aug. 14, 1588.



- (7) Susan Pettus, *ibid* Mar. 19, 1588; m. there Jan. 10, 1603, Geoffrey Mighte of Hindolveston, and had issue:
  - (a) Geoffrey Mighte.
  - (b) Thomas Mighte of Gunthrope.
- (8) Elizabeth Pettus, *bap.* at St. S. & J. July 12, 1590; m. there Sept. 17, 1609, Niccolas Sadler and had issue.
- (9) George Pettus, *bap.* at St. S. & J. Dec. 1, 1591; living in 1620.
- (10) Frances Pettus, *bap.* *ibid* Mar. 24, 1592; m. William Harris and was living in 1641.
- (11) Mary Pettus, *bap.* *ibid* April 19, 1594; *bu.* St. S. & J. Sept. 11, 1597.
- (12) Thomas Pettus, *ibid* Aug. 8, 1596; *bu.* St. S. & J. Dec. 31, 1597.
- (13) Thomas Pettus, *ibid* Feb. 19, 1598; he was living in 1620.
- (14) Theodore Pettus, *ibid* July 18, 1600; was living in 1620.
- (15) Christian Pettus, *ibid* July 25, 1601; was living in 1620.
- (16) Ann Pettus, *ibid* Jan. 17, 1604; *bu.* *ib.* Feb. 4, 1661, d. s. p.
- (17) Henry Pettus, m. Elizabeth.

## V.

(1) **William Pettus** (Thomas, Thomas, John, Thomas), Esq., Gentleman, is mentioned as being of London (so also is his uncle of same name) baptized at St. Simon & Jude Aug. 12, 1583, and buried there Dec. 19, 1648, having reached the age of sixty-five years. He is mentioned by Talloch and likewise in "The Visitations of the Heralde" which published the pedigree of his wife for three generations. He married Mary Gleane (in the "Visitation" Glene), marriage license dated Dec. 21, 1607; she was daughter of Sir Peter Gleane of Norfolk by his wife Maude Sucklings, whose pedigree is also given in the "Visitations." On the floor of St. Simon & Jude is an inscription to Mary Pettus, dau. of Sir Peter Gleane of Norwich, with date of her death, July 27, 1631. Issue of William Pettus and Mary Gleane, his wife:

## VI.

- (1) Maude Pettus, *bap.* at St. Peter's Hungate Aug. 23, 1609.
- (2) Thomas Pettus, esq., *bap.* at St. Peter's Hungate Aug. 23, 1610. (See VI-2).
- (3) John Pettus.
- (4) Edward Pettus, d. s. p.
- (5) William Pettus.
- (6) Elizabeth Pettus.
- (7) Anne Pettus, *bap.* at St. Peter's Hungate Mar. 18, 1611; *bu.* at St. Simon & Jude April 5, 1613.
- (8) Martha Pettus, *bap.* at St. Peter's Hungate Aug. 15, 1613.

## VI.

(2) **Colonel Thomas Pettus** (Eldest son of William, son of Thomas, son of Thomas, son of John, son of Thomas of Norwich), m. Elizabeth, wife of Richard Durrant. It is shown in an entry to the land grants of York that he m. 1645, a widow, Mrs. Richard



Durrant, of Virginia, and on page 127, Vol. VI, of the William & Mary Quarterly, mention is made of the marriage of Captain John Grove and Elizabeth, widow of the late Colonel Thomas Pettus.

In the death of Sir Horatio, 6th Baronet, the male line of Pettus became extinct in England, A. D. 1772. "It was a family," says Talloch, "whose members for centuries bore an honored reputation, were revered for benevolence and both rewarded and despoiled for loyalty to the crown. Three knighthoods and baronetcy fell to their lot, all prior to the Commonwealth after whose establishment the fortunes of the house declined."

By the marriage of Elizabeth to Samuel Sandys, the blood was transmitted to Lord Sandys of Ambersley; through that of Mary and of Anna Maria, daughters of the last baronet, descendants of Thomas Pettus of Norwich are living still in England.

The history of the English male branch is an epitome of life showing an origin, development, a brief maturity, decadence, and final extinction. A chance seed wafted over the broad ocean, falls on Virginia soil. Germinating it develops into the American stem from which spring hardy shoots transplanted into many of the United States. This Thomas Pettus, Captain, Colonel and lastly Councilor, established in America a prominent family of his name, and, by the marriage of his granddaughter, Elizabeth, to Dr. Arthur Hopkins, left many descendants of the first importance in the history of this country.

But how came one of this family to America? About the year 1638, the Virginia colonist petitioned the London Company for assistance in their struggles with the Indians. Sir John Pettus had been a member of the company holding the 3rd charter to Virginia, and probably for sake of his relationship, Thomas Pettus, then serving on the Continent with Sir Thomas Dale in the Thirty Years War, was selected and sent over in command of forty men.

From this time until his death, we find him frequently mentioned in colonial records under the title of Colonel, and as being a member of the Virginia Council between the years 1641 and 1660 (vide "The Statutes of Virginia" by William Waller Hening, pages 238, 239, 371, 372, 376, 408, 431, 432, 504).

In a manuscript of Edmund Randolph, Colonel Thomas Pettus is spoken of as one of The Council of States whose session was held at "James Citie" on the 15th of Mar., 1659, during the administration of Sir William Berkeley, Knt., Goveneur and Captain-General of Virginia. Issue of Colonel Thomas and Elizabeth (Durrant) Pettus:

## VII.

(1) Thomas Pettus, born probably at Williamsburg, Va. (See VII-1).

- (2) Elizabeth Pettus—see Power of Atty. Mary Mann of Abingdon Parish, Gloucester Co., exrx. of Elizabeth Pettus, dec'd, dau. of Thomas Pettus, Gentleman, late dec'd, dated May 2, 1701—York Co. Records.

## VII.

(1) **Captain Thomas Pettus** (Colonel Thomas Pettus, William, Thomas, Thomas, John and Thomas of Norwich), first of the name born in America, was the son of Colonel Thomas Pettus by his wife, Elizabeth (Mrs. Richard Durrant). On page 138, Vol. VI of "The William and Mary Quarterly," he is mentioned as the son of the first Colonel Thomas Pettus, and it is stated in the "Virginia Land Registry" that Thomas, Jr., succeeded his father, Col. Thomas Pettus, as heir. He was a Vestryman of Bruton Church, Williamsburg, and d. 1698 and bu. in the Church, where a Memorial Pew was established to him. His Virginia home is described in the following:

"Littletown, adjoining Kingsmill, and in March, 1633, it was the residence of Captain George Menifie of the Council, one of the greatest merchants of Virginia. He had a garden of two acres on the river side, filled with Roses of Provence, Apple, Pear and Cherry Trees, the various Fruits of Holland with different varieties of Sweet Smelling Herbs, Rosemary, Sage, Marjoram and Thyme. Growing around the house were Peach Trees which astonished his visitors greatly as they were not to be seen growing elsewhere on the coast. Here the Governor sometimes held Court.

"In 1661, Littletown was the residence of Colonel Thomas Pettus of The Council. He married the widow of Richard Durant. Capt. Thomas Pettus, Jr.'s widow married James Bray, Jr., and thus the property descended in the Bray family till 1752, when on the death of Colonel Thomas Bray, Littletown descended to his daughter, Elizabeth, who married Colonel Philip Johnson.

"Elizabeth Johnson, daughter of Colonel James Bray Johnson, son of Colonel Philip Johnson, married Chancellor Samuel Tyler, who died in the year 1812." From *The Cradle of The Republic*, by L. G. Tyler, p. 149.

It is said that Captain Thomas Pettus m. (1st) Elizabeth Dabney of Virginia, and (2nd) Mourning Glenn, who upon his death m. James Bray, of James City County, Virginia. This last marriage is mentioned in the *William & Mary Quarterly*, Vol. 6, p. 138. Issue of Captain Thomas Pettus by his (1st) marriage:

## VIII.

- (1) Dabney Pettus.
- (2) John Pettus.
- (3) Stephen Pettus.
- (4) Elizabeth Pettus, m. Dr. Arthur Hopkins, probably of New Kent Co., Va., between the years 1723 and 1725.

References: *Cabell and Their Kin*, by Dr. Alexander Brown; *Virginia Genealogies*, by H. E. Hayden; *William & Mary Quarterly*; *Collins' Extinct Baronetage*; *Grainger's Biographical Dictionary*; *Pedigree of Pettus and History of the Family of Pettus*, written by Thomas R. Talloch in 1890.



## Issue of Dr. Arthur Hopkins and his wife, Elizabeth Pettus:

## II.

- (1) Dr. Samuel Hopkins, b. cir. 1725, d. probably in Mecklenburg Co., Va., cir. 1797, m. Isabella Taylor, dau. of John Taylor and Catherine Pendleton, of Caroline Co., Va., Jan. 25, 1750. (See deed dated Sept. 8, 1767 (D. B. 4, p. 515, Alb. Co.), from "Samuel Hopkins, *eldest son* of Arthur Hopkins, dec'd, and Isabella, his wife, of Mecklenburg Co., and Elizabeth Hopkins, relict of Arthur Hopkins"). (See II-1).
- (2) John Hopkins, b. cir. 1726, d. (will probated July 20, 1807), m. Mary Martin cir. 1760. (See II-2).
- (3) Arthur Hopkins, b. cir. 1727, d. (will probated Sept. 26, 1776) m. Judith Jefferson, cir. 1765. (Dr. Arthur Hopkins in his will refers to "my three youngest sons, Arthur, William and James"). (See II-3).
- (4) William Hopkins, d. (Inv. & Appr. 1820), m. Mary....., cir. 1757. (See II-4).
- (5) James Hopkins, d. (will probated Mar. 16, 1803), m. Ann Sparks Martin, cir. 1767. (See II-5).
- (6) Elizabeth Hopkins, b. cir. 1728, m. John Smith, Sr., Jan. 27, 1747. (See II-6).
- (7) Anne Hopkins, m. Guy Smith, Dec. 20, 1751. (See II-7).
- (8) Mary Hopkins, b. Jan., 1735, d. July 12, 1811, m. Joseph Cabell, Oct. 18, 1752. (See II-8).
- (9) Lucy Hopkins, d. (Inv. Oct. 29, 1817), m. George Robinson of Pitts. Co., Va., cir. 1760. Her husband d. prior to 1793. On Mar. 23, 1793 (D. B. 11, p. 440, Alb. Co., Va.), by deed, Dr. James Hopkins "lends unto his sister, Lucy Robinson of Pitts. Co., widow of Geo. Robinson," certain slaves for the term of seven years. Dr. James Hopkins of Amherst, whose will is dated Oct. 31, 1802; pro. Mar. 16, 1803, bequeathed certain property to his sister, Lucy Robinson, of Pitts. Co., and to her sons, Nicholas and Arthur. On July 2, 1789 (D. B. 8, p. 425, Pitts. Co.), William Irvine and wife, Patsy, deeded land to Nicholas Robinson and Arthur Hobson (Hopkins) Robinson, of Bedford Co. An Inv. and Appraisal of her estate, amounting to \$2181.27½, was made Oct. 29, 1817, of record in Inv. Book 6, p. 69, Pitts. Co. A close investigation of the records of Pitts. and Bedford Cos. would probably give a great deal of information concerning her descendants.
- (10) Jane Hopkins, d. prior to 1802, m. William Davis of Mecklenburg Co., Va., prior to 1765. On June 15, 1780 (D. B. 5, p. 66, Meck. Co.), Wm. Davis and Jane Davis, his wife, Edward Davis and Elizabeth Davis, his wife, conveyed to Hardaway Davis 250 acres of land. Deed is signed by Wm., Edward and Elizabeth Davis, and is witnessed by Amasa Palmer, Joshua and Chas. Davis.
- (11) Frances Hopkins, d. prior to 1802, m. John Davis of Mecklenburg Co., prior to 1762. (See II-11).
- (12) Amelia Hopkins, m. W. Baxter Davis of Mecklenburg Co., Va., prior to 1765. They had at least one son, James Hopkins Davis, who is mentioned in her brother, Dr. James Hopkins' will. (See deed dated Aug. 1, 1790, D. B. 7, p. 643, where Baxter Davis and Amelia, his wife, of Granville Co., N. C., exchanged land with Anderson Smith of Mecklenburg Co.).
- (13) Isabella Hopkins, b. cir. 1748, d. cir. 1803, m. (1st) Peartree Smith, of Chesterfield and Mecklenburg Cos., after 1766. He died in 1778; m. (2nd) Joseph Townes of Mecklenburg Co., Va. (See II-13).

## II.

(1) **Dr. Samuel Hopkins** (Dr. Arthur), b. cir. 1725, d. cir. 1797, in Mecklenburg Co., Va., m. Isabella Taylor (b. Jan. 26, 1725), dau. of John Taylor (b. 1696), and Catherine Pendleton, of Caroline Co., Va., Jan. 25, 1750. He probably moved to Lunenburg Co. (which was formed 1746 from Brunswick Co.), soon after his marriage, and settled in that part of the county which is now Mecklenburg (Mecklenburg was formed from Lunenburg Co. in 1764). On Oct 6, 1762 (D. B. 8, p. 14, Part 2), William and John Coussins, Exrs. of Chas. Cozen (Coussins) of Amelia Co., conveyed Samuel Hopkins of Lunenburg Co. and St. James Parish, 904 acres on the South side of Roanoke River, for the consideration of £400, and on Nov. 6, 1767 (D. B. 1, p. 419), Jonathan Cunningham and wife conveyed a tract of land to Samuel Hopkins, Gentleman, both of Mecklenburg Co. Henry Pendleton, Edmund Taylor and Richard Taylor were witnesses to this deed—the Taylors were probably brothers of his wife. Beginning with 1785 to 1797, there are many deeds to and from Samuel Hopkins, Sr., Samuel, Jr., Edmund and John Hopkins. In 1788, Samuel Hopkins, Sr., for “love and regard” conveyed property to John Hopkins; in 1790 for the same consideration conveyed property to Edmund; and in 1793 for “love and affection” he conveyed 800 acres to Edmund Hopkins; money, slaves and other property to Samuel Hopkins, Jr.; and for “love and affection I bear for my three daughters, Catherine Hopkins, Elizabeth Davis and Mary Hopkins, and also Isabella P. Davis, my granddaughter,” he conveyed them certain property. (See D. B. 8, pp. 374 & 375, all dated in 1793, Mecklenburg Co.). It is not likely that he left a will; he apparently divided his property among his children before his death.

In some of the records of Mecklenburg he is referred to as Dr. Samuel Hopkins (Vide Order Book 7, p. 245, June 9, 1788). He had many suits in that county against various persons for comparatively small amounts, which were probably due him for professional services.

On Mar. 11, 1765 (Order Book No. 1, p. 1), Samuel Hopkins, John Cox and others took the oath of Justices, called Gentlemen Justices. On page 11 is this entry: “David Christopher, Joshua Mabry, Samuel Hopkins, Sr., Thomas Coalter, Sr., Captains, and Anselm Bugg, Lieutenant, produced Commissions from his honor the Governor and took the usual oath of his Majesty’s Person and Government, and repeated and subscribed the Test.”

From “The American Race Turf Register,” by Patrick Nisbett Edgar of Granville Co., N. C., it will be seen that Dr. Samuel Hopkins was a follower of the races. The following is one of the several statements concerning Dr. Hopkins set out in this book:



"I do certify that Goode's Twigg was one of the swiftest horses, for 300 yards, in the world. He beat all the races this distance in Virginia and among them the celebrated racer, Paddy Whack, which he beat 11 out of 12 times, and the unconquered mare Polly Williams, 8 times out of 9. Mr. Goode, his breeder, as well as the breeder of Paddy Whack, used to boast that he bred and had in possession the two swiftest horses in the whole world."

(Signed) Samuel Hopkins, M. D.

"Aesculapia," Mecklenburg Co., June 18, 1788.

Issue of Dr. Samuel Hopkins by his marriage to Isabella Taylor:

### III.

- (1) General Samuel Hopkins, b. April 9, 1753, in Alb. Co., Va., d. Sept. 16, 1819, in Henderson, Ky., m. Elizabeth Branch Bugg, Jan. 18, 1783. (See III-1).
- (2) Catherine Hopkins, b. Mar. 3, 1755, d. unm. in 1803. Her will is recorded in W. B. "A", pp. 44 & 45, Henderson Co., Ky., Court Clerk's Office. Her sisters, Mary (Hopkins) Holloway and Elizabeth (Hopkins) Davis witnessed her will.
- (3) James Hopkins, b. July 27, 1755, (probably should be 1757) at 9 o'clock in the morning, d. Aug. 20, 1758.
- (4) Elizabeth Hopkins, b. Oct. 30, 1759, probably in Mecklenburg Co., Va., m. Charles Davis, in Mecklenburg Co., Va., Dec. 11, 1784. Her brother, John Hopkins, security on marriage bond. Charles Davis and his family probably moved to Henderson Co., Ky., with General Samuel Hopkins in 1797. The first official record of Charles Davis in Henderson Co., Ky., reads as follows: "A commission from his Excellency, The Governor of the State, bearing date Dec. 22nd, 1798, directed to Charles Davis (other names not quoted) appointing them Justices of the County Court, was read, whereupon the said parties took the oath, &c, &c." In the year 1800, Charles Davis bought a large tract of land in section 61 of Richard Henderson and Co.'s Grant, and built thereon a two-story dwelling of home-made brick. A part of the old house is still standing. His will was recorded in Henderson Co. Court in 1821, in W. B. "B", p. 18. His wife, Elizabeth, was not mentioned, she having died probably prior to that time. Issue:
  - (a) Mary Hopkins Davis, m. Dr. James Hamilton. Children whose names are found in the marriage records in Henderson Co., Ky.:
    1. Elizabeth Isabella Hamilton, m. Wm. D. Allison, Dec. 23, 1823. He was Clerk of the Court, both County & Circuit Courts, for many years. Issue: Alney Allison, drowned at Cannelton, Ind., 1848; Mary Allison, m. Lyne Starling; Ann Allison; Lucy Allison.
    2. Mary Ann Hamilton, m. her cousin, Edmund Henry Hopkins, May 29, 1827. He was a son of Edmund Hopkins and grandson of Dr. Samuel Hopkins.
    3. Lucy Davis Hamilton, m. her cousin, Tignal Jones Hopkins, brother of Edmund Hopkins who m. Mary Ann Hamilton. In a communication from Mr. Woodson Hopkins of Henderson, Ky., to the writer, he says: There are numerous descendants of Lucy Davis Hamilton and Tignal Jones Hopkins living here and in other states. Mrs. Ann Mary—a very old lady, daughter of Lucy & Tignal, m. Richard Stites. Her two sons, William H. and Richard Stites are influential men. They are orchardists, second to none in Kentucky. Mrs. James L. Lambert is another descendant, and is a leader in the civic affairs of Henderson."

- (b) Samuel Davis, m. Lucy R.—.
- (c) Elizabeth Davis, m. Fayette Posey. Names of their children found on gravestones at Charles Davis' home in Ky.:
  1. Thornton Posey, b. April 12, 1812, d. July 12, 1812.
  2. Henry Clay Posey, b. Mar. 6, 1832, d. Aug. 8, 1833.
  3. Mary Posey, b. 1815, d. April 3, 1832, m. A. M. Mitchell.
  4. Charles Davis Posey. In the will of Charles Davis occurs the following entry: "I appoint my son-in-law, Fayette Posey, guardian of Charles Davis and Edmund Davis Posey."
  5. Edmund Davis Posey.
  6. A daughter, m. Dr. Robert Slaughter, of Newburgh, Warwick Co., Ind. Among their issue was: Robert Slaughter, Jr., m. Miss Alexander, of Boonville, Ind. Had several children and grandchildren, but their names are not known.
  7. Elizabeth L. Posey, b. cir. 1810, m. Archibald Jordan, Aug. 9, 1833. (See M. B. A. p. 34, Henderson, Ky.). Mr. Woodson Hopkins, in a communication to the writer, says: "She lived to a great age—97—and died at the home of her nephew, Robert Slaughter, Jr., Boonville, Ind. The writer knew her well. She was gifted in the art of entertainment. Her fertile brain was chuck full of things that happened when she was a young girl, and she could tell it in a way that would please and delight both old and young."
- (d) Martha Alexander Davis, b. 1808, m. Peter G. Rives, Mar. 12, 1823, d. Feb. 11, 1863, in her 55th year.
- (5) John Hopkins, b. Feb. 20, 1762, settled in Boyle Co., Ky., in 1797, m. Mrs. Mary Spencer Smith. (See III-5).
- (6) Mary Hopkins, b. Mar. 13, 1764, m. Col. George Holloway. In D. B. "C", p. 116, Henderson Co., Ky., they describe themselves as of Bourbon Co., Ky. They had two children:
  - (a) George Holloway.
  - (b) Mary Catherine Holloway, m. James H. Lyne. Issue:
    1. Lucy Lyne, m. Rev. John McCullough.
    2. Leonard Lyne, m. Ann Marshall.
    3. George Lyne, m. Virginia Hicks.
    4. James B. Lyne, m. his cousin, Mary Ann Hopkins, dau. of John Taylor Hopkins and Martha P. Cowan, and gr. dau. of Edmund Hopkins, son of Dr. Samuel Hopkins.
- (7) Captain Edmund Hopkins, b. Oct. 27, 1767, d. 1826, m. Martha Cary Jones, July 25, 1796. (See III-7).

The births of Dr. Samuel Hopkins' children are from the Bible of John Taylor, as printed in the William and Mary College Quarterly, Vol. XII, p. 131. For a history of the Taylor Family, see "Seldens of Virginia and Allied Families," by Mary Selden Kennedy.

### III.

(1) General Samuel Hopkins (Dr. Samuel, Dr. Arthur), b. April 19, 1753, in Albemarle Co., Va., d. Sept. 16, 1819, in Henderson Co., Ky., m. Elizabeth Branch Bugg, in Mecklenburg Co., Va., Jan. 18, 1783 (M. L. B. Mecklenburg Co.). Of record in Mecklen-



burg Co., Va., in D. B. 8, p. 485-511, D. B. 9, pp. 34, 101, 172, 214, 1795-1796, are deeds from Samuel Hopkins and Betty, his wife, to various grantees. In D. B. 9, pp. 337-338, are deeds dated Oct. 6, 1797, from Samuel and Betty, his wife, to Robert Burton, John Davis, Jr., and Austin Wright, conveying more than 2200 acres of land. On Mar. 8, 1806, Mark Alexander of Mecklenburg Co., appointed General Samuel Hopkins of Henderson, Ky., his attorney to transfer a certain tract of land. (D. B. 12, p. 416). Gen. Samuel Hopkins went to Ky. in 1797, and acted as agent for the Richmond-Henderson Land Grant Company, in Henderson Co., until a few years before his death. Hopkins County and Hopkinsville, Ky. were named for him. On July 2, 1799, he was appointed Chief Justice of First Court of Criminal Common Law, and Chancery for Henderson Co., Ky., which position he resigned in 1801. He was a representative in the Kentucky Legislature, 1800-1806; Presidential Elector, 1809; member of Kentucky State Senate, 1809-13. In 1812 he was appointed Commander-in-Chief of the Western Frontier (Illinois and Indiana Territories) with rank of Major General. In Oct., 1812, he led 2,000 mounted volunteers against the Kickapoo Indians on the Illinois River, and in November, up the Wabash River. In 1812 he was elected a Representative from Kentucky to the Thirteenth Congress as a Democrat. At the close of his Congressional term, he retired to his country estate, known as "Spring Garden," situated two miles East of Henderson, Ky., at which place he was interred in the family burying ground. (See "Biographical Congressional Directory," "Collins History of Kentucky" and "Starling's History of Henderson County, Kentucky"). His services in the Revolutionary War as given in Heitman's Historical Register of Officers of the Revolution, p. 228, were as follows:

"Captain 6th Va., Feb. 26, 1776; Maj. Nov. 29, 1777; Lieut. Col. 14th Va., June 19, 1778, regiment designated 10th Va., Sept. 14, 1778. Wounded at Germantown, Oct. 4, 1777, taken prisoner at Charleston, May 12, 1780, exchanged and transferred to 1st Va., Feb. 12, 1781, and served to close of war. He was on Washington's Staff. He was an officer in the Continental Army and fought with distinction at Princeton, Monmouth, Brandywine, and at the battle of Germantown his battalion of Light Infantry was nearly annihilated while he was severely wounded. He was Lieut. Col. of the 10th Va. regiment at siege of Charleston and after the death of Col. Richard Parker, became its Colonel and served as such until end of war."

He was made prisoner of war with other officers at surrender of Charleston, May 12, 1780. He was an original member of the Society of Cincinnati; Gen. Samuel Hopkins was one of the Gentlemen Justices of Mecklenburg Co., Va., 1785-87. (Order Book 5, pp. 326 and 664).

His wife, Elizabeth Branch Bugg, was b. 1756 and d. 1831 in Henderson Co., Ky. She was the dau. of Jacob Bugg (b. Feb. 16, 1722, d. 1773). He was the son of Samuel Bugg and Sarah Bacon, and grandson of Samuel Bugg and Deborah Sherwood. General



Samuel Hopkins was a cousin of President Madison, President Monroe and Patrick Henry. Issue of General Samuel Hopkins by his marriage to Elizabeth Bugg:

#### IV.

- (1) Samuel Goode Hopkins, b. 1784, d. unm. in New Madrid, Mo., in 1833. He was a brave and fearless man and served throughout the War of 1812 with his father.
- (2) Lucy Bugg Hopkins, b. 1786, d. 1873, m. (1st) Dr. James Coulter Wardlaw; (2nd) Dr. Levi Jones, of Texas.

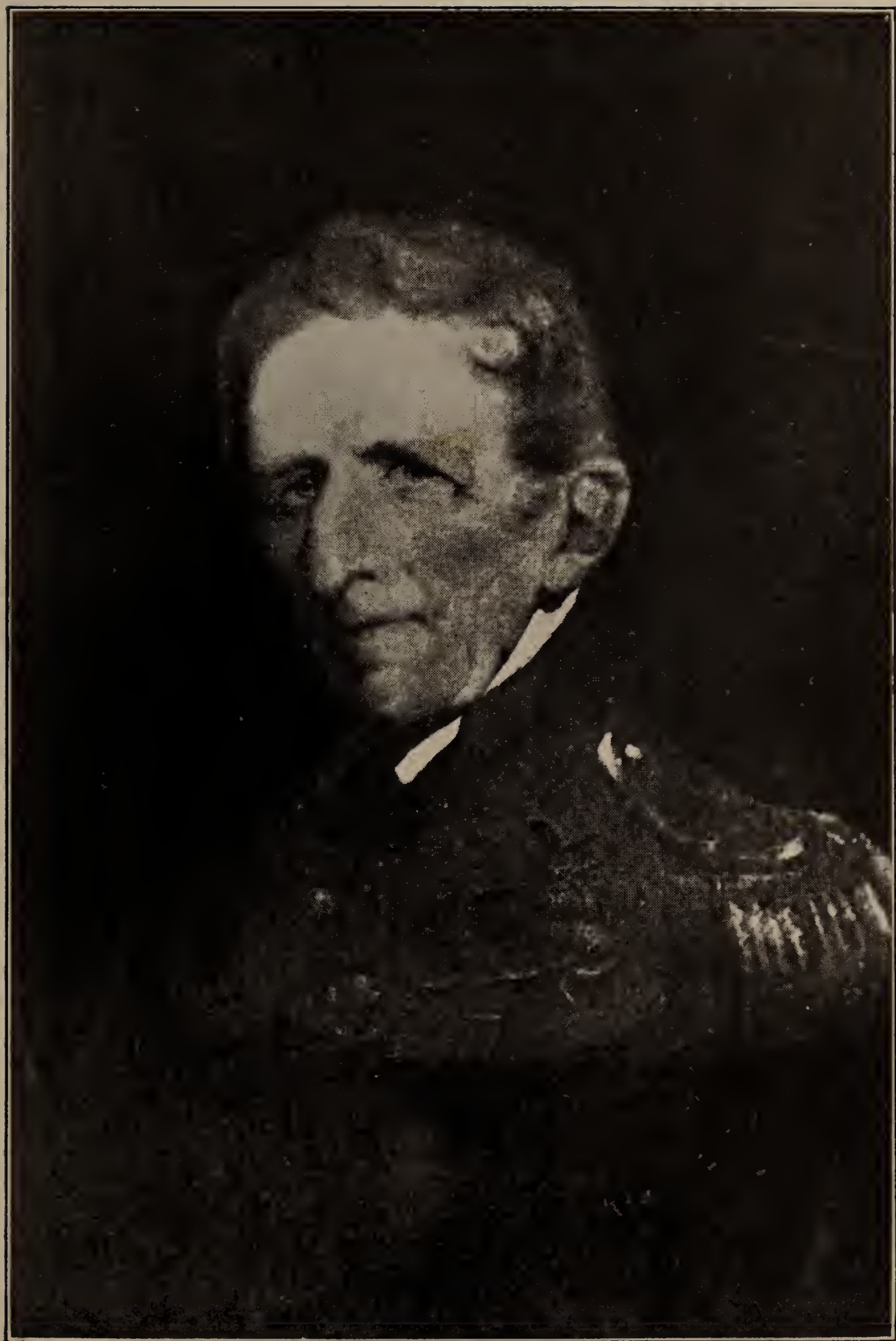
Issue by 1st marriage:

- (a) Samuel W. Wardlaw, d. s. p.
- (b) Mary C. Wardlaw, m. John Breckinridge Cabell and had two children who died in infancy.
- (c) Ann Eliza Wardlaw, m. James E. Rankin of Henderson, Ky., Nov. 3, 1832, (Mar. Reg. "A", p. 38, Henderson Co. Clerk's Office). Issue:

1. Samuel W. Rankin, m. Lillian Mussett, living in Texas in 1914. Issue: Annie Rankin, m. a Mr. Wood; Lillian Rankin, m. Dr. Skipper.
2. James Edward Rankin, m. Miss Frances Grinter of Cadiz, Ky. Issue:
  - a. Mary Rankin, d. unm.
  - b. Annie Rankin, unm.
  - c. Eddie Rankin, m. Gracie Luckett. Issue: T. D., Edwin, Frances and Gracie Rankin.
  - d. Thomas G. Rankin, m. and had one son, Thomas G. Rankin, Jr.
  - e. Chester A. Rankin, m. Winnie Settle. Issue: Caroline Rankin.
  - f. Frances Rankin, d. in infancy.
  - g. Alice Rankin, m. Frederick McNeeley. Issue: Frances and Frederick McNeeley.
3. Alexander W. Rankin, m. Elizabeth Backus. No issue.
4. Annie Rankin, d. unm.
5. Sarah A. Rankin, d. unm.
6. Frances M. Rankin.
7. Alice Hopkins Rankin, d. unm.
8. C. Wardlaw Rankin.

Issue of 2nd marriage to Dr. Levi Jones:

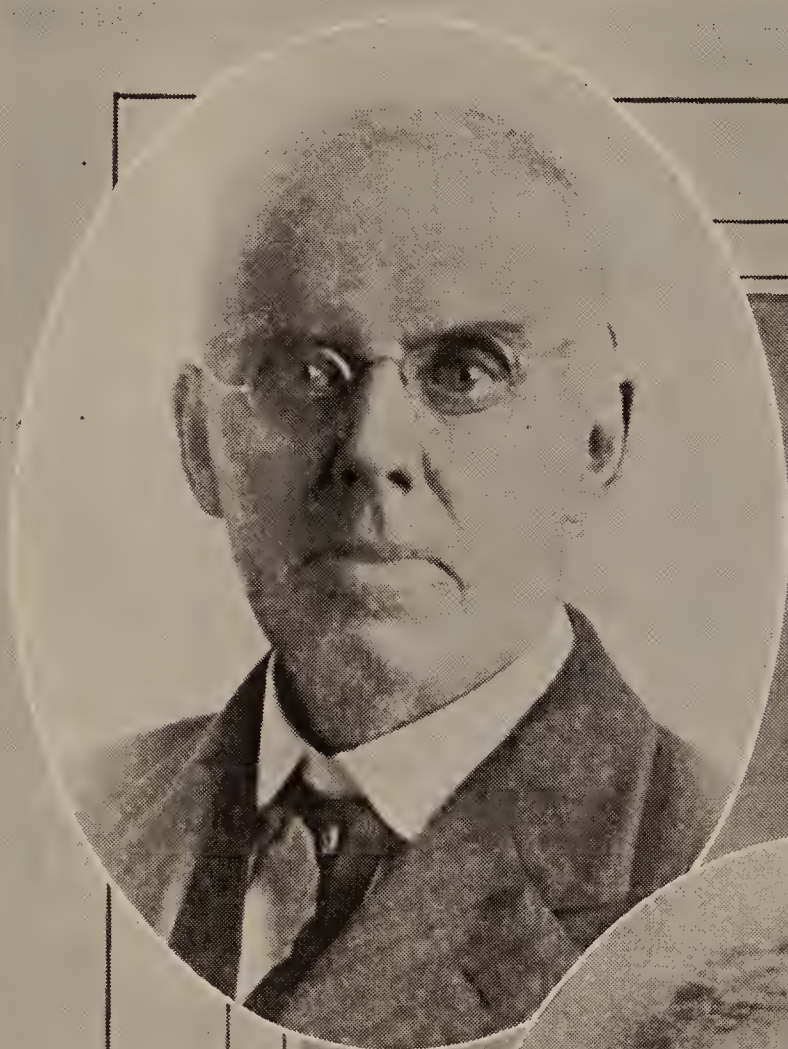
- (d) Rosina Jones, m. Henry Delano of Henderson, Ky. She moved to Texas many years ago. Issue: Martha, Lucy and William Delano.
- (e) Martha Jones.
- (f) Sarah Jones, m. Dr. Anderson of Texas. Issue: Philip Anderson.
- (g) Henry Jones, m. and had several children who lived in Texas.
- (3) Elizabeth Branch Hopkins, b. May 28, 1788, d. Sept. 13, 1853, m. Brig. Gen. Philip Barbour, Henderson Co., Ky. (See IV-3).
- (4) Jacob Bugg Hopkins, b. Feb. 11, 1790, d. 1848, m. Caroline Imlay Brent, Mar. 27, 1812. (See IV-4).
- (5) Nancy Taylor Hopkins, b. 1792, m. Judge Thomas Towles June 24, 1809



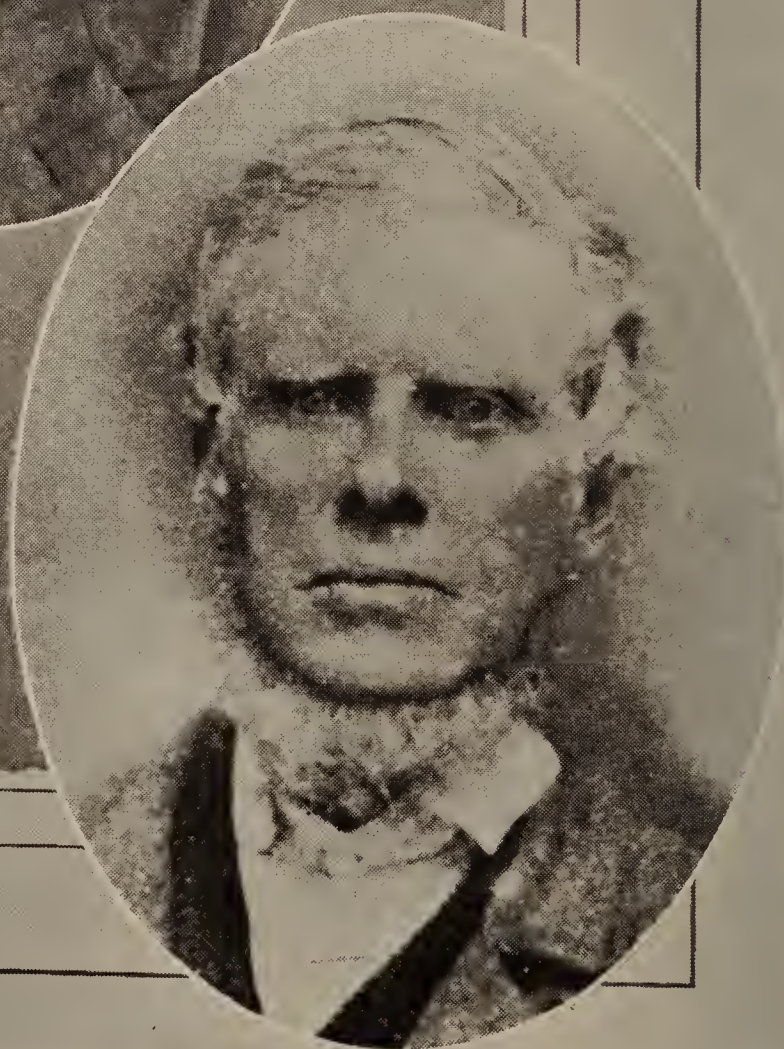
MAJOR GENERAL SAMUEL HOPKINS  
(1753-1819)

From photograph of an oil painting





WOODSON HOPKINS  
*of Kentucky*



WILLIAM BEVERLEY HOPKINS  
(1811-1877)



(Mar. Reg. "A", p. 2, Henderson Co., Ky.). General Samuel Hopkins deeded her for love and affection 975 acres of land in Sec. 34 (D. B. "C", p. 386, Henderson Co., Ky.). Judge Towles m. (2nd) Elizabeth Alves, April 23, 1816. Issue:

- (a) Thomas Towles, Jr., m. Judith Dixon. He was reared principally by his grand parents and became a very noted lawyer at the Henderson Bar, and died in 1851. Issue: Mary, m. Phelps Sasseen; Mattie, m. John T. Moore; Thomas, m. Hattie Arvin; Bettie, m. William Arvin.
- (6) Sarah Pettus Hopkins, b. 1794, m. (1st) Nicholas Horseley, who d. leaving no children. On Aug. 24, 1831, she m. (2nd) Jacob B. Bibb of Frankfort, Ky., in Henderson, Ky. (Mar. Reg. "A", p. 36, Henderson Co. Clerk's Office), leaving no children. She was noted for being one of the most intelligent and best informed women in the State. Hon. Henry Clay said that he never met her equal.
- (7) Martha Isabella Hopkins, b. 1796, d. 1822, m. George Lyne, in 1819. Issue:
  - (a) Henry Lyne, m. (1st) Sallie Starling, dau. of Capt. Edmund Starling. Issue: George, William and Sue Lyne.  
He m. (2nd) Ann Kelly, niece of Ex-Gov. L. W. Powell. Issue: Deacon, Mattie, Laura, John and Harry Lyne.
  - (b) James Lyne, d. 1848, unm.
- (8) Mary Boush Hopkins, b. 1798, d. 1874, unm.

#### IV.

(3) **Elizabeth Branch Hopkins** (Gen. Samuel, Dr. Samuel, Dr. Arthur), b. May 28, 1788, d. Sept. 13, 1851, m. Brig. Gen. Phillip Barbour (b. June 7, 1770, d. Oct. 16, 1818), in Henderson Co., Ky., Oct. 31, 1806. (Mar. Reg. "A", p. 1, Henderson Co., Ky., Clerk's Office). Issue:

#### V.

- (1) Samuel Goode Barbour, b. Aug. 31, 1807, d. April 12, 1850, m. Mary J. Clay, Henderson, Ky.
- (2) James Mordecai Barbour, b. April 20, 1809, d. Mar. 22, 1835, m. Lydia Ann Scott (b. Jan. 27, 1811, d. Jan. 11, 1897), dau. of Robert Scott and Anna Barbara Spotts, Feb. 7, 1833, in Henderson Co., Ky. Issue:
  - (a) Anna Mordecai Barbour, b. Nov. 16, 1834, d. Sept. 9, 1892, m. Thomas F. Cheaney (b. Jan. 7, 1822, d. Jan. 30, 1898), Feb. 16, 1853, at Spottsville, Henderson Co., Ky. (Mar. Reg. "B", p. 2, Henderson Co., Ky. Clerk's Office). Issue:
    1. Mary Frances Cheaney, b. Jan. 14, 1854, d. Mar. 23, 1855.
    2. Alice Norbourne Cheaney, b. Nov. 29, 1855, m. Alfred McDaniel, April 25, 1892, Hickman, Ky.
    3. Ruth Lester Cheaney, b. Feb. 7, 1858, d. July 18, 1926, m. James M. Ringo, Sept. 16, 1891, Henderson, Ky. Issue: Anna Barbour, Frances, Dempsey, Phillip and Ruth Ringo.
    4. Edith Barbour Cheaney, b. Mar. 12, 1861, d. May 9, 1929, unm.
    5. Cora Lydia Cheaney, b. Oct. 28, 1863, d. July 11, 1865.
    6. Philip Barbour Cheaney, b. Mar. 17, 1867, d. Nov. 19, 1922, m. Georgia Lee Allen, Dec. 12, 1895, St. Louis, Mo. Issue: Thomas F. and Norbourne Cheaney.

Elizabeth Smith, b. cir. 1840, m. Dr. Walker Fry. Issue of John and Mary Spencer Speed (Smith) Hopkins:

#### IV.

- (1) James Speed Hopkins, b. in Ky., Jan. 6, 1799, moved to Pettis Co., Mo., in 1858, and settle in or near Sedalia, Mo. (See IV-1).
- (2) Sallie Ann Hopkins, d. 1822, m. a Mr. Allen.

#### IV.

(1) **James Speed Hopkins** (John, Dr. Samuel, Dr. Arthur), b. in Ky. Jan. 6, 1799, m. Sarah Barbee, moved to Pettis Co., Mo., in 1858, and settled in or near Sedalia, Mo. He lived with his uncle John Speed of Louisville, Ky., from the age of 9 years until he was 17 years of age. Issue:

#### V.

- (1) Mary Elizabeth Hopkins, b. in Danville, Ky., Sept. 15, 1826, d. unm. Feb. 21, 1866, in Henderson Co., Ky. She is buried in Sedalia, Mo.
- (2) Sallie Ann Hopkins, b. Jan. 26, 1829, d. unm. in Danville, Ky., Oct. 12, 1856, where she is buried.
- (3) Joshua Barbee Hopkins, m. Elizabeth Booker of Springfield, Ky. (See V. 3).
- (4) Margaret Hopkins, b. Aug. 13, 1833, d. unm. Feb. 5, 1905, in Sedalia, Mo., where she is buried.
- (5) James Speed Hopkins, b. Dec. 17, 1835, d. May 25, 1924, m. (1st) Elizabeth Thompson, m. (2nd) Louise Hardin.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

- (a) Mary Spencer Hopkins, d. Aug. 1, 1862.
- (b) Mentor Hopkins (son) d. in infancy.
- (c) Cora Hopkins, b. Feb. 1, 1880, m. Richard Rector and had one son, Richard Rector, Jr., who died at the age of 19 years. They live in Dallas, Texas.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (d) Mary Lou Hopkins, b. Sept. 28, 1895, m. True Morse. They live in St. Louis, Mo. No issue.
- (e) James Speed Hopkins, b. May 2, 1898, m. Irma Rittman. They live at Vinita, Okla. Issue:
  1. Dorothea Hopkins, b. May 23, 1923.
  2. James Speed Hopkins, b. Nov. 14, 1926.
- (f) Hardin Hopkins, b. May. 16, 1901, unm., lives at Sedalia, Mo.
- (6) Lucy Hopkins, b. Jan. 3, 1838, d. unm., July 16, 1926.
- (7) Nancy Barbee Hopkins, b. June 6, 1840, m. J. C. Hughes, June 20, 1861. Issue:
  - (a) James Speed Hughes, b. Mar. 20, 1863, d. unm. in Augusta, Kansas, June, 1926.
  - (b) Hettie C. Hughes, b. Aug. 29, 1866, m. Aaron Hall; lived in Lamant, Mo. No issue.
  - (c) Edward Hughes, b. Feb. 23, 1868, unm., lives in Waverly, Kansas.
  - (d) Sallie Hughes, b. April 4, 1871, m. Ernest Cummins. Issue:
    1. Francis Cummins, b. Oct. 1, 1896, m. Daphane Hewitt. They live in St. Louis, Mo.



2. Mary Cummins, b. Oct. 8, 1898, m. (1st) Rupert Martin. He was b. in Hopkinsville, Ky., and was killed in an automobile accident in 1926. No issue. She m. (2nd) Morris Ruff. They live in Gary, Ind. No issue.
3. Mildred Cummins, b. Feb. 23, 1900, m. Len Dotson. Issue:
  - a. Mary Frances Dotson, b. Feb. 19, 1920.
  - b. Joseph Dotson, b. April 9, 1922.
  - c. Lawrence Neal Dotson, b. Dec. 2, 1925.
  - d. Betty Ruth Dotson, b. Aug. 4, 1927.
4. Nannie Cummins, Marshall, Mo., b. Oct. 24, 1903, m. Francis Anderson. No issue.
5. Clifford Cummins, b. Feb. 22, 1905, of St. Louis, Mo., unm.
6. Emmett Cummins, b. Oct. 10, 1908, of St. Louis, Mo., unm.
7. Ernest D. Cummins, Marshall, Mo., b. Oct. 10, 1908. m. Alice Ferriter.
8. Ralph Cummins, Marshall, Mo., b. June 12, 1910, m. Hazel Whitlock. Issue: Ralph Cummins, Jr., b. Dec. 2, 1929.
- (e) Thomas Hughes, Longwood, Mo., b. Sept. 10, 1873, m. Frances Miller. Issue:
  1. Susan Hughes, b. May 23, 1910, m. Andrew Alexander.
  2. James Thomas Hughes, b. 1919.
- (f) Susan Hughes, Towner, Colo., b. April 4, 1875, m. Wm. Hieronymous. No issue.
- (g) Mary Spencer Hughes, b. Aug. 29, 1879, unm.; lives with her aunt, Miss Betty Hobson Hopkins, at Sedalia, Mo.
- (8) Smith Hopkins, b. Nov. 10, 1842, d. at Sedalia, Mo., July 26, 1928, m. Lillie Montgomery who d. at Clinton, Mo., April 6, 1927. They are buried in the Hopkins lot in the Cemetery at Sedalia, Mo.
- (9) Julia Rankin Hopkins, b. Nov. 25, 1845, d. unm. at Sedalia, Mo., July 12, 1923.
- (10) Elizabeth Hobson Hopkins, b. Nov. 2, 1847, unm. She is now (1930) living at 518 W. Bd'y, Sedalia, Mo.
- (11) Thomas Spencer Hopkins, b. Jan. 17, 1850, d. July 26, 1923, m. Henrietta Smith (d. 1915). Issue:
  - (a) James Speed Hopkins, b. Mar. 8, 1882, m. Dixie Harter. Issue:
    1. Erline Hopkins, Kansas City, Mo., b. June 18, 1902, m. Earl Portwood. Issue: Earl Spencer Portwood, b. 1927.
  - (b) Hazel Hopkins, Kansas City, Mo., b. Jan. 3, 1907, m. Herbert Shour. Issue: Dixie Lou Shour, b. Sept. 8, 1928.
  - (c) Dr. Garnett Guthrie Hopkins, Warrensburg, Mo., m. Mayme Klink. Issue: Thomas Spencer Hopkins.

## V.

(3) **Joshua Barbee Hopkins** (James Speed, John, Dr. Samuel, Dr. Arthur), b. July 11, 1831, d. May 29, 1908, m. Elizabeth Booker, Nov. 19, 1856. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) Sallie Ann Hopkins, Nevado, Mo., b. Oct. 31, 1856, m. Joseph Rea. No issue.
- (2) Margaret Hopkins, Nevado, Mo., b. Feb. 25, 1860, m. James Kerns. Issue: Edwin Kerns, Nevado, Mo.; Hugh Kerns, d. in infancy.

- (3) Louise Hopkins, b. Jan. 13, 1862, d. unm.
- (4) Harriet Hopkins, d. in infancy.
- (5) William Booker Hopkins, b. Dec. 23, 1867, m. Emma———. Issue:
  - (a) Cecil Hopkins, m. and had one dau.: Emma Pearle Hopkins, living at Minden Mines, Mo.
  - (b) Pearle Hopkins, unm.
- (6) James Speed Hopkins, b. 1870, d. July, 1929, m. Lavina.....  
They live in Idaho. Issue:
  - (a) Guy Rea Hopkins, b. 1910, d. July, 1929.
- (7) Mary Hopkins, b. Mar. 18, 1872, m. T. M. Corneilson, a Presbyterian Minister, of Lincoln, Kansas. No issue.
- (8) Guy Hopkins, b. 1875, m. Mabel Ford. They live in Springfield, Mo.  
Issue:
  - (a) Guy Ford Hopkins, b. 1918.

### III.

(7) Edmund Hopkins (Dr. Samuel, Dr. Arthur), b. Oct. 27, 1767, d. in Henderson, Ky., in 1826. He spent the early part of his life in Meck'g Co., Va., with his father and two brothers, General Samuel and John. There are numerous conveyances to and from him in Meck'b'g Co., in addition to those set out under his father and brothers. There is a power of att'y from Edmund Hopkins, dated Feb. 16, 1804, at Henderson Co., Ky. (D. B. 12, p. 40, Meck'b'g Co.), appointing Francis Jones, (brother of his wife) of Meck'b'g Co. to transfer all of his property, both real and personal. It is witnessed by Samuel Hopkins and William Hart of Henderson, Ky. He m. Martha Cary Jones of Meck'b'g Co., Va., July 25, 1796 (M. L. B. Meck'b'g Co.) ; John Dortch and W. Baskervill were security on his marriage bond and Tingal Jones, the bride's father, gives his consent to the marriage. (See will of Tingal Jones, dated April 5, 1802, pro. June 13, 1802, in Meck'b'g Co., wherein he mentions dau., Martha C. Hopkins). They lived and died on their plantation three miles west of Henderson, Ky., being interred thereon in the family burying ground. Like his brother, General Sam'l, Edmund owned many slaves and much land, but being of a retiring disposition, he took very little interest in politics and spent his life quietly looking after his own interests. In his latter years he lost a vast amount of his property by endorsing for others. Issue:

### IV.

- (1) Sallie Hopkins, m. Dr. William Allen. No issue.
- (2) Edmund Henry Hopkins, d. 1864, was educated for the law and was considered by many the best land lawyer in his Judicial District. He m. Mary Ann Hamilton, May 29, 1827; they had several children, all of whom died in infancy except one son: William Reed Hopkins.
- (3) Francis Jones Hopkins, d. 1863, m. Elizabeth Smith, April 12, 1831. He was noted for his remarkable memory. Issue:
  - (a) Lucy Hopkins, at death of her mother, was taken to home of



and was reared by her aunt, Mrs. Triplett, of Owensboro, Ky. She m. a Mr. Craycroft, but died soon after marriage without issue.

- (b) Edmund Hopkins, d. when about ten years of age.
- (4) Samuel Cary Hopkins, m. Lucy G. Marshall, Nov. 22, 1827. Issue:
  - (a) Martha Hopkins, m. John H. Marshall in 1847. Issue: William, m. a Miss Long. Issue: Laura and Thomas Marshall; Nannie, m. a Mr. Crenshaw and had several children; James, John, Lyne, Samuel and Harry Marshall.
  - (b) Maria Hopkins, d. when about 22, unkm.
  - (c) Benjamin Hopkins, d. unkm.
  - (d) Samuel Hopkins, m. Sue Lilly of Henderson Co., Ky. Issue: Gabriel; Marshall; Cary (m. Sallie Quinn); and Mary Hopkins.
- (5) Elizabeth H. Hopkins, m. Philip R. Triplett, a prominent lawyer of Henderson, Ky., Sept. 25, 1825. The family lived in Owensboro, Davies Co., Ky. To them were born many children, but only four daus. lived to be grown, to-wit:
  - (a) Eliza Triplett, d. unkm.
  - (d) Laura Triplett, d. unkm.
  - (c) Harriette Triplett, b. June 12, 1832, d. July 27, 1882; m. James S. Johnson, an excellent lawyer of Owensboro, Ky., who served his district one term in the U. S. Congress. He d. Feb. 12, 1877. She was a very superior woman, gifted as few are, and beloved by all. Her home was a paradise for her visitors and no one ever called there but desired to call again. Issue: .
    - 1. Philip Triplett Johnson, m. Alice V. Hathaway in 1875. Issue: James L., Harriet T., Richard W., Allen H., Philip T., and Alfred R. Johnson.
  - (d) Ida Triplett, m. John Green in 1862 and d. in a few months after marriage without issue.
- (6) John Taylor Hopkins, b. Nov. 24, 1808, d. May 30, 1872, m. (1st) Martha P. Cowan (d. Jan. 10, 1840), Feb. 10, 1831; m. (2nd) Esther Lynda Hawkins, Dec. 21, 1848. He was a man who made no pretensions in life further than to meet his obligations to his fellow man and to get all out of life there was in it. He was a great hunter, and it is said of him that it was his greatest pleasure to have his friends and neighbors come to his home and enjoy the feast of wild game which always hung in his larder. He was a kind father to his children and was loved by all who knew him. He was a kind master to his slaves and his hospitality knew no bounds.  
Issue by (1st) marriage:
  - (a) Martha Hopkins, d. s. p.
  - (b) Charles F. Hopkins, b. Mar. 28, 1834, m. Frances C. Phelps, dau. of Abraham Phelps and Frances Johnson, of Newburgh, Ind., Sept. 10, 1863. She was b. July 25, 1843, d. Sept. 5, 1914. She celebrated her golden wedding on Sept. 10, 1913, and her married life lacked but five days of completing fifty-one years. Issue:
    - 1. Martha P. Hopkins, b. May 28, 1865, m. Geo. R. Griffiths of Cincinnati, O., June 21, 1888. Issue: Anna Phelps Griffiths, b. April 9, 1889, m. Marion Leathers of St. Louis, Mo., in Dec., 1913.
    - 2. Robert P. Hopkins, b. July 2, 1867, m. Ella E. Lewis in 1886. Issue: Charles F. Hopkins, Jr., m. Pansy Dunham.
    - 3. John Taylor Hopkins, b. April 19, 1869, m. Zora B. Hart,



- Booneville, Ind., Oct. 9, 1893. Issue: Frances, Gladys, d. Feb. 5, 1902, William, Susan, John Taylor, Charles Edward and Nina Belle Hopkins.
4. Charles F. Hopkins, b. Mar. 5, 1871, d. in 1872.
  5. Mary Belle Hopkins, b. Mar. 4, 1873, m. Dr. J. D. McKenney, April 30, 1900. Issue: Phelps and Elizabeth McKenney.
  6. Esther Lynda Hopkins, b. Feb. 28, 1875, m. Robert C. Kuhn, Mar. 23, 1898. Issue: Elizabeth Kuhn, b. Dec. 8, 1899. They lived in Evansville, Ind.
  7. Phelps Hopkins, b. June 9, 1877, m. Bessie Hoover, of Boonville, Ind. Issue: Phelps Hoover, Frances Caroline and Mary Barrett Hopkins. They lived in Miami, Florida.
  8. William A. Hopkins, b. July 2, 1879, went to Seattle, Wash., where he was engaged in real estate business and where in June, 1911, he m. Lois Allen; they later moved to Newburgh, Ind., but now live at Evansville, Ind. Issue: Mary Belle Hopkins.
  9. Carlos Hamilton Hopkins, b. May 22, 1881, m. (1st) Oravida Bensusan, of London, England. Issue: Edgar Hopkins. He m. (2nd) Elsie Heberer.
  10. Frances C. Hopkins, b. May 10, 1883, d. Aug. 22, 1883.
- (c) Mary Anne Hopkins, b. Oct. 23, 1836, d. 1862, m. James B. Lyne of Henderson, Ky., about 1858. Issue:
1. Kate Lyne, d. in infancy.
  2. James Lyne, d. in infancy.
- James B. Lyne m. (2nd) Kate Johnson of Frankfort, Ky. Issue:
3. Kate Lyne.
  4. Leonard Lyne, and several others, all of whom lived near Bloomington, Ind.
- (d) Juliette H. Hopkins, b. Jan. 10, 1839, d. unm.  
John Taylor Hopkins, m. (2nd) Esther Lynda Hawkins (d. Feb., 1873), Dec. 21, 1848. (Mar. Reg. "A", p. 110, Henderson Co., Ky.). Issue by (2nd) marriage:
- (e) Anna G. Hopkins, d. in infancy.
- (f) John Taylor Hopkins, Jr., b. 1852, m. Elizabeth Hickman, 1874. Issue: Hickman Hopkins; John T. Hopkins, (III) m. Miss Washington of Va., near relative of Gen. George Washington; Esther Lynda Hopkins; William A. Hopkins, m. Elsie Posey of Henderson, Ky.
- (g) Strother Banks Hopkins, b. in 1854, m. Catherine Posey about 1880. Issue:
1. Edmund H. Hopkins, m. Sallie Muncaster. Issue: Alice, (m. Charles B. Cullen); Louise and Sarah Hopkins.
  2. Jane Louise Hopkins, d. unm.
  3. Charles F. Hopkins, m. Ella Marie McCollom. Issue: Frances Marie and Charles Edwin Hopkins.
  4. Strother Banks Hopkins, m. Clara B. Shirk. Issue: Dorothy, Wallace, Jack and Elizabeth Hopkins.
  5. John Posey Hopkins, m. Betty Jane Blair.  
The foregoing family was living in Henderson Co., Ky., and in the city of Henderson, Ky., in 1914.
- (h) Myra Ethel Hopkins, d. at age of 4 years.

- (i) Edmund Hopkins, b. Feb. 14, 1860, m. Catherine Sugg in 1882. Issue: Strother B., Irvin S., Walter A., Ella C., Ruth B. and Frances Phelps Hopkins.
- (j) Ella Banks Hopkins, lived in Henderson, Ky.; never married.
- (7) Tingnal Jones Hopkins, b. 1812, d. 1862, m. (1st) Lucy Davis Hamilton, (d. 1852) Aug. 2, 1832. (Mar. Reg. "A", p. 37, Henderson Co. Clerk's Office). He was noted for his skillful performance upon the violin; he m. (2nd) Cornelia Snead of Henderson, Ky. Issue by (1st) marriage:
  - (a) William A. Hopkins, m. Lucy Jane Sullivant of Columbus, O. Issue:
    - 1. Michael Sullivant Hopkins, m. Mattie A. Lockett, Henderson, Ky. Issue: Virginia Bell Hopkins.
    - 2. William A. Hopkins, d. unm.
    - 3. Hamilton Hopkins, d. unm.
  - (b) Anna Mary Hopkins, b. Oct. 17, 1837, m. Richard Stites, Dec. 23, 1857, who d. in 1883. Issue:
    - 1. Samuel Stites, m. Emma Simms of Louisville, Ky. Issue:
      - a. Richard Stites, m. Bertha E. Will. Issue: Richard and Elaine Stites.
    - 2. William A. Stites, m. (1st) Bertha Hall of Illinois; m. (2nd) Christiana Clark. Issue (1st) marriage:
      - a. Samuel Stites, m. Lillie Atchinson. Issue: William H. Stites.
    - 3. Lucy Stites, d. young.
    - 4. Mary Cameron Stites, m. Ingram Crockett, May 17, 1887. Issue: James B. Crockett, m. Carolyn Banks; Louisa Ingram Crockett, m. Norman Ebbutt; Richard Stites Crockett.
    - 5. Richard Stites, m. Mary Lynn Carter. Issue: Richard and James Carter Stites.
    - 6. Hamilton Stites, m. Lucille Soaper. Issue:
      - a. Sophia Turner Stites, m. Paul Thompson. Issue: Lucile Soaper and Susan B. Thompson.
  - (c) Lucy Hopkins, m. D. J. Burr Reeve, of Henderson, Ky.; had one child which died in infancy.
  - (d) Martha Hopkins, one of twins, m. Samuel Wing of Owensboro, Ky. Issue: two children who d. in infancy, and Lucy Wing, m. a Mr. Clark of Detroit, Mich. Issue: Elizabeth Clark.
  - (e) Elizabeth Hopkins, other twin, m. Bernard G. Witt of Henderson, Ky. Issue:
    - 1. William Witt, d. in 1896, unm.
    - 2. Maria Witt, d. in infancy.
    - 3. Anna Witt, m. James L. Lambert of Henderson, Ky. Issue: Judith Elizabeth and Lucy Hamilton Lambert.
- (8) Martha Carey Hopkins, b. in 1814, and at the death of her parents (about 1826), went to live with her sister, Elizabeth, at Owensboro, Ky.; she m. William Griffith, a prominent lawyer there, and died about a year after her marriage. They had one child which d. in infancy.

## II.

(2) Col. John Hopkins (Dr. Arthur), was probably born in Goochland Co., Va., about 1726, for he was security and witness on the marriage bond of his sister, Mary Hopkins (b. Jan., 1735,



d. July 12, 1811), who m. Joseph Cabell, Oct. 18, 1752 (M. L. B. in Goochland Co., Va.). He d. (will dated Aug. 22, 1806, pro. in Goochland Co., Va., July 20, 1807, in D. B. 19, p. 714). An abstract of his will is included in the last chapter of this book. He married Mary Martin about 1761. In April, 1765 (D. B. 4, p. 78, Albemarle Co.), he and Mary Hopkins were witnesses to a deed from Dr. Arthur Hopkins and Elizabeth his wife to William Britt of Gooch. Co. She was living Oct. 15, 1819; see will of Sparks Martin. (See deed from Jane & Charles Rodes to William Hopkins, D. B. 24, p. 310, in which is mentioned Mary Hopkins and a number of her brothers and sisters). "The Standard" No. 32, published at Richmond, Va., shows that he was a Deputy Sheriff of Alb. Co., 1751-52.

It has been stated and strongly contended that this John Hopkins was not a son of Col. Arthur Hopkins, but that the John Hopkins whose will was dated Aug. 29, 1765, and probated in Hanover County, July 3rd, 1766, was the son of Dr. Arthur Hopkins. It has been said that he was either a son of John Hopkins of Hanover (who left a son John), or a son of Dr. Samuel Hopkins, oldest son of Dr. Arthur Hopkins. A copy of John Hopkins' will of Hanover is given in the last chapter of this work. It is a known fact that John Hopkins, son of Dr. Samuel, went to Kentucky in 1797, along with his brothers, General Samuel and Edmund Hopkins, married and left many descendants which have been already enumerated herein.

By referring to the Will of Dr. Arthur Hopkins it will be seen that it is dated May 31, 1765, probated Mar. 12, 1767, and that the will of John Hopkins of Hanover is dated Aug. 29, 1765, probated July 3, 1766. Dr. Arthur's will being probated more than eight months after John Hopkins' of Hanover. Dr. Arthur Hopkins' will provides, "I give and bequeath to my son John all my lands in the County of Goochland and also all the slaves in his possession to him and his heirs forever." As above stated, it is most probable that Dr. Arthur Hopkins died after John Hopkins of Hanover. If this were the case, is it not reasonable that Dr. Arthur Hopkins would have changed his will upon the death of his son?

John Hopkins of Hanover mentions in his will the land which he owns in that county and devises 400 acres of land in Louisa County to his sons, Peter and Charles, but he makes no mention in his will of owning any land in Goochland County.

The following record proves that John Hopkins, whose will was probated in Goochland Co. in 1807, was granted land by his father, Dr. Arthur, which was not conveyed by him until long after the death of John Hopkins of Hanover:

Under date Mar. 18, 1755 (D. B. 6, p. 457, Goochland Co.), for "Love and affection" Arthur Hopkins of Gooch. Co. deeds to his



son John Hopkins of same county "200 acres in the County aforesaid in the Fork of Byrd Creek on both sides of Horsley's Mill Run, being a part of a tract patented by Robert Horsley and by him willed to his son William Horsley, commonly called Horsley's Mill." On Sept. 12, 1794 (D. B. 16, p. 368, Gooch. Co.), for "love and Affection" John Hopkins of Gooch. Co. deeds to his son George W. Hopkins of same County, "That certain tract of land lying in the county aforesaid in the fork of the Bird Creek on both sides of Horsley's Mill Run, being the lower part of a tract of land patented by Robert Horsley and by him willed to his son William Horsley, called Mill land, containing 200 acres x x which will appear by deed to said Hopkins." John Hopkins—for "love and affection," deeds land to his son John Hopkins, Jr., June 21, 1790 (D. B. 15, p. 379), also to his son Henry Hopkins, "part of a tract of land willed by Arthur Hopkins, dec'd, to his son John Hopkins" (Sept. 12, 1794, D. B. 16, p. 369). There are other records in Gooch. and surrounding counties which prove conclusively that this John Hopkins was the son of Dr. Arthur.

The following records were taken from Goochland County:

"John Hopkins, Gent., recommended as Colonel in the Militia 15 May, 1780 (Orders 1779-83, p. 37). John Hopkins, Gent., allowed £11—5 specie for his services as Commissioner of the Provision Law 17 Mar. 1782. (Orders 1779-80, p. 94.) John Hopkins commissioned Sheriff Nov. 17, 1782 (Orders 1779-83, p. 154). John Hopkins was presiding Justice of Goochland Co. in 1774 (Va. Historical Magazine, Vol. 22, p. 316), and in 1803 (Vol. 18, p. 746)." He was a member of the Committee of Safety for Goochland Co., 1775, and Lt. Col. of Militia in 1779. It is clearly seen that this is the same Colonel John Hopkins, the son of Dr. Arthur Hopkins, as he is later referred to in deeds, which establishes his relationship, as "Col. John Hopkins."

Issue of John Hopkins and Mary (Martin) Hopkins:

### III.

- (1) Judith Hopkins, b. Feb. 11, 1763, baptized May 4, 1763, m. James Vaughn, Sept. 26, 1783. Her father, John Hopkins, was security on M. L. B. which is in Gooch. Co. (Vol. 20, pp. 52-102, Gooch. Co.). "The Douglas Register" gives this marriage as Feb. 27, 1783. They had one son, James Martin Vaughn, b. Dec. 29, 1783, in Gooch. Co. They settled in West Tennessee, around McMinnville, and had numerous issue, among whom were Gilley Campbell, of Summitville; James Bradford, Trig Campbell, and Eugenia Campbell, of McMinnville; Loreta Smith, Nee Campbell, and Alice Campbell, of Nashville, and Washington Campbell of Portland, Oregon.
- (2) Thomas Hopkins, b. May 15, 1764, d. unm. Mar. 16, 1836. (See III-2).
- (3) Jeannie (Jane) Hopkins, b. Aug. 9, 1767, bap. Nov. 16, 1767, m. Charles H. Rodes, Feb. 15, 1785 (M. L. B. Gooch. Co., Va., John Martin, Jr., security). (See III-3).

- (4) Arthur Hopkins, b. Sept. 19, 1769, bap. Oct. 8, 1769, probably d. young and without issue. He is not mentioned in the will of his father.
- (5) John Hopkins, b. Mar. 31, 1772, bap. May 11, 1772; m. Martha Wills Green (See III-5).
- (6) Henry Hopkins, b. Feb. 6, 1775, bap. April 16, 1775, d. intestate and without issue in 1807 (D. B. 20, p. 102, and D. B. 24, p. 310, Gooch Co., Va.).
- (7) Molly (Mary) Hopkins, b. Feb. 22, 1777, bap. Mar. 23, 1777; m. Robert M. French, Feb. 28, 1801 (M. L. B. Gooch Co., Va.), Henry Hopkins, witness, Geo. W. Hopkins, security), and emigrated to Warren Co. and lived in McMinnville, Tenn., and then at "Forrest Home." Issue:
  - (a) John H. French, who was a land speculator. In addition thereto he was a great stock man and was especially fond of horses and the track, "Forrest Home" and "Nestle Down", near McMinnville, where he kept quite a string of horses, were his homes. After quite a romantic courtship, which had its incipency in a descriptive poem written by L. Virginia Smith, memorializing the sinking of a steamboat in the Mississippi upon which French was a passenger, he was married to its author. L. Virginia French afterwards became justly renowned as one of the greatest of the southern poets. There are surviving them a son, Walter French, of Chattanooga, a dau., May Chase, of Nashville, and Jessie Benham, of Jolly's Island and Chicago.
  - (b) Mason French, who lived at Tullahoma, Okla.
  - (c) Robert French, moved to Indian Territory and m. a Cherokee, survived by a son, James French, a college teacher, and several grandchildren, who lived in Oklahoma.
- (8) James Hopkins, b. Dec. 25, 1781, bap. July 21, 1782, d. intestate and without issue. (See Inv. dated 26 Mar., 1814, V. 21, pp. 652 & 690, Gooch Co., Wm. Hopkins, Admr.). (See deed dated Oct. 15, 1819, from Charles Rodes & Jane, his wife, of Nelson Co., to William Hopkins, of Gooch Co., and of record in Gooch Co., D. B. 24, p. 310).
- (9) William Hopkins, b. Feb. 26, 1784, bap. April 17, 1784, m. (1st) Sallie M. Massie, Nov. 3, 1806 (M. L. B. Gooch Co.); m. (2nd) Mary R. Turner. (See III-9).
- (10) Bettie (Elizabeth) Pettit Hopkins, b. Jan. 1, 1786, bap. June 18, 1787, d. 1846, m. Samuel Richardson, b. Aug. 5, 1777, d. May 24, 1854; emigrated to West Tennessee where she left a number of children and grandchildren.
- (11) George Washington Hopkins, b. cir. 1783 (was 21 Nov. 28, 1807), m. Elizabeth French, dau. of Sally French, May 17, 1807 (M. L. B. Gooch Co.), and removed to Tennessee and settled on Hickory Creek, Warren Co. He was living in Hinds Co., Miss., in 1826. (See D. B. 28, p. 116, Gooch Co.). They are survived by some grandchildren, among whom is Mrs. William Nichols, nee Taylor, of Sparta, Tenn.; Charles H. Windham, formerly Mayor of Long Beach, California; and Dr. Frank Taylor, a physician in Portland, Oregon. Thomas Hopkins, a son of George Washington Hopkins, m. Eliza Rowman, of Warren Co., and they are survived by a son, Dr. Baird Hopkins, of Jasper, Tenn.
- (12) Ann Sparks Hopkins, b. (In division of estate of Col. John Hopkins, Nov. 28, 1807 (D. B. 20, p. 52, Gooch Co.), it is stated that all legatees are of lawful age except Ann S. Hopkins), m. Robert Horsley, Jan. 15, 1817 (M. L. B. Gooch Co., Robert French, security), son of William Horsley and his wife Martha Megginson, brother of Samuel Cabell Horsley, surgeon in the U. S. Navy, present at the battle of Lake



Erie, escaping with Commodore Perry when their ship sank. Samuel Horsley d. 1828 at Portsmouth, Va., m. Mary Ann Banning Denny, dau. of Mary Tilgham Banning & Robert Denny, of Talbot Co., Md. Issue: Robert Horsley, d. about 1842. Ann S. Horsley was appointed Admr. of his estate, April 25, 1842. (W. B. F., p. 278, Nelson Co., Va.).

Issue of Ann Sparks Hopkins and Robert Horsley:

- (a) Lavinia Horsley, m. Dr. J. J. Twyman, d. s. p.
- (b) Julia Horsley, m. Bennet M. DeWitt, a well known editor of Democratic papers before the war; he is said to have assisted E. A. Pollard in preparing his southern history of The War Between the States. Issue: Mary A., Louis J. and Bennet M. DeWitt, Jr.
- (c) Rebecca Horsley, m. Mr. Austin, d. s. p.
- (d) Robert Henry Horsley, d. s. p.
- (e) William N. Horsley, b. 1829; University of Virginia, 1850; Graduate Richmond Medical College, 1852; a Doctor; Captain, C. S. A.; m. Frances Megginson. Issue: William, Rolfe and Anne Horsley.
- (f) Archibald Horsley, d. s. p.

The births and baptisms of the first ten above mentioned children of John Hopkins, (except Thomas) are recorded in "The Rev. William Douglas Register."

### III.

(2) **Thomas Hopkins** (John, Dr. Arthur), b. May, 1764, d. Mar. 16, 1836. Some time prior to the year 1800, and probably between the years 1794-1799, he heard the call of the West and emigrated to the State of Tennessee. (Vide deed dated Jan. 26, 1799, D. B. "H," p. 512, Amherst Co., Va., where Thomas Hopkins of Sullivan Co., Tennessee, conveyed land to James McAlexander of Amherst Co.). On Mar. 8, 1794, John Hopkins for "love and affection" deeds his son, Thomas Hopkins of Amherst Co., Va., certain lands therein. In this new country he became a speculator in land and his operations were without doubt more extensive than those of any man, or set of men, who ever worked along that line in the State. His holdings reached into the tens of thousands of acres and spread over the states of Tennessee, Kentucky, Indiana, Illinois, Arkansas, Texas and Mississippi. He traveled almost continuously through these states and usually on horse-back. He wrote deeds and contracts while on his horse and did a great portion of his sleeping in the saddle. From all accounts, his mental absorption in his speculations was quite absolute and to a degree excluding most everything else. It is said of him that he was engaged to be married to a Virginia lady, had the wedding day set and forgot about it. As the story runs, he was riding through McMinnville when the thought of his nuptial day recurred to him, but it was then too late to reach the appointed place by that time. He made all haste to the choice of his affections and proffered the most abject apologies, but to no avail, for the wounded pride of



his bride-elect would not yield to his supplications. He remained a bachelor.

While giving almost his whole time and energies to his business, still he exhibited a lively interest in the welfare of his country and his fellow-citizens. Two of his contributions to the public good were the Carrol Academy lot and the Belmont lot which he gave for school purposes. He died near Beach Grove in Coffee Co., Tenn., and was buried at Liberty Grave-yard near McMinnville, in Warren County, Tennessee.

### III.

(3) Jane Hopkins (John, Dr. Arthur), b. Aug. 9, 1767, m. Charles H. Rodes, Feb. 15, 1785 (M. L. B. Goochland Co.). They were buried at their old home at Avon, Nelson Co., Va. Issue:

#### IV.

- (1) John Hopkins Rodes, m. Sallie Preston Smith.
- (2) James H. Rodes, m. Margaret Shields.
- (3) Thomas J. Rodes, m. Mildred Martin Dickinson (See IV-3).
- (4) Benjamin F. Rodes of Alb. Co., Va., m. Helen Bullett Hopkins, dau. of William Hopkins, his 1st cousin, Nov. 17, 1840 (M. L. B. Gooch. Co., Va.).
- (5) Charles Preston Rodes, m. Ann Goodwin.
- (6) William H. Rodes, d. unm.
- (7) Greenberry Rodes, m. Mary Anderson.
- (8) Amy Rodes, m. Thomas Labban.
- (9) Mary (Polly) Rodes, m. John Dalton.

#### IV.

(3) Thomas J. Rodes (Jane (Hopkins) Rodes, John Hopkins, Dr. Arthur), b. April 15, 1804, d. Aug. 17, 1864, m. Mildred Martin Dickinson (b. Oct. 12, 1811, d. Feb. 8, 1885) on May 31, 1826. Issue:

#### V.

- (1) James Henry Rodes, b. April 18, 1827, d. Feb. 5, 1858.
- (2) Mary Frances Rodes, b. Dec. 22, 1829, m. David C. Jackson, April 18, 1852, d. Jan. 31, 1855.
- (3) Littleton Waldegrave Rodes, b. Jan. 29, 1832, d. May 4, 1851.
- (4) Alice Ann Rodes, b. Dec. 9, 1833, d. Feb. 4, 1909, in Fayetteville, Tenn., m. (1st) Feb. 10, 1852, to Dr. John E. Jackson, who d. Feb. 17, 1859; m. (2nd) Isaac Reed Holmes.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

(a) Florence Jackson.

(b) Mildred Jackson, b. Dec. 29, 1865, m. Wade M. Shaw, of Lynchburg, Tenn., in 1876. Issue:

1. Edmund Shaw, b. April 30, 1878.
2. Maggie Maude Shaw, b. Sept. 27, 1880, m. Littleton Dinwiddie in 1900. Issue: Annie Lee Dinwiddie, b. Mar. 16, 1901.
3. Alice Annie Shaw, b. July 13, 1887.

(c) Maude Jackson.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

(d) Thomas Holmes.

(e) Emma Holmes.

(f) Alice Holmes, m. William Sain.

(5) Mildred Jane Rodes, b. Aug. 16, 1835, d. Mar. 7, 1911, in Italy, Texas, m. A. Tillman Seitz, Mar. 18, 1861. He d. Aug. 2, 1904.

(6) Lavinia Lewis Rodes, b. Dec. 7, 1836, d. July 15, 1861, m. Dr. Joseph Eanes. Issue:

(a) Thomas James Eanes, b. July 6, 1861, m. a Miss Loyd. Issue: Grace Eanes, b. in 1889.

(7) Iverson Twyman Rodes, b. Jan. 19, 1838, d. Sept. 14, 1895, m. Emma Irene Miller, Oct. 16, 1860. She was b. Oct. 21, 1839, d. Mar. 24, 1880.

Issue:

(a) Thomas Miller Rodes, b. Sept. 15, 1861, m. (1st) Annie Lee Dinwiddie, dau. of Dr. Joe Dinwiddie and wife, Ann Anderson, of Virginia; m. (2nd) Laura Blake Grizzard, dau. of G. W. Blake and Letitia Metcalfe.

(b) James Elbert Rodes, b. May 2, 1864, m. (1st) Mamie Farrington Lamb, June 5, 1889. Their two children died in infancy, followed by her death June 3, 1892. M. (2nd) Mrs. Pattie Gooch Johnson, Feb. 16, 1906.

(c) Mary Mildred Rodes, b. Oct. 18, 1866, m. George Clark Goodrich, Oct. 1, 1889. He was b. Oct. 9, 1866. They live at Anniston, Ala.

Issue:

1. James Rodes Goodrich, b. July 26, 1890.

2. George Clark Goodrich, Jr., b. Nov. 12, 1895, d. Mar. 27, 1898.

3. Mildred Goodrich, b. June 27, 1900.

(b) William Clay Rodes, b. Dec. 19, 1868, m. Nov. 27, 1890, to Laura Warren of Petersburg, Tenn., b. Sept. 27, 1868. Issue:

1. Annie Warren Rodes, b. Oct. 19, 1891.

2. Emma Miller Rodes, b. Dec. 6, 1893.

3. William Clay Rodes, Jr., b. Dec. 31, 1895.

4. Mildred Martin Rodes, b. Mar. 20, 1898.

5. Laura May Rodes, b. Feb. 11, 1900, d. July 4, 1901.

6. James Elbert Rodes, b. June 14, 1903.

7. Margaret McBride Rodes, b. Aug. 1, 1908.

(e) Arthur Samuel Rodes, b. Mar. 27, 1871. Never married.

(f) Iverson Twyman Rodes, Jr., b. Sept. 17, 1873, m. Rosanna Stone (b. July 11, 1879), Nov. 23, 1899. Issue:

1. Twyman Rodes, b. Aug. 6, 1900, d. Sept. 22, 1900.

(g) Henry Earnest Rodes, b. Feb. 2, 1876, m. Mary Battle, Nov. 2, 1897. Issue:

1. Pattie Rodes, b. Mar. 12, 1899.

2. Henry Earnest Rodes, Jr., b. June 14, 1902, d. April 1, 1903.

3. Allen Battle Rodes, b. June 14, 1902.

Vide History of Rodes Family by Dr. William G. Stanard, with corrections and additions by Mildred Rodes Goodrich.

### III.

(5) John Hopkins (John, Dr. Arthur), b. Mar. 31, 1772, bap. May 11, 1772. He moved to Mississippi, where he lived at Holly



Hill in Jefferson Co. (See D. B. 23, p. 82, deed dated Sept. 1, 1817, where John Hopkins of Miss. Territory conveyed his brother, William Hopkins, of Gooch. Co., his interest in 344 acres whereon his mother, Mary Hopkins, widow of Col. John Hopkins, "now lives"). He m. Martha Wills Green (b. cir. 1780) of Mississippi, about 1803. Issue:

#### IV.

- (1) Mary Jane Hopkins, b. 1808, d. June 27, 1835, m. Armstead Bradford, of Natchez, Miss., Mar. 25, 1824. She and her husband are buried in Nashville, Tenn., in the old family graveyard on the Grany White Pike. Issue:

(a) Thomas Henry Bradford.

(b) Martha Elizabeth Bradford, m. General Robert C. Foster. Issue:

1. Jeane Mebane Foster, m. Wm. Hubbard McCauley. Issue: Evelina Foster McCauley, m. Josephus Daniels, Jr., of Raleigh, N. C., son of Hon. Josephus Daniels, Secretary of the Navy under President Woodrow Wilson.

(c) James Cowden Bradford, m. Sarah Polk Jones, June 27, 1888. Issue:

1. Thomas Hopkins Bradford, b. Feb. 28, 1890.

2. Sarah Polk Bradford, b. Mar. 5, 1891, m. (1st) Hon. Fred Shaughnessy, son of Lord Shaughnessy, of Montreal, Canada, who lost his life in the World War in 1915; she m. (2nd) Hon. Piers Legh, Equerry to the Prince of Wales, son of Lord Newton of England, Dec., 1922.

Issue by (1st) marriage: Elizabeth Shaughnessy, b. Jan. 23, 1913; Thomas Shaughnessy, b. Jan. 28, 1914; Frederick Shaughnessy, b. May, 1916.

Issue by (2nd) marriage: Diana Legh, b. Mar. 9, 1924.

#### III.

(9) William Hopkins (John, Dr. Arthur), b. Feb. 26, 1784, d. May 4, 1854, m. (1st) Sallie M. Massie, Nov. 3, 1806, (M. L. B. Gooch. Co.); m. (2nd) Mary R. Turner, his first cousin (b. Oct. 28, 1812, d. Aug. 2, 1894), dau. of Henry Turner by his wife, Isabella Hopkins, of Alb. Co., Nov. 15, 1849 (M. L. B. Alb. Co.). No issue by (2nd) marriage. They remained in Goochland. He was a planter and a Colonel in the State Militia. He left will in Gooch. Co. (D. B. 37, p. 424) dated Mar. 3, 1852; pro. May 15, 1854, from which it can be seen that he left a great amount of property. He appointed his nephew, Benjamin F. Rodes, and friends, Charles Massie and Walter D. Leake, Exrs. to administer his estate in Virginia, and nephew, James H. Rodes of Tenn., "to administer that part of my estate which I inherited from my brother, Thomas Hopkins." Issue:

#### IV.

- (1) Charlotte M. Hopkins, m. Edward Matthews prior to date of father's will (See D. B. 28, p. 413, Gooch. Co., of distribution of William Hopkins' estate, dated Dec. 21, 1857).



- (2) Mary Ann Hopkins, m. Richard Ware (See D. B. 31, p. 134, Gooch. Co.); living in Tenn. at date of father's will.
- (3) John H. M. Hopkins—see power of atty. given by him (D. B. 37, p. 725, Gooch. Co.), dated Mar. 28, 1855, in which he states that he is living in Warren Co., Tenn.
- (4) Helen Bullet Hopkins, m. her cousin Benjamin Franklin Rodes, son of Chas. H. and Jane (Hopkins) Rodes, of Alb. Co., Nov. 17, 1840 (M. L. B. Gooch. Co.).
- (5) Nathaniel Massie Hopkins, m. Anne E. Hardin, April 19, 1841 (M. L. B. in Nelson Co., Va., Chas. W. Hardin, security). He was living in Gooch. Co. Mar. 2, 1847 (D. B. 34, p. 547), moved to Warren Co., Tenn., 1855 and settled on property about eleven miles west of McMinnville, on the Nashville Pike. His father devised him "the original tract of land on which I reside and which was given me by my father, embracing the mansion house." Issue:
  - (a) Elizabeth Williamson Hopkins, m. George W. Hoodenpyl, of Long Beach, California. Issue:
    - 1. George L. Hoodenpyl, a lawyer of Long Beach, California.
  - (b) Mary Charlotte Hopkins, m. C. H. C. Scales of Rice, Texas. Issue: Horace M. Scales, manager of a cottonseed mill and some gins of Rice, Texas.
  - (c) Minta Hopkins, lived near Nashville, Tenn.
- (6) Sarah Jane Hopkins, m. Robert L. Bolling, May 31, 1839 (M. L. B. Gooch. Co.); she was dead at date of father's will. On Nov. 30, 1846 (D. B. 35, p. 581, Gooch. Co.), he created a trust for the benefit of Sarah Jane Bolling and her children, of Campbell Co., Va.
- (7) Elizabeth M. Hopkins, m. Mr. McDearman prior to date of father's will and they were living in Tenn. at that time.
- (8) Caroline Thursa Hopkins, m. her cousin, Edward C. Turner, brother of Mary Rachel Turner, her step-mother, of Alb. Co., Jan. 24, 1849. See letter of consent in marriage bond in Gooch. Co. from her father to the Clerk, wherein he requests that he issue Turner license to marry "my youngest and only single daughter" and that Turner will be accompanied to the Clerk's Office "by my youngest son, Samuel A. Hopkins."
- (9) William J. Hopkins, moved to Warren Co. in 1855, as did his brother, the below Samuel A. Hopkins. It is probable that he d. unm.
- (10) Samuel A. Hopkins, m. Martha E. Scales. Issue: Charles A. and Joseph N. Hopkins, merchants of Boswell, Okla.

## II.

(3) Capt Arthur Hopkins, Jr. (Dr. Arthur), b. cir. 1727 in Goochland Co., Va., d. (will dated Oct. 18, 1775, probated Pitts. Co., Va., Sept. 26, 1776, D. & W. B. 5, p. 420), m. Judith Jefferson, dau. of Peter Field Jefferson, a first cousin of President Thomas Jefferson. She d. prior to 1775 as she is not named in her husband's will. Field Jefferson, son of Thomas Jefferson and uncle of Thomas Jefferson, the President, moved from Chesterfield County to Lunenburg County, and resided in that part of it now forming Mecklenburg County. He married Mary ——— (her family name has not been discovered). His will is recorded in the clerk's office of Mecklenburg County. It is dated June 8, 1762, and was proved June 10, 1765. In this will he describes himself as of "Lunenburg

County." In other words, he made his will before Mecklenburg was cut off from Lunenburg, but it was cut off (by the Act of Nov. 27, 1764), before his will was proved.

There are a number of deeds in Lunenburg County, in 1762, from Field Jefferson to his sons George, John, Peter Field and Thomas and to his grandson Field Jefferson, son of Peter Field.

He had issue: (1) Thomas Jefferson; (2) Peter Field Jefferson (b. Mar. 14, 1735), m. May 30, 1762, Elizabeth Allen (b. Dec. 7, 1739), daughter of Samuel Allen, M. L. B. in Cumberland County; (3) George Jefferson; (4) John Jefferson, otherwise John Robertson Jefferson; (5) Mary Jefferson, who married one Nicholls, and had: Susanna Nicholls and William Nicholls; (6) Judith Jefferson, who married Arthur Hopkins, Jr.; (7) Phoebe Jefferson. (Vide deed Mar. 18, 1771, D. B. 2, p. 215, for 200 acres on Turkey Cock Creek in Pitts. Co. from George Jefferson to Arthur Hopkins, both of Pitts. Co., Va., which is conveyed "for divers good causes and considerations, but especially for and in consideration of friendship and esteem, etc." George Jefferson was his brother-in-law).

Arthur Hopkins, Jr., was appointed a Captain of Militia for Pitts. Co. at the August Court, 1771 (see Judgment Book 2, p. 325), and a member of the Committee of Safety for the same county, Jan. 26, 1775.

Issue as shown by his will and other records:

### III.

- (1) James Hopkins, b. Feb. 22, 1765, d. July 20, 1844, m. (1st) Frances Carter, Oct. 23, 1793; m. (2nd) Mary Carter, dau. of Jesse Carter. (See III-1).
- (2) Frances Hopkins, m. Sackfill Brewer, Feb. 12, 1785 (M. L. B. Pitts. Co.).
- (3) Samuel Hopkins, b. in Meck'b'g Co. Feb. 11, 1769, m. Elizabeth Daniel (b. Sept. 11, 1773, in Granville, N. C.), Dec. 2, 1797. (See III-3).
- (4) Jean Hopkins, m. John Puckett (d. at Chapel Hill, N. C., Jan. 22, 1802) Feb. 28, 1792 (M. L. B. Meck'b'g Co.). (Vide deed dated July 9, 1800, D. B. 12, p. 199, from Samuel Calland, Exr. of Arthur Hopkins, dec'd, to Samuel and James Hopkins, "for and in consideration of the sum of £80, which was equally divided among the legatees of Arthur Hopkins, dec'd, viz: James and Samuel Hopkins, Frances Brewer and Jane Puckett, agreeable to the last will of Arthur Hopkins, dec'd," etc.). This tract contained 500 acres, being the land Arthur Hopkins purchased from George Jefferson, Mar. 18, 1771, and Mar. 20, 1775. (Vide also suit Samuel Hopkins and John Puckett, assignees of Samuel Calland, Exr., etc., in Jan. Court, 1793. Judgment Book 7, p. 182, and their suit vs. Elizabeth Jefferson, relict of Peter F. Jefferson, Judgment Book 9, pp. 113, 190, 221, 1798 and 1799.) Issue:
  - (a) Nancy Pettus Puckett, b. in Granville Co., N. C., 1792.
  - (b) Jane Hopkins Puckett, b. in Warren Co., N. C., Jan. 10, 1795, m. Samuel Ashe in Henderson Co., Ky., in 1811.
  - (c) Lucy Jefferson Puckett, b. in Chapel Hill, N. C., July 1, 1797, d. at Chapel Hill, N. C., Sept. 23, 1798.



(d) Frances Washington Puckett, b. Chapel Hill, N. C., Feb. 12, 1800, d. Halifax, N. C., Sept. 11, 1811.

(e) Elizazeth John Puckett, b. at Chapel Hill, N. C., Mar. 3, 1802.

Births, marriages and deaths above were taken from Bible of Samuel Hopkins, now (1930) in possession of Woodson Hopkins, of Henderson, Ky.

Arthur Hopkins, Jr., appointed John Smith (who m. his sister, Elizabeth Hopkins) and Samuel Calland (who m. Elizabeth Smith, dau. of his sister Elizabeth) Exrs. When his will was pro. Sept. 26, 1776, Samuel Calland qualified as the surviving Exr. (See action of Samuel Calland, Exr. of Arthur Hopkins, Jr., on Bond for £113, etc., of Guy Smith (who m. Ann Hopkins, sister of Arthur, Jr.), and William Callaway (who m. dau. of sister Elizabeth), dated Nov. 14, 1776, at Mar. Term, 1786, of Bedford Co., Va. (Orders 1784-86), also action at January and May Terms of same county, 1786 (Orders 1784-86). A part of the consideration for which bond was given was the purchase by Guy Smith of 1/2 pair of Silver Buckles of Peter F. Jefferson.

### III.

1143105

(1) James Hopkins (Arthur, Jr., Dr. Arthur), b. in Meck'b'g Co., Va., Feb. 22, 1765, d. in Pittsylvania Co., Va., July 20, 1844. In the will of Dr. James Hopkins, recorded in Amherst, May 16, 1803, he is referred to by the testator as "my nephew James Hopkins, eldest son of Brother Arthur Hopkins, late of Pittsylvania." He took part at the Battle of Guilford Courthouse, N. C., at the early age of fifteen years. (Vide application for pension, U. S. Pension Bureau and 1840 Pensions of Pitts. Co., Va.). (Vide Judgment Book 11, p. 377, where James Hopkins in 1805 was appointed guardian of his son Arthur Francis Hopkins). He was Justice of the Peace in 1820 (D. B. 23, p. 467), also in 1832 (D. B. 33, p. 304).

Vide D. B. 12, p. 361, deed dated Dec. 1st, 1801, from James Hopkins and Samuel Hopkins of Pitts. Co. to Joseph Terry, conveying land purchased by Arthur Hopkins from George Jefferson "except 1/8 of an acre embracing the graveyard wherein was deposited the bodies of Arthur Hopkins and Judith his wife, parents of the aforesaid James and Samuel, the deceased wife of James Hopkins and two of his infant children," etc. Deed is signed by James, Mary, Samuel and Elizabeth Hopkins.

He m. (1st) Frances Carter of Pitts. Co., Va., dau. of Jesse and Mary (Chattin) Carter, of "Oakland," Pitts. Co., Oct. 23, 1793. He m. (2nd) Mary Carter, sister of 1st wife, Nov. 15, 1797, at the home of her uncle, Thomas Carter, (vide Will of Jesse Carter, W. B. 11, p. 367, dated Nov. 30, 1805, where he bequeaths property "to gr. son Arthur Hopkins, son of James Hopkins, and to gr. son Robert Carter Hopkins, son of my dau. Mary Hopkins). He is not mentioned in James Hopkins' will; he probably d. s. p.



She died about 1853. On May 2, 1853, she made application for a pension and stated therein that she was 92 years of age. (See deed dividing her property among her children, dated Nov. 14, 1853, D. B. 55, p. 21), (Vide his will dated June 5, 1843; pro. Aug. 19, 1844, W. B. 1, p. 219, in which he mentions his children and gr. children).

Issue by (1st) marriage:

#### IV.

- (1) Judge Arthur Francis Hopkins, b. Oct. 18, 1794, d. in Ala. in 1866, m. (1st) Pamela Thorpe Moseley, April 6, 1815, in Bedford Co., Va. (See IV-1).

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (2) Reuben Hopkins, b. in 1798, but after the death of his 1st wife removed to Dubuque, Iowa, where he lost all of his property. He m. (1st) Sarah M. Easley, June 10, 1824 (M. L. B. in Pitts. Co.), by whom he had six children; m. (2nd) Julia A. Holmes, of Carmel, N. Y., by whom he had four children. He was living in Danville, Va., in 1853.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

- (a) Mary Jane Hopkins, m. James Williamson of Caswell Co., N. C., dec'd and left a daughter: Mary Williamson, who m. a Mr. Cameron.
- (b) James Arthur Hopkins, b. Dec. 14, 1826, m. Mary Ann Kent, in Washington, D. C., July 12, 1848, by Rev. Morgan. He d. in Caswell Co., N. C., Jan. 26, 1876. He probably lived in Campbell Co., Va., for a short time. (Vide deed dated June 26, 1855, D. B. 30, p. 198, Campbell Co., from him and Mary A., his wife, and a deed to him from Wm. Daniel and wife for a lot in Lynchburg, Va., dated June 25, 1852, D. B. 30, p. 205, Campbell Co.).

Issue:

1. Elizabeth Hopkins, b. Oct. 26, 1849, in Amherst Co., Va., m. Samuel Richard Meade (b. Jan. 20, 1838) Jan. 20, 1868. Among their issue were: Elizabeth, Cornelia and Martha Meade.
  2. Sarah Hopkins, m. J. Matthew Pate, of Bedford Co., Va. He was b. Oct. 20, 1846, d. at his home in Barnwell, S. C., Oct. 21, 1907. Issue: Claude Ashby, W. Clay, Lelia Kent, Jennie Hue, Arthur Dabney, Sarah, Jack, Matthew and Gordon Pate.
  3. Lelia Hopkins, m. James Williams and they resided in North Carolina. No issue.
  4. William Hopkins, was killed in a railroad wreck near Lynchburg, Va., when a young man.
- (c) John Williamson Hopkins, moved to Texas, d. unm.  
 (d) Samuel I. (or J.) Hopkins, d. unm., buried in Caswell Co., N. C.  
 (e) Sarah C. Hopkins, d. s. p.  
 (f) Reuben Bryant Hopkins, d. s. p.; moved to Mobile, Ala.

Issue by (2nd) marriage to Miss Holmes:

- (g) Sarah Elizabeth Hopkins, living in Baltimore, Md.
- (h) Thomas Holmes Hopkins, at one time Mayor of Anniston, Ala.; had a married dau. and other children.
- (i) Emma Hopkins, unm.



JUDGE ARTHUR FRANCIS HOPKINS  
(1794-1865)

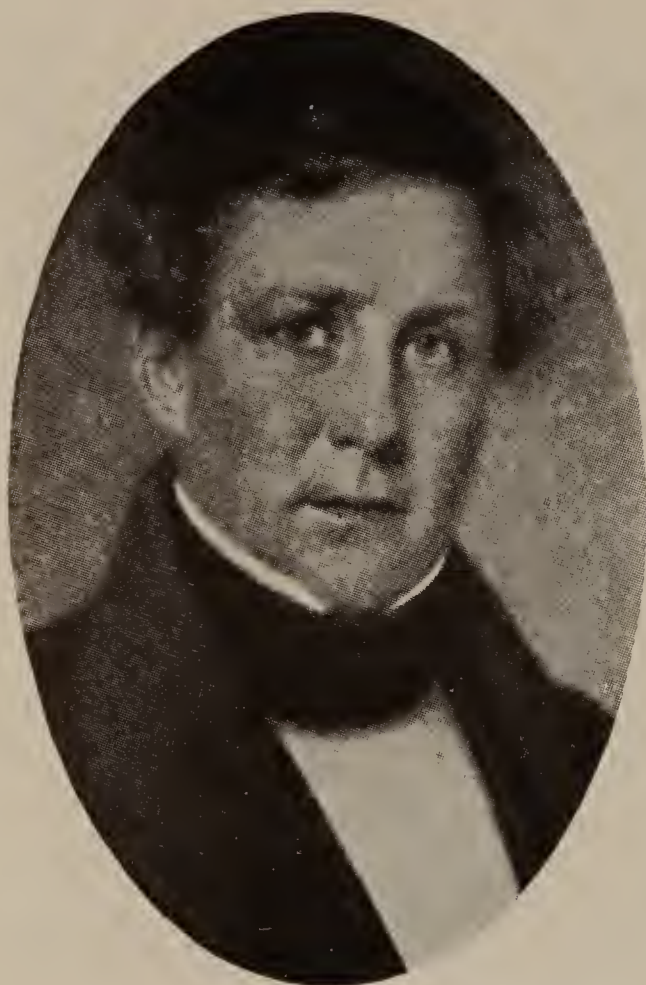
MRS. PAMELIA MOSELEY HOPKINS  
(1800-1854)



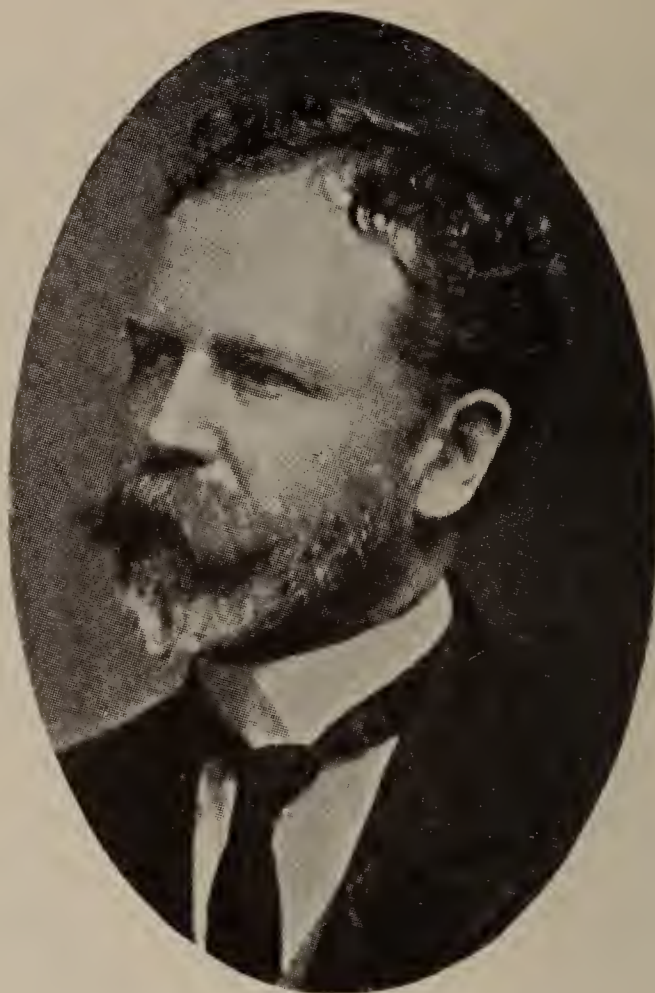
MRS. AUGUSTA HOPKINS RICE  
(1831-1906)

CAPTAIN JOHN W. RICE





JUDGE ARTHUR FRANCIS HOPKINS  
(1794-1865)



ROBERT THOMPSON HOPKINS



ARTHUR MOSELEY HOPKINS  
(1816-1866)

MRS. ELIZA PAMELIA BIBB HOPKINS  
*Daughter of Thomas Bibb, second Governor of Alabama*

Miniatures about 1838



- (j) Cornelia Hopkins, living at 1311 Linden Ave., Baltimore, Md. (1927), m. Frank J. Barnes who is dead.

The latter two children were b. after the death of their grandfather, James Hopkins.

#### IV.

(1) **Judge Arthur Francis Hopkins** (James, Arthur, Jr., Dr. Arthur and Elizabeth Pettus, Captain Thomas, Col. Thomas the emg.), b. Oct. 18, 1794, in Pittsylvania Co., Va., is mentioned in the will of his great uncle, Dr. James Hopkins of Amherst Co., Va. He died in Feb., 1866, at his home in Mobile, Ala., and was buried at Magnolia cemetery of that city. Educated at Chapel Hill, N. C., he read law under Judge William Leigh of Virginia, removed to Alabama with his negroes and soon after settled in Huntsville; was a member of the 1st Constitutional Convention of his adopted state and frequently represented his county in the legislature. All of his children but one were born in Huntsville. In politics a "Whig," he was, however, elected Judge of the Supreme Court by a democratic legislature, and his associates elected him Chief Justice. It is written by Judge Somerville that his opinions and those of Samuel F. Rice were more like those of Lord Eldon than of any Judge who ever adorned the Bench of Alabama. He was on one side or the other of every big case, and as a jurist had no superior in his State. He was the "Whig" candidate for the United States Senate on several different occasions, and at one time he was defeated by Clement C. Clay by only two votes. While on the Bench he removed with his family to Tuscaloosa, and later to St. Louis, but the climate proving unfavorable to his health, returned to Alabama, and settled finally about 1845 in Mobile, where he subsequently resided. In 1857 he was made President of the Mobile and Ohio R. R. Seeing that the war between the states was inevitable, he supported Breckinridge and Lane; was a commissioner from Alabama to Virginia to induce the latter state to secede. He contributed liberally of his means to enable his noble wife, known as "The Florence Nightingale of the Confederacy," to establish hospitals and organize nurses for the wounded of the Southern soldiers. In recognition of her valuable services, the State of Alabama printed her vignette on its bills of current money, and hung her portrait in the Alabama Hall of Fame. Despite his at one time wealth, shown by his patriotic and munificent gift to the Confederacy, he died soon after the war, broken in spirit by the fortunes of war, with comparatively little saved from the wreckage of his property. He foresaw the future of Chicago, and "The Hopkins & Pryor Quarter" of that city is evidence that he once owned forty acres there. He is described as a handsome man, with especially courtly manners in a courtly age, and an earnestness that the jury could not withstand.

Had President Harrison lived, it is believed Judge Hopkins would have gone to the Supreme Court of the United States, for which high office he was eminently fitted. Married, April 6, 1815, Pamela Thorpe Moseley, b. Feb. 8, 1800, near the Peaks of Otter, Bedford Co., Va., dau. of Arthur Moseley by his wife (the widow of Thomas Crump by whom a dau. Elizabeth Calloway Crump, b. July 27, 1788) nee Pamela Thorpe, b. May 10, 1768, dau. of Francis Thorpe by his wife Elizabeth Calloway. This first wife was a lovely woman and an earnest Christian, d. Oct. 4, 1852, in Hinds County, Miss. He married (2nd) Nov. 7, 1854, a widow, Mrs. Juliet A. Gordon (whose first husband was U. S. A. Officer), dau. of Hiram Lindsay Opie of Virginia, by which marriage there were no children. It was this last wife of Judge Hopkins who devoted her life and her husband's means to the service of the wounded Confederate soldiers in Richmond, Va., earning the title "The Florence Nightingale of the Confederacy." (See "Early Settlers of Alabama," Part I, p. 87, by Col. James Edmond Saunders.)

Issue of Judge Hopkins by (1st) marriage:

## V.

- (1) Arthur Moseley Hopkins, b. July 14, 1816, in Bedford City, Va., d. Mar. 21, 1866, near Manchester, Eng.; m. July 19, 1837, Eliza Pamela Bibb, b. Aug. 15, 1821, in Huntsville, Ala., d. Jan. 18, 1899, at Birmingham, Ala., buried in Nashville, Tenn. She was dau. of Thomas Bibb the second governor, and niece of William Bibb, first governor of Alabama. Issue:

- (a) Maria Isabella Hopkins, b. Sept. 7, 1838, in Huntsville, Ala., d. Sept. 27, 1838, buried in Nashville, Tenn.
- (b) Arthur Francis Hopkins, b. Aug. 9, 1840, Huntsville, Ala., d. May 11, 1844, and buried in Nashville, Tenn.
- (c) John Walker Hopkins, b. July 22, 1842, at Huntsville, Ala., d. Sept. 27, 1891, buried at Nashville, Tenn.; m. April 17, 1866, Anne Cox. He was a Lt. in the 7th Ala. Regt., C. S. A. Issue:
  1. John Walker Hopkins, Jr., b. Aug. 29, 1867, d. June 30, 1887.
  2. Lizzie May Hopkins, b. May 15, 1870, d. April 24, 1900, m. Nov. 1894, Duncan B. Harding. Issue: Phillips Hopkins Harding, b. Feb. 22, 1896.
  3. Arthur Moseley Hopkins, b. May 19, 1873, m. Oct. 17, 1894, Fannie Bang. Issue: John Walker Hopkins, b. Aug. 1, 1895, and Anna Mary Hopkins, b. Oct. 1, 1898.
  4. Ellie Cole Hopkins, b. Aug. 19, 1875, d. Sept. 4, 1897, m. Frederick Pruatt of Boston. No issue.
  5. Charles Thomas Hopkins, b. Sept., 1878, d. May, 1882.
  6. Anna Marguerite Hopkins, b. Oct. 15, 1884, d. May, 1886.
  7. Thornton Hopkins, b. June 15, 1887.
- (d) Thomas Bibb Hopkins, b. Sept. 11, 1844, d. Nov. 27, 1904, m. Oct. 15, 1872, Virginia Harris (d. 1907), dau. of Algernon Sidney Harris, b. 1811 at Sparta, Tenn., by his wife, Musidora Cheatham, b. 1818 at Manchester (now Richmond), Va. Issue:
  1. Frances Carter Hopkins, b. July 8, 1874, d. June 24, 1896,



m. Dec. 31, 1895, Vernon K. Leake. Issue: Jennie Vernon Leake.

2. Sidney Harris Hopkins, b. Jan. 15, 1876, d. Mar. 2, 1891.

(e) Arthur Moseley Hopkins, b. Feb. 17, 1846, d. April 6, 1854.

(f) Bessie Moseley Hopkins, b. June 1, 1849, d. Jan. 13, 1882.

(g) Sallie Barnett Hopkins, b. Sept. 7, 1850, d. Dec. 13, 1877.

(h) Frances Carter Hopkins, b. Nov. 7, 1851, d. Jan. 30, 1867.

(i) James B. Hopkins, b. May 4, 1854, m. (1st) June 26, 1879, Madeline Saunders (d. Jan. 28, 1894), dau. of William Tell Saunders, who died in Limestone Co., 1865, by his wife, Annie Wiggins, whom he m. 1859 in Madison Co., Ala. Issue:

1. Annie Elsie Hopkins, b. April 7, 1881, m. Henry J. Cerlain, of Huntsville, Ala., May 31, 1905.

2. Bessie Hopkins, b. June 1, 1883, m. Oct. 3, 1902, Charles V. Small of Blountville, Ala., who d. May 9, 1904.

3. Gertrude Hopkins, b. Oct. 12, 1884, d. 1910.

(j) William Hopkins (twin of above), b. May 4, 1854, d. Oct. 30, 1854.

(k) Porter Hopkins, b. Aug. 12, 1855, d. June 9, 1861.

(l) An un-named son, b. & d. Oct. 6, 1856.

(m) Frank Webb Hopkins, b. Oct. 23, 1858, m. Nov. 21, 1882, Mary O. Harris, dau. of Thomas Branch Harris, b. 1839 in Limestone City, Ala., by his wife, Hibernia Jones, b. 1839 at LaGrange, Tenn. Issue:

1. Thomas Harris Hopkins, b. Sept. 30, 1883, m. in Nov., 1907.

2. Sallie Hopkins, b. Nov. 10, 1884, d. July, 1885.

3. Lucille Hopkins, b. Jan. 14, 1886, d. Aug., 1887.

4. Arthur Hopkins, b. Sept. 18, 1887.

5. Dora Hopkins, b. Nov. 19, 1888, d. 1894.

6. Jennie Hopkins, b. Jan. 12, 1891.

7. Dudley Q. Hopkins, b. June 27, 1894.

8. LeRoy Hopkins, b. Aug. 18, 1895.

9. Mary Philips Hopkins, b. Dec. 23, 1896.

10. Frank Webb Hopkins, b. April 14, 1899.

11. Charles Drennan Hopkins (twin of above), b. April 14, 1899.

12. Cornelia Lowe Hopkins, b. July 12, 1901.

(n) Robert Thompson Hopkins, b. Sept. 19, 1860, m. (1st) Oct. 17, 1888, Ada Love Martin (b. 1867, d. Feb. 24, 1906), dau. of C. E. H. Martin, by his wife, Sallie McCall. Issue by (1st) marriage:

1. Martin A. Hopkins, b. Oct. 23, 1889.

2. Robert Thompson Hopkins, Jr., b. Dec. 24, 1890.

3. Sallie Madden Hopkins, b. May 10, 1892.

4. Irene Hopkins, b. Feb. 21, 1894, d. Mar. 31, 1895.

5. Ada Love Hopkins, b. Jan. 31, 1898.

6. Douglas Hopkins, b. Aug. 26, 1900, d. July 7, 1901.

7. Leslie Lyon Hopkins, b. Aug. 6, 1902.

(2) An un-named son, b. & d. Sept. 28, 1817.

(3) Corinna Frances Hopkins, b. Nov. 5, 1818, d. Jan. 9, 1820.

(4) Maria Melinda Hopkins, b. Oct. 26, 1820, d. 1880, m. May 17, 1837, John James Walker of Huntsville, Ala., educated for the Bar but preferred to follow a mercantile life. His father, John William Walker, was



United States Senator from Ala. and President of the 1st Constitutional Convention of Alabama, and son of Jeremiah Walker of Virginia, who with John Williams and one other Baptist preacher was imprisoned for their firm stand in opposition to the tobacco tax levied for the support of the established Church, and was successfully defended by the bold eloquence of Patrick Henry. She d. about 1890, surviving her husband about six years, and leaving no issue. She typified antebellum sociality.

- (5) James Hopkins, b. in Huntsville, April 27, 1823, d. Oct. 7, 1824, in Florence where his family were refugeeing from cholera then prevailing in Huntsville.
- (6) Elizabeth Pamela Hopkins, b. Jan. 26, 1825, d. Sept. 3, 1834.
- (7) Louise Hopkins, b. Nov. 28, 1826, in Huntsville, d. 1853, m. May 4, 1846, in Mobile, Ala., George Phillips Blevins, a lawyer of Salem, who d. Aug. 10, 1853. Issue:
  - (a) Arthur Blevins, d. young.
  - (b) Joseph Blevins, d. young.
  - (c) Louisa (Queenie) Blevins, b. Nov., 1850, d. 1891, at Mobile, Ala., m. 1869, Robert Creswell Crawford, leaving two children, one of whom, Maud, m. 1905, Capt. A. S. Morgan, U. S. Artillery.
  - (d) Llewellyn Blevins, b. 1853, a lawyer in Texas.
- (8) Cornelia Carter Hopkins, b. Nov. 14, 1828, d. 1904, m. at Mobile, Henry Allen Lowe, of Liverpool, England, who was never naturalized but lived in America until his death about 1904. Issue:
  - (a) Henry Allen Lowe, Jr., b. 1857, in Baldwin Co., Ala., m. 1884, Annie Hughes of N. C.; they d. without issue.
  - (b) Maria Walker Lowe, b. 1870 in London, Canada, where she died one year later.
- (9) Augusta Hopkins, b. Jan. 13, 1831, at Huntsville, Ala., d. 1906, m. 1851, at Mobile, John Washington Rice, who took her on a bridal tour for one year to Europe and the Orient. He was the grandson of Col. Benjamin Herndon of "King's Mountain," was b. 1815 in Chester District, S. C., graduated at Columbia College, studied law at the University of Virginia, removed to Talladega, Ala., was member of the legislature in South Carolina and Capt. U. S. A. in the Mexican War; a Calhoun Democrat, he was a member of the Mississippi State Senate at the time of his death, 1857. He was a Planter. Issue:
  - (a) Arthur Hopkins Rice, M. D., b. Aug. 21, 1852, at Talladega, Ala., was living at "Oktec, Mississippi." His early life was spent in Mobile, Ala., in Europe from 1866 to 1871, living three years at Versailles, France, and two years at the Gymnasium of Dresden, Saxony. He was graduated 1873 at the Mobile Medical College, and at the College of Physicians and Surgeons of Columbia University, N. Y. in 1874; was in the Orthopaedic Dispensary and Presbyterian Hospital, N. Y.; began to practice medicine at St. Louis in 1875, and was Assistant of Clinics at the "Sister's Hospital"; health failing, he returned to his plantation, and in 1885 & 1886 practiced in Mobile, was visiting physician to Port Hospital, beside instructor for the Alabama Medical College, and Hotel Physician at Point Clear. Removing to Mississippi, he was sent as a representative to the State Legislature, of which he was a member when the present code was made. Married Oct. 23, 1879, Frances McFarland Smith, dau. of Joseph H. Smith by his wife Harriet McFarland. Issue:
    1. Augusta Hopkins Rice, b. Jan. 26, 1881; a graduate of

the Conservatory of Music, and the Peabody Normal School, of Nashville, Tenn.

2. Arthur Hopkins Rice, Jr., b. Feb., 1883, graduate of U. S. Naval Academy in the class of 1904.
3. Frances McFarland Rice, b. Feb. 13, 1885.
4. Nannie Herndon Rice, b. Nov. 13, 1886; with her sister Frances she graduated from Industrial Institute College, at Columbus, Miss.
5. Joseph Smith Rice, b. Dec. 30, 1888.
6. Cornelia Rice, b. Oct. 24, 1891.
7. Harriet McFarland Rice, b. 1895.
8. John Washington Rice, b. 1898.

All the foregoing children of Dr. Rice were born on his plantation near Oktec, Miss.

- (b) Nannie Herndon Rice, b. July 22, 1854, at Talladega, Ala., m. at Mobile, May, 1875, John Simpson Walker, son of Judge Richard Henry Wilde Walker, of Huntsville, Ala. (who was Confederate State Senator from Alabama, Judge of the Supreme Court of that state, Whig candidate for Governor, Speaker of the House, son of Alabama's first U. S. Senator, and brother of L. Pope Walker, Secretary of War for the Confederate State Government), nephew of Maj. John James and General LeRoy Pope; J. S. Walker was Civil Engineer, Assistant Engineer in charge of Government works on the Cumberland River, Tenn. Issue:

1. Richard Wilde Walker, b. Mar. 3, 1876, at Mobile, enlisted as private in the 1st Tennessee regiment, and distinguished himself at Muntinglupa, Philippine Islands, promoted 1st Lieut. of the Fifth U. S. Cavalry; m. May 17, 1904, Alice Greenway Patton, dau. of Oliver Beirne Patton, by his wife, Elizabeth White, of Huntsville, Ala.

- (10) Mary Moseley Hopkins, b. Jan. 10, 1834, at Huntsville, d. 1871, m. 1858, William Barnwell, of New York City, whose first wife was Helen Ingersoll. Their only child, Maria, d. in infancy.
- (11) Virginia Hopkins, b. Jan. 27, 1836, d. Feb. 15, 1839.
- (12) Catherine Erskine Hopkins, b. July 18, 1838, at Huntsville, Ala., d. 1890, leaving eight children and one grandchild; m. 1861, at Mobile, Starke Hunter Oliver, of Dallas Co., a Col. in the C. S. A. Issue:
- (a) Starke H. Oliver, Jr., b. 1862.
  - (b) John Walker Oliver, b. 1865, m. Etta Hooks, in 1897.
  - (c) Samuel W. Oliver, b. 1867.
  - (d) Arthur Hopkins Oliver, b. 1869.
  - (e) Henry Oliver, b. 1873.
  - (f) Percy Oliver, b. 1875, m. Margaret Walker in 1903.
  - (g) Catherine Hopkins Oliver, b. 1877.
  - (h) Cecil Oliver, b. 1880.

- (13) William Leigh Hopkins, b. Mar. 9, 1841, in Huntsville, Ala., d. s. p. 1873 in Tuscaloosa, Ala. During the War Between the States, he served gallantly as a private in the ranks and rose to Captain.

No more fitting conclusion to this section (treating of Judge Hopkins and his posterity) can be offered than is afforded by some extracts from Garrett's "Reminiscences of Public Men in Alabama."

"The Hon. Arthur Francis Hopkins was a Virginian, highly educated, and with talents of the first order. He came to Alabama when in a territorial condition, and settled in Lawrence County. He was a delegate to the convention



at Huntsville which formed the State Constitution in 1819, and for many years thereafter held public positions in the legislature and elsewhere, including a seat upon the Bench of the State Supreme Court, which he resigned after a few years. For a long time he resided at Huntsville, engaging in the practice of law, and standing at the very head of the profession. About the year 1843, he removed to Tuscaloosa and there continued for a considerable period. He was residing there when his friends made use of his name at the session of 1844, for the U. S. Senate. His distinguished abilities, his patriotism and private worth, were recognized by all parties, and as a jurist he had no superior in the State. Judge Hopkins was originally a Federalist of the Alexander Hamilton school, and the lofty tone of sentiment which formerly marked that class of politicians he cherished to the last, although he may have modified some of his views relating to National Power and State Sovereignty. He was too honest and independent ever to yield an opinion for sake of expedience or make a sacrifice of principles to obtain personal popularity. To strike from the history of Alabama the name of Arthur Hopkins would be like erasing a star from the National Flag. His political principles formed the only barrier to his advancement to the Executive Chair or to the Senate of the United States, at his pleasure, and now that he has passed away, there can be no recollections but those which do honor to his memory. His fame is imperishable."

### III.

(3) Samuel Hopkins (Arthur, Jr., Dr. Arthur), b. in Meck'b'g Co., Va., Feb. 11, 1769, d. in Henderson Co., Ky., Sept. 14, 1839, m. Elizabeth Daniel, dau. of Capt. Chesley and Judith Daniel, in Granville Co., N. C., Saturday, Dec. 2, 1797, by Rev. Thomas Vass. Elizabeth Daniel was b. in Granville Co., N. C., Sept. 11, 1773, d. in Henderson Co., Ky., Nov. 13, 1817. Her father, Chesley Daniel, d. in N. C., 1814, m. Judith Christian, and ten children were born to them. He was a son of James Daniel of Goochland Co., Va., who m. Elizabeth Woodson (dau. of Benjamin and Sarah (Porter) Woodson, of Robert, John—1624). James Daniel's will was probated in Alb. Co., Va., Feb. 12, 1761 (Vide Virginia Genealogies, by Hayden, pp. 293-350, and "The Woodsons and Their Connections," by Henry Morton Woodson, Memphis, Tenn., for a full history of the Daniel family).

In Order Book 5, p. 479, Mar. 13, 1786, "Samuel Hopkins, Orphan of Arthur Hopkins, dec'd, made as his choice Samuel Hopkins, Jr., Gent., his guardian; Carter Nicholas, security." And on page 522, June 12, 1786, it was "ordered that Samuel Hopkins, orphan of Arthur Hopkins, be bound out according to law." In D. B. 24, p. 536, Meck'b'g Co., under date of Aug. 8, 1812, is this record in part, "I, Samuel Hopkins, late of Orange Co., N. C., appoint Wm. Norwood my lawful atty. to do all things for me as administrator of the estate of Samuel Love, dec'd, late of Orange Co., N. C." This is signed by Samuel Hopkins, at Henderson Co., Ky. Issue of Samuel and Elizabeth Hopkins:

### IV.

(1) Judith Jefferson Hopkins, b. Dec. 28, 1798, d. "Nov. 13, 1817, about 3 hours before her mother. Aged nearly 19 years."

- (2) Jane Daniel Hopkins, b. Jan. 13, 1800, m. (1st) Gabriel Harrison, Dec. 16, 1824, who d. July 23, 1827. Issue: Sarah Barbara Harrison; m. (2nd) Rev. John J. Pierce, Jan. 14, 1835, who d. in Jan., 1860. She d. July 4, 1862. Issue: Mary Pierce; Mariah Pierce; Elizabeth Pierce.
- (3) Lucy Woodson Hopkins, b. Aug. 21, 1803, m. James M. Key, Jan. 14, 1835. Issue: Samuel Ernest Key, who d. in Howell Co., Mo., in 1871.
- (4) James Daniel Hopkins, b. Sept. 12, 1805 (11 o'clock P. M.), d. Dec. 18, 1807.
- (5) Arthur James Hopkins, b. June 3, 1808, d. Oct. 29, 1850, m. Elizabeth L. Warfield (d. 1878), Nov. 11, 1841. Issue: Samuel Richard; Ann Elizabeth; Lucy Jane Hopkins.
- (6) William Beverley Hopkins, b. July 13, 1811, d. June 2, 1877, m. Elizabeth Wilson (Browder) Key, widow of James Madison Key, Oct. 9, 1851 (See IV-6).
- (7) Woodson Daniel Hopkins, b. May 28, 1814, d. Sept. 15, 1824.
- (8) Elizabeth Mary Hopkins, b. Sept. 15, 1816, d. Sept. 5, 1828.

Issue of Samuel Hopkins and Henrietta G. Hopkins, who were married about 1820:

- (9) Henrietta Frances Hopkins, b. July 5, 1822, m. Moses W. Cheaney, Dec. 6, 1838.

The above dates of births, marriages and deaths were taken from the Bible of Samuel Hopkins, which he purchased at the University of N. C., Chapel Hill, N. C., in 1804, now (1928) in possession of his grandson, Woodson Hopkins, of Henderson, Ky. In this Bible appears this record of which nothing is known: "Sarah Harrison, dau. of John & Nancy Harrison, b. Dec. 11, 1806; Elizabeth Hopkins Harrison, dau. of John & Charity Harrison, b. Jan. 10, 1813."

#### IV.

(6) William Beverley Hopkins (Samuel, Arthur, Jr., Dr. Arthur), b. July 13, 1811, d. June 2, 1877, m. Elizabeth Wilson (Browder) Key, (widow and 2nd wife of James Madison Key), dau. of Isham Browder, of Hopkins Co., Ky., Oct. 9, 1851. She was b. Sept. 27, 1821, d. Feb. 2, 1881. He and his wife were buried in Ridgewood Presbyterian Church cemetery. This Presbyterian Church was founded by his sister, Jane Daniel (Hopkins) Pierce, and her husband, Rev. John J. Pierce, in 1840. Issue:

#### V.

- (1) Woodson Hopkins, b. Dec. 4, 1852, now living in Henderson, Ky., m. (1st) Elizabeth Noel Browder (b. Sept. 9, 1855, d. Aug. 20, 1879), dau. of Jeremiah Browder, Newburgh, Ind., Dec. 27, 1877. Issue:
  - (a) Julia Elizabeth Hopkins, b. June 26, 1879, d. July 18, 1882. He m. (2nd) Ellen Parlee Kimsey (b. July 23, 1860, d. Sept. 30, 1885), dau. of James B. Kimsey, Henderson Co., Ky., Sept. 27, 1881. Issue:
    - (b) William Beverley Hopkins, Jr., b. Sept. 16, 1884, m. Ethel Fogg, Humble, Texas, in 1912. Now living in Kingsville, Texas. Issue: Mary Ellen, b. July 1, 1913; Elizabeth Beverley, b. Mar. 19, 1915; William Beverley, Jr., b. June 5, 1919; and Woodson Dubose Hopkins.



He m. (3rd) Maggie Ewing (b. Oct. 6, 1861), dau. of William H. Ewing, Perry Co., Ind., Sept. 14, 1887. Issue:

- (c) Mary Ewing Hopkins, b. April 6, 1889, d. unm. Feb. 6, 1928.
  - (d) Elmer Woodson Hopkins, b. Mar. 17, 1893; received B. C. E. degree from University of Kentucky in 1917, enlisted in the U. S. Army, May 12, 1917, and assigned to Camp Harrison, Ind., from which place, after a short stay, he was transferred to Ft. Leavenworth, Kansas, where on Aug. 15, 1917, he was commissioned 2nd Lieut. in the Corps of Army Engineers; Dec. 4, 1917, he embarked on the S. S. Tuscania, for France. On his arrival there he was attached to 117 Engineers. June 25, he returned to the United States as instructor of troops, and as such was assigned to the 219th Engineers, Camp Humphreys, Va. Then later to Camp Dodge, Iowa, where he was discharged in Jan., 1919.
  - (e) Robert Key Hopkins, b. Dec. 26, 1896, m. Marie Davis, dau. of John Davis, Owensboro, Ky., Aug. 3, 1921. He graduated at Barret Manual Training High School, Henderson, Ky., class of 1916; studied C. E. at University of Kentucky until his junior year. In July, 1918, he entered the U. S. Army and was assigned to Camp Sheridan, Ala., where he remained until the close of the war. After his discharge in Jan., 1919, he was employed as assistant chief draftsman, Effingham District, Illinois State Highways in 1920, which position he still holds.
  - (f) Elizabeth Jane Hopkins, b. Jan. 13, 1900, m. William L. Golden, of Prestonburg, Ky., June 11, 1927. She graduated from Barrett High School 1918; Lockyer Business College, Evansville, Ind., in 1919, and in 1925, attended Bowling Green Normal College. She now lives in Prestonburg, Ky.
- (2) Elizabeth Jane Hopkins, b. June 9, 1857, d. Aug., 1890, m. Richard Carver Armistead, Dec. 27, 1877. Issue: Kate, Bessie and Mermion Armistead, all of whom are married and have families. They live in Evansville, Ind.

## II.

(4) William Hopkins, I. (Dr. Arthur), b. about 1740, d. (Inv. & Appraisement, Dec. 18, 1820, W. B. 7, p. 115, Albemarle Co.). He m. Mary (surname unknown) about 1757. Vide deeds of Dec. 2, 1784, D. B. 9, p. 76, from him and his wife Mary to James Hopkins of Amherst, also deed dated Sept. 2, 1800, D. B. 13, p. 410, from William Hopkins, Sr., and Mary, his wife, to Samuel Hopkins, both of Albemarle Co., conveying 528 acres on the North side of James River. Also deed dated Feb. 17, 1815, D. B. 19, p. 256, from William Hopkins, Sr., to his son William, Jr., conveying him 504½ acres of land for "love and affection." His wife did not join in the deed; probably she died prior to this time. The records would indicate that his wife d. about 1801. (See division of his estate of Aug. 13, 1825, D. B. 8, pp. 123-24, where only seven of his children appeared, each claiming \$637 9/10). William Hopkins and his brother, Dr. James Hopkins, signed the Albemarle County Declaration of Independence, April 21, 1779. (See Wood's History of Alb. Co., p. 365.)

Issue as shown from the division of his estate and other records in Alb. Co.:

### III.

- (1) Capt. William Hopkins, II, m. (1st) Elizabeth Moon, dau. of Jacob Moon, Oct. 8, 1789; m. (2nd) Mary Haden, dau. of Benjamin Haden; m. (3rd) Rebecca Estes, June 4, 1825. (See III-1).
- (2) Nancy Hopkins, m. Peter Porter, Nov. 21, 1805 (M. L. B. Alb. Co.), and moved to Missouri.
- (3) Mildred Hopkins, m. James Thomas, son of Michael Thomas, Magistrate and Sheriff, Nov. 22, 1814 (M. L. B. Alb. Co.).
- (4) Jane Hopkins, b. in Alb. Co. in 1770, m. Littleberry Moon (b. 1760, d. 1814), son of the original William Moon, in Alb. Co. in 1794. She lived the latter part of her life with her son, Samuel Overton Moon, at Batesville, Va., and was buried in the Moon family cemetery at that place. Issue:
  - (a) William H. Moon, b. 1796, d. in 1812.
  - (b) Arthur Hopkins Moon, lived in Buckingham Co., m. Miss Diuguid of Lynchburg, Va., and had one dau.:
    1. Whitefield Moon, m. a Mr. Jones.
  - (c) Samuel Overton Moon, b. in Alb. Co., Dec. 15, 1801, d. in Balt., Md., Oct. 20, 1870, m. Maria Perkins Moon (b. May 27, 1809, d. Sept. 12, 1856), dau. Littleberry and Sally Price (Perkins) Moon, Mar. 23, 1826. Issue: Sallie J., Martha Overton, James Summerfield, Maria, Samuel and Mary Mildred Moon.
  - (d) Littleberry Moon, m. Martha Perkins Moon (sister of Maria Perkins Moon), Aug. 4, 1831, and had issue: Mary Overton, James M., Sallie Price Perkins, Jennie B., Littleberry, Edwin, Martha, m. Col. William Horsley Goodman, June 16, 1857, James A., William L., Ida Blanche and Lizzie Debrell Moon.
  - (e) James D. Moon, d. 1838, at S. O. Moon's residence.
  - (f) Mary Moon, m. Dennis Nalley and had issue: William, Littleberry, Dennis and Mary Nalley.
  - (g) Elizabeth Moon, m. William Brown. Issue: Andrew, James, William, Olia, Drucilla and Elizabeth Moon Brown.
  - (h) Jane Moon, m. Shelton Roberts and left two sons, William and Shelton Roberts, who died of typhoid fever about the same time.
  - (i) Sarah Moon, d. unm.

The foregoing record is from the old Moon Bible, in possession of Mrs. O. S. Rhode, Appomattox, Va.

- (5) Mary C. Hopkins, probably d. unm.; single in 1829.
- (6) Margaret D. Hopkins, m. John H. Roberts, Sept. 22, 1823 (M. L. B. Alb. Co.).
- (7) Isabella Hopkins, b. 1788, d. 1849, m. William Henry Turner, Jr., Dec. 9, 1811. William Henry Turner was b. April 7, 1786; d. 1863. He was a son of William Henry Turner, Sr. (b. 1757, d. 1829, m. Rachel Stovall, 1777), a Revolutionary soldier. For further Turner data see D. A. R. papers of Mrs. Margaret I. H. Campbell, Nat. Nos. 121064 and 60700, of Bowling Green, Mo., and Virginia State Library, Vol. VIII, p. 445. Issue:
  - (a) William Hopkins Turner, d. Aug. 11, 1914, m. Mary Perkins Moon (d. Jan. 4, 1892) Jan. 10, 1839. They left nine children.



- (b) Mary Rachel Turner, m. William Hopkins of Gooch. Co., Nov. 15, 1849 (M. L. B. Alb. Co., Va.), who was a widower with ten children and much older than his wife. His dau., Caroline T. Hopkins, m. Edward C. Turner, a brother of Mary Rachel Turner. She was buried in Christ Church graveyard, at Glendower, Alb. Co., and the following inscription is on her tombstone: "Mary R. Hopkins, born Oct. 28, 1812; died Aug. 2, 1894."
  - (c) Ann Margaret Turner, b. 1818, d. 1897, m. William Walton Blaine, Mar. 19, 1835. Their dau., Margaret Isabella Hopkins Blaine, m. Robert Alexander Campbell, a prominent attorney and formerly Lt. Gov. of Missouri.
  - (d) Isabella Turner, m. Joel Yancey.
  - (e) Henry Turner, moved to Missouri in 1837, and d. there, unm. in 1846.
  - (f) Jane E. Turner, m. Benjamin H. Eubanks.
  - (g) Edward C. Turner, m. Caroline Hopkins, dau. of William Hopkins who m. Mary Rachel Turner.
  - (h) Frances M. Turner, m. Tipton T. Omohundro.
  - (i) Peter Porter Turner, b. Feb. 27, 1833, d. Nov. 11, 1899, m. (1st) Agnes Childress Dawson; m. (2nd) Lucy Ida Childress.
  - (j) Sarah A. Turner, m. William H. Haden.
  - (k) Samuel H. Turner, m. his cousin, Ann Omohundro.
- (8) Elizabeth Hopkins, m. Jesse Haden, April 22, 1801; he d. between 1809-12. (Vide deed in Gooch. Co., dated Nov. 13, 1809, D. B. 20, p. 575, from Jesse Haden and Elizabeth, his wife, of Gooch. Co., and Mary Hopkins of Alb. Co. to George W. Parrish, of Gooch. Co., "163 acres on the North side of the Three Chopt, being part of the tract whereon the said Haden now lives." Also deed dated Dec. 22, 1812, D. B. 21, p. 403, from Mary Hopkins, of Alb. Co., to George W. Parrish, of Gooch. Co., 222 acres in Gooch. Co., on the South side of the 3 notched road, "it being the land whereon Elizabeth Haden, widow, now lives"). They had four children, all of whom were under 21 years in 1827, viz:
- (a) Susan Haden, m. Jacob Robertson.
  - (b) Christopher Haden.
  - (c) Samuel Haden.
  - (d) Robert Haden.
- (Vide Division deed dated Nov. 13, 1829, D. B. 28, p. 259, Alb. Co., Va., and "Records of Augusta Co., Va.," by Chalkley, Vol. II, p. 271).
- (9) Arthur Hopkins, d. s. p.; went to Kentucky where he died prior to Nov. 13, 1829. (Vide Division deed dated Nov. 13, 1829, D. B. 28, p. 259, Alb. Co., Va., which shows that his property was divided among his nine brothers and sisters).
- (10) Samuel Hopkins, emigrated to Christian Co., Ky. (See power of atty. dated Mar. 20, 1835 (D. B. 32, pp. 250 & 263, Alb. Co.), to his son, John N. Hopkins, of Logan Co., Ky., where Samuel conveys his interests in lots 1 and 3 which he acquired from Arthur Hopkins, his brother, who had acquired same from his father, William (I). (See Chancery Suit of Hopkins, filed in Augusta Co., Va., 1827). "Records of Augusta Co., Va.," Vol. II, p. 271. He m. Amy Haden, Mar. 15, 1798, (M. B. 1, p. 38, Fluvanna Co., Va.). (Vide will of Joseph Haden, dated Sept. 11, 1820, pro. Nov. 27, 1820, W. B. 2, p. 324, Fluvanna Co., Va., in which he says, "I give 1/9 part of my estate to my dau., Amy Hopkins's, dec'd, children"). They had six children. (See deed dated May 2, 1835, D. B. 11, p. 27, Fluvanna Co., Va., from Samuel

D. Hopkins, Chastin Major and Joanna J. Major, his wife, formerly Joanna J. Hopkins, Edmond G. Herndon and Jane R. Herndon, his wife, formerly Jane R. Hopkins, all of the county of Christian, Ky., and Joseph H. Hopkins and William P. Hopkins, of Cumberland Co., Ky., and John N. Hopkins of Logan Co., Ky., grandchildren and legatees, claiming under the last will of Joseph Haden, dec'd, late of Fluvanna Co., to Anthony Haden—conveying 33 acres for the consideration of \$75.00).

Joseph Haden & Anthony Haden, of Fluvanna Co., were Gentlemen Justices from Aug. 1, 1777 to 1779 (M. B. 1, p. 3). Joseph Haden was Captain of Militia of Fluvanna Co., Aug. 7, 1777 (M. B. 1, p. 3).

### III.

(1) **William Hopkins, II** (William, Sr. (I), Dr. Arthur), b. cir. 1766, m. (1st) Elizabeth Moon, dau. of Jacob Moon, Oct. 8, 1789 (M. L. B. Alb. Co., which is written and signed—William Hopkins, Jr.). She d. prior to Feb. 7, 1811 (see will of Jacob Moon, dated in 1811, W. B. 5, p. 134, Alb. Co., in which he devises property to the children of his dec'd dau., Elizabeth Hopkins). He m. (2nd) Mary Haden, dau. of Benjamin Haden, cir. 1806, as their dau., Mary, m. Lain B. Jones, May 20, 1824. Vide deed dated Mar. 14, 1840, to Charles Anthony, D. B. 23, p. 154, Campbell Co., Va., from Daniel Lafferty and Mary Jane Lafferty, his wife, John H. Henderson and Martha C. Henderson, his wife, James H. Hopkins and Sarah I. P. Hopkins, his wife, of Cole Co., Mo., and Moses Arnold and Margaret D. Arnold, of Campbell Co., Va. "The said Mary Jane Lafferty, Martha C. Henderson, James H. Hopkins, Margaret D. Arnold, being the grandchildren and heirs of Benjamin Haden, dec'd, in right of their mother, Mary Hopkins, who was a dau. of Benjamin Haden." Mary Jane Hopkins, above mentioned, m. (1st) Lain B. Jones and probably later m. Daniel Lafferty. He m. (3rd) Rebecca Estes, June 4, 1825 (M. L. B. Alb. Co.). No issue by third marriage. He d. (John B. Hart qualified as Adm'r of his estate, Jan. 2, 1832). John B. Hart also qualified as Adm'r of the estate of his widow, Rebecca E. Hopkins, April 2, 1833. (See Order Book 1832-34, Alb. Co., pp. 3 and 201). He was probably Captain in the Alb. Co. Militia, as he was known as Capt. William Hopkins.

Issue by his (1st) marriage to Elizabeth Moon:

### IV.

(1) **Jacob Hopkins**, b. cir. 1790, and according to the will of Dr. James Hopkins, was the oldest son. He m. Mary A..... His Inv. dated Mar. 3, 1825, is of record in Fluvanna Co., Va., in W. B. 3, p. 87. His father, William Hopkins, was Adm'r of his estate. On Dec. 24, 1827, W. B. 3, p. 219, the record shows that Wm. Hopkins, Adm'r, paid \$144.57 for three executions in favor of Samuel Hopkins and Mary Ann Hopkins, Adm'r and Adm'x of William Hopkins (I), dec'd. Dec. 14, 1820 (D. B. 8, p. 170), Jacob Hopkins and Mary A., his wife, of Fluvanna Co., deeded property to Zachariah Tilman. On June 15, 1822 (D. B. 8, p. 184), they also deeded for one dollar 100 acres to Ellis Omohundro, of Alb. Co.



Jacob Hopkins may have m. Mary A. Perkins, a dau. of Richard Perkins, Sr. (See D. B. 8, p. 150, Fluvanna Co.). (See also suit of Moon & Perkins vs. Hopkins Adm'r, O. B. 1832-34, Alb. Co.). Or he may have m. Mary Sheppard on Mar. 14, 1814, as in the old Marriage Records of Henrico Co. is the marriage bond of Jacob Hopkins to Mary Sheppard on the foregoing date. His marriage to Mary Sheppard of Henrico seems more logical, as on Dec. 20, 1815 (D. B. 13, p. 3, Henrico Co.), Jacob Hopkins & Mary, his wife, of Fluvanna Co., conveyed to Reuben Burton and others of Henrico Co. 104½ A. in Henrico Co., which land doubtless came from her father's estate.

They had only four children. See deed dated Jan. 1, 1844 (D. B. 14, p. 164, Fluvanna Co.) from William Hopkins and Ann Rebecca, his wife, and William Hopkins, Guardian of John D. Hopkins, Alexander G. Hopkins and Mary E., his wife, and Elizabeth A. Hopkins, all of the city of Richmond, Va., to James Stratton, of Fluvanna Co., wherein they conveyed 100 A. for \$450.00, also D. B. 14, p. 164, under same date, same parties conveyed 142 A. for \$600.00. See also deed of April 30, 1845 (D. B. 14, p. 511, Fluvanna Co.), where John D. Hopkins and Amanda, his wife, of Alb. Co., conveyed lands in Fluvanna Co. to brother, William Hopkins, of Richmond, Va. (See also deeds dated May 5, 1845, and July 30, 1846, in D. B. 14, pp. 512 and 556, respectively, Fluvanna Co.).

William Hopkins, one of the sons of Jacob Hopkins, was b. in 1820, according to the U. S. Census of 1850, d. Feb. 19, 1905, bu. in Hollywood Cemetery, Richmond, Va. The records of Hollywood Cemetery give his age as ninety-four at the date of his death. This was probably an error and was intended for eighty-four instead of ninety-four. He m. Ann Rebecca Carter (b. 1823, d. June 10, 1878). (Vide Agreement of Mar. 23, 1855, D. B. 68-A, p. 439, Ch'y Court, City of Richmond, Va., between Nancy Carter, widow of China Carter, dec'd, William Hopkins and Ann Rebecca Hopkins, the only child of 2nd marriage of David W. Carter, of Richmond, Va., and Lewis Carter of Page Co., Va., son of a former marriage). They had three children, viz: Maria Ellen, b. 1843, d. May 31, 1859, Caroline Virginia, b. 1845, and Ann Elizabeth Hopkins, b. 1848. (Vide deed from William Hopkins to David W. Carter and James Atkinson, Trustees, dated Feb. 17, 1849, D. B. 55, p. 408, Ch'y Court of Richmond, Va.), wherein he speaks of them as his infant children. Their dau., Caroline V. Hopkins, m. John A. Gordon, of Balto., Md., Aug. 25, 1870. (M. B. I, p. 269, Hustings Court, Richmond, Va.). Ann Elizabeth Hopkins m. Joseph H. Colquitt, April 12, 1864, in Henrico Co., when she was sixteen years of age. (See marriage record in Henrico Co., Va.). William Hopkins, his wife and child, Maria Ellen, were bu. in Hollywood Cemetery, Richmond, Va.

- (2) Samuel Hopkins, of Cumberland Co., Ky. (Vide Power of Atty. of William Hopkins II, dated Dec. 31, 1823, D. B. 24, pp. 143-144, Alb. Co., to his son, Samuel Hopkins, of Cumberland Co., Kv., wherein he also mentions dec'd son, William Hopkins III, and William's (III) dec'd son, Alfred Hopkins).
- (3) William Hopkins, Jr. (III), m. Mary Azena P. Haden, April 7, 1820 (M. L. B. Alb. Co., Va.), and moved to Kentucky and d. prior to Dec. 31, 1823. He had a son, Alfred Hopkins, who also d. prior to Dec. 31, 1823. (See reference above under Samuel).
- (4) John Hopkins, m. Elizabeth C. Haden, Jan. 2, 1823 (M. L. B. Fluvanna Co.). On July 3, 1824 (D. B. 25, p. 56) William Hopkins, for love and affection, deeded John Hopkins 225 A. on the road leading from Dyer's Mill & Scottsville. L. B. Jones and William P. Hopkins were witnesses to deed.



Issue by his (2nd) marriage to Mary Haden:

- (5) Mary Jane Hopkins, m. (1st) Lain B. Jones, May 20, 1824 (M. L. B. Alb. Co.). On Mar. 18, 1831 (D. B. 29, p. 226), William Hopkins conveys property to Stephen Woodson in trust for his dau., Mary, wife of Lain B. Jones; m. (2nd) Daniel Lafferty.
- (6) James H. Hopkins, m. Sarah I. Pursell, dau. of Thomas Pursell, Oct. 1, 1836 (M. L. B. Bedford Co., Va.; Caroline G. Terry, Security). Vide deed from James H. Hopkins and wife, Sarah I. P. Hopkins, of Campbell Co., to John H. Coleman, of Alb. Co., dated Feb. 25, 1837, D. B. 34, p. 367, conveying land on Totier Creek, which was allotted him in Division of Estate of his father, William Hopkins, (II). They had at least one child. On Sept. 14, 1857 (W. B. 12, p. 86, Campbell Co.), Abner Anthony reported as Guardian of Wm. Hopkins the sum of \$455.78 rec'd May 27, 1837, from Exr. of Thomas Pursell, for his said ward's estate.
- (7) Margaret D. Hopkins (O. B. 1832-34, Jan. 2, 1832, p. 4, James and Margaret, orphans of William Hopkins, dec'd, selected William N. Haden as their guardian), m. Mosby Arnold, Feb. 20, 1833 (M. L. B. in Bedford Co., Va.). No issue.
- (8) Martha C. Hopkins, m. John H. Henderson (vide Suit Henderson et als, vs. Hopkins, et als, Division of estate of William Hopkins II, Minute Book 1832-36; Nov. 5, 1833, p. 184, Alb. Co.).

## II.

(5) **Dr. James Hopkins (Dr. Arthur).** The following sketch is taken from Wood's History of Albemarle County:

"James Hopkins was the son of Dr. Arthur Hopkins, who was one of the earliest and largest landholders in Albemarle. He was a man of fine education and considerable wealth. Making choice of his father's profession, he travelled abroad and studied medicine in the University of Edinburgh. On his return to this country, he settled in what is now Nelson County under the shadow of Sugar Loaf Mountain, where for many years he was occupied with an extensive practice. He was possessed not only of great learning, but also of great piety. He had an only child, a daughter, who was married to a Captain Richard Pollard. One evening while the doctor was kneeling in the act of conducting family worship, he was shot through a window of the room, and died in the course of an hour. After a careful measurement of tracks made in the snow by the shoes of the guilty person, a man named Lewis McWane was arrested for the crime, examined by the Amherst County Court, and sent on for trial in the District Court of Charlottesville. In due time he was convicted and executed at that place. On the scaffold he denied having performed the deed. He avowed that he had been employed by Pollard to commit the murder, and had approached the window of the house for that purpose, but when he saw the old man kneeling in prayer, his heart failed him, and he returned to Pollard a short distance off, and declared he could not perpetrate the act; that Pollard, after forcing him to exchange shoes, went to the window and shot his father-in-law with his own hand; and that his motive in desiring his death was to prevent him from making a will, having in some way formed the impression that he was to be excluded from all interest and control in the estate. On the ground of this statement Pollard was arrested and tried, but in the absence of all other testimony was acquitted; yet the belief was widely prevalent that McWane's declaration was true. Pollard lived to a great age, but never by word or act in the slightest degree betrayed his guilt. His purpose, if he had formed it, was in vain. Dr. Hopkins had already made his will. He provided for the gradual emancipation of his slaves, and devised his estate to his daughter, and his



grandson, Dr. Arthur Pollard, requiring the name of the latter to be changed to Hopkins, which was duly affected by the County Court of Amherst."

Dr. James Hopkins is said to have conceived a contempt for his son-in-law because he caught him running off negroes from the plantation and selling them. The will of Dr. James Hopkins, dated Oct. 31, 1802, probated in Amherst Co., Va., Mar. 16, 1803, in W. B. 4, pp. 86-110, contains 31 closely typewritten pages and is a real classic. An abstract of his will is included in this book. He emancipated his slaves, many of whom could then read, and required his executors to have the others "taught enough to enable them to read the Word of God." The second Committee for Amherst Co. was elected at the November Court, 1775. It was composed "of twenty-one of the most discreet, fit and able men of the County." On this Committee was Dr. James Hopkins (C. & K.). He was also Vestryman of St. Anne Parish, Albemarle Co., 1772-85 (Old Churches & Families of Virginia, Vol. 2, p. 50).

Dr. James Hopkins m. Anne Sparks Martin, whose progenitors were the same as those of the late U. S. Senator, Thomas Staples Martin of Albemarle Co., Va. It will be seen from the abstract of his will that he refers to his brother-in-law, Dr. William Martin. Dr. James Hopkins' brother, John Hopkins, m. Mary Martin, his wife's sister, and he named one of his daughters Anne Sparks Hopkins. Anne Sparks Martin and Mary Martin were probably nieces of Sparks Martin of Withy Bush House, County Pembroke, Esq., who left will dated Sept. 12, 1786, proved Aug. 3, 1787, which made bequests "To my brother Henry Martin, who went to Virginia, in America, many years ago, and his eldest son in succession failing him, to my brother John Martin, who also went to Virginia many years ago, whoever intends to take the Arms and name of Martin." The brother John was probably Col. John Martin, who lived in Caroline Co.—(Va. Magazine of History & Biography, Vol. XIII, p. 197).

Dr. James Hopkins' wife, Anne Sparks Hopkins, left will dated Sept. 1, 1824, pro. Aug. 28, 1834, in Nelson Co., Va. (W. B. "D," p. 316), in which she devises and bequeaths all of her property to her Grandson, Arthur Hopkins, and Nephew, John Wesley Green, in trust for her dau. Elizabeth Boush Pollard for her life, free from the control and debts of her husband, Richard C. Pollard, and at her death to be divided equally among her children, which she names. She appointed Arthur Hopkins and John Wesley Green her Executors. It has been contended that Dr. James Hopkins m. Ann Sparks, but see will of Sparks Martin, dated June 1, 1837, pro. Sept. 23, 1837 (D. B. "E," p. 402, Nelson Co.), in which he requests that his entire estate be sold, his debts paid and the remainder to be distributed equally "between my brothers, Hudson, George and James, and my sisters, Mary Hopkins and Sally

H. Christian, and my great Nephews, Arthur Hopkins, grandson of my late sister, Ann S. Hopkins and Jefferson W. Green, Grandson of my late sister, Abigail Green." He appointed Arthur Hopkins and Harden Perkins his Exrs.

Dr. James and Anne Sparks (Martin) Hopkins left only one child, a daughter:

### III.

- (1) Elizabeth Boush Hopkins, m. Capt. Richard Coleman Pollard. (See III-1).

### III.

(1) Elizabeth Boush Hopkins (Dr. James, Dr. Arthur), d. subsequent to 1834, date of probate of her mother's will; m. Capt. Richard Pollard, probably prior to 1790. He was probably a close relative of Henry Rives Pollard, the noted author and at one time Editor of "The Richmond Examiner." She and her son, Arthur Hopkins, by their next friend, Henry Martin, filed a bill in 1809 in the Richmond City Superior Court concerning the property of Dr. James Hopkins, in which she stated that her husband, Richard C. Pollard, had deserted her and had gone to Louisiana or Mississippi. (Vide Records of Augusta Co., Va., Vol. 2, p. 257-258, by Lyman Chalkley.)

Issue of Richard Coleman and Elizabeth Boush Pollard, as shown by the will of Ann Sparks Hopkins (W. B. "D," p. 316, Nelson Co., Va.), deed dated Nov. 19, 1820 (D. B. 4, p. 31, Nelson Co.), conveying property to Arthur Hopkins in trust for her daughter and her children, and other Virginia Records:

### IV.

- (1) Arthur H. Pollard, b. Feb., 1794. His name was changed to Hopkins under the will of his grandfather. He was probably one of the younger children. (See IV-1).
- (2) Elizabeth Nancy Pollard, m. (prior to Aug. 29, 1834) Daniel Moseley. They were living in Penna. in 1867. (D. B. 17, p. 12, Nelson Co.).
- (3) Sarah C. Pollard, m. Terisha Stevens, April 13, 1826 (M. L. B. Nelson Co., Geo. Penn security). He was dead Oct. 12, 1867 (D. B. 17, p. 12, Nelson Co., Va.).
- (4) Virginia D. Pollard, m. Wm. R. Myers, Aug. 28, 1840 (M. L. B. Nelson Co., Alex. Rives, security).
- (5) Mildred Ann Pollard, m. (prior to Aug. 28, 1834) Alexander Baker. Living in Augusta Co., Va., Oct. 12, 1867 (D. B. 17, p. 12, Nelson Co., Va.).
- (6) Mary Henry Pollard.
- (7) Eleanor S. Pollard, m. Taliaferro Stevens, July 25, 1836 (M. L. B. Nelson Co., Richard C. Pollard, security).
- (8) Richard C. Pollard, mentioned in will of his grandmother, Anne Sparks Hopkins, b. after Oct. 31, 1802, as Dr. James Hopkins, in his will, refers to grandson, Arthur, "and at present only son of my surviving child, Elizabeth Boush Pollard."



## IV.

(1) **Arthur H. Hopkins** (Richard C. and Elizabeth Boush Pollard, Dr. James Hopkins, Dr. Arthur Hopkins), was born, according to Dr. James Hopkins' will, Feb., 1794. He m. Elizabeth Moss, dau. of Wm. Moss, Jan. 1, 1819 (M. L. B. Amherst Co., Va.). See deed dated July 24, 1835 (D. B. "V," p. 264, Amherst Co.), where he and Elizabeth, his wife, of Nelson Co. released their interest in a part of the estate of Wm. Moss, dec'd, in which it is stated that Wm. Moss was the father of Elizabeth Hopkins. His will dated Nov. 11, 1862, probated Jan. 26, 1863, in Nelson Co. (W. B. "L," p. 445), mentions wife Elizabeth R. C. Hopkins, son James W. Hopkins, and dau. Ann Maria Hite. This dau. m. J. J. Hite (D. B. 16, p. 11, Nelson Co.). There is a M. L. B. in Nelson Co. where Robert E. Cutter m. Ann M. Hopkins, June 15, 1842. This may have been this dau. and J. J. Hite her husband by her (2nd) marriage. In his will he states, "I mention my son James, because although I have not heard from him for several years and may still be alive, but if he shall not appear at my wife's death, then my dau. to take the whole, if she be dead leaving no issue, unless my son James appears and enters claim within twelve months after my said wife's death. If they both die without issue, then to my sisters, Sally C. Stevens, Nancy Mosley, and Mildred Baker." James W. Hopkins later returns as is shown by deed dated Oct. 1st, 1867, to his mother, E. R. C. Hopkins, and sister Ann Maria Hite (D. B. 18, p. 255, Nelson Co., Va.).

## II.

(6) **Elizabeth Hopkins** (Dr. Arthur), b. about 1728, d. subsequent to 1776, m. John Smith, Jr. (b. Sept. 23, 1725), Jan. 27, 1747. (M. L. B. in Gooch. Co., Va.). Arthur Hopkins deeded land to a John Smith in Gooch. Co. in 1754 (D. B. 6, p. 417). On Oct. 14, 1757 (D. B. 7, p. 276, Gooch. Co.), William Cabell of Alb. Co. conveyed 1,200 acres of land to John Smith, Jr., of Gooch. Co. The deed is witnessed by Guy Smith, Thomas Wright, Frances Smith, John Smith, Robert Smith and Henry Martin. On Mar. 9, 1758 (D. B. 7, p. 262, Gooch. Co.), John Smith, Jr., deeds Bowker Smith 500 acres. There is a separate acknowledgement of Elizabeth, his wife (D. B. 8, p. 273, Gooch. Co., Va.), on Mar. 17, 1762. However, on Mar. 16, 1756 (D. B. 7, p. 69, Gooch. Co.), John Smith, Jr., and Elizabeth, his wife, of Halifax Co., conveyed James George 522 acres in Gooch. Co. (Pitts. Co. was formed from Halifax Co. in 1767.) They removed to Pitts. Co., where he left will dated Dec. 1, 1775, pro. Nov. 28, 1776, recorded D. & W. B. 5, p. 424. John Smith was a man of great wealth for his day. He was a brother of Guy Smith of Bedford Co., who m. his wife's sister, Ann Hopkins, and of Bowker Smith of Bedford Co., who m. Judith

Cox. (See Smith Family under Ann Hopkins, who m. Guy Smith).  
Issue:

### III.

- (1) Samuel Smith, m. Sarah Ward, dau. of Capt. William Ward (by his marriage to Mildred Adams, dau. of Robert and Penelope (Lynch) Adams) who was a son of Major John Ward of Bedford Co. (Vide deed of gift Feb. 17, 1806, D. B. 15, p. 69, from William Ward to his children, Sarah Smith and Milly Ward, of 15 slaves to be divided between them). Issue:

- (a) John Smith, m. (1st) Matilda Calloway, (2nd) Martha Bullock.
- (b) Eliza Smith, m. (1st) Ralph S. Calland, (2nd) Dr. William Leftwich, Oct. 12, 1814 (M. L. B. in Bedford Co.). (See "Leftwich-Turner Families of Virginia and Their Connections" for record of Leftwich family).
- (c) Mildred Ward Smith, m. Richard Jones.
- (d) Sally Ward Smith, m. Alexander Leftwich, son of Col. Thos. Leftwich, Jan. 9, 1818 (M. L. B. in Bedford Co.). See "Leftwich-Turner Families of Virginia and Their Connections" for descendants).
- (e) William Smith, m. Sarah Davis.
- (f) Paulina Smith, m. James Claytor.
- (g) Ann Smith.
- (h) Ralph Smith.

(Vide will dated July 30, 1826, of John Ward, Sr., of Pitts. Co., W. B. 1, p. 109, which names the above children).

- (2) Elizabeth Smith, b. April 4, 1758, bap. June 7, 1758. On page 52 of the "Douglas Register" is this entry: "June 7, 1758, John Smith and Elizabeth Hopkins, a dau. named Elizabeth, born April 4th, 1758." She m. Samuel Calland, Dec. 14, 1776. Ralph Smith, brother, on M. L. B., which bond is on file in Pitts. Co., Va.

"Samuel Calland was born in Scotland in 1750 and was operating a store at Pittsylvania Courthouse before 1774. He married Elizabeth, the daughter of Mr. John Smith, of "The Pocket," and lived a life of much elegance at his home. He left no will but his heirs are shown in the settlement of his estate as follows: Sons, Samuel, James Bowker and Ralph Calland; daughters, Elizabeth, the wife of William Calloway, and Matilda, the wife of Henry G. Calloway. His estate was divided into four plantations, listed as the Manor Plantation, the Glebe Plantation (formerly home of the Minister of the Established Church), the Dan River Plantation, and the Sandy River Plantation.

"The will of Mrs. Elizabeth Calland, widow of Samuel Calland, was recorded Feb. 18, 1828, and after making many bequests to different members of the family, she bequeathed "to Doctor Tavenor C. Shelton a small tract of land on Bearskin Creek in Pittsylvania; to my old and respected friend, John Tompkins, of Richmond, nine shares in the Virginia Bank."\*

- (3) Ralph Smith, d. unm. By will of his father, he was devised land in Pitts. and Bedford Cos. Campbell Co. was taken from Bedford Co. in 1781. This probably accounts for his land being in Campbell Co.

---

\*Quotation from "History of Pittsylvania County, Virginia," published by J. P. Bell Company, Lynchburg, Va., in 1929, by Mrs. Maud Carter Clement, Chatham, Va. In the writer's opinion, Mrs. Clement's new book is the peer of any county history he has ever seen. It gives a good record of the history and people of Halifax, Pittsylvania, Henry, Patrick, Franklin, Bedford and Campbell Counties, and to those persons who are interested in the early records and settlers of these counties it is an invaluable history of source information.—Editor.



He d. intestate and probably never married, as his property was divided among his brothers and sisters. (See Inv. dated May 12, 1827, Book 9, p. 185, Acct. Current of Ralph Smith, dec'd, in which legacies were paid to Annah B. Calloway, Samuel Smith, Jr., Elizabeth Calland, John Smith (minor), total amount received and paid of personal property \$12,511.88; see also Book 10, p. 34, and Inv. B, 11, p. 367, Mar. 9, 1837).

- (4) John Smith, m. Camila Thurman, d. (will dated Aug. 15, 1832, in Pitts. Co., W. B. 1, p. 297). (See Inv. and Appraisal B. 11, p. 293, January Term of Court 1836, where personal property was appraised at \$16,761.76, including 32 slaves; also Inv. Feb. Term, Book 11, p. 229). Issue:
  - (a) Ralph Smith. Father devised him land in Campbell Co. "which came to me from my brother, Ralph Smith, dec'd."
  - (b) John Smith (called minor).
  - (c) Samuel Smith. Issue: John (Orlander), Samuel and Bowker Smith.
  - (d) Camilla Smith, b. May 1, 1795, d. Aug. 31, 1832, m. Dr. Robert Thurman, Dec. 30, 1816, in Pitts. Co., Va.
  - (e) Stella J. Smith, b. Dec. 20, 1793, d. Aug. 19, 1832, m. Dr. George W. Clement, Dec. 1, 1811, in Pitts. Co., Va.
- (5) Bowker Smith, b. Aug. 19, 1760, bap. Sept. 23, 1760, m. Elizabeth surname unknown). He d. about 1808. (Vide Inv. Book 4, p. 111, dated Jan. 18, 1808). Also deed dated Jan. 6, 1808, D. B. 16, p. 31, Elizabeth Smith, relict of Bowker Smith, dec'd, for and in consideration of £350 of lawful money of Va., paid by Samuel Calland and John Smith, "two of the Legatees of Bowker Smith, dec'd, for all my dower interest in land, slaves and personal property of every kind in the estate of Bowker Smith, dec'd." Wit.: Ralph S. Calland, Samuel Calland, Jr., Arch. Young. Also deed dated May 6, 1816, D. B. 20, p. 177. Deed from John Smith of Pitts. Co., Samuel Smith of Bedford Co., Ralph Smith (brothers) and Elizabeth Smith (his widow) of Pitts. Co., William Calloway and Annah Calloway (Bowker's sister), his wife, of Bedford Co., to George W. Clement of Franklin Co. (consideration £1,000), who are all joint husband legatees of Booker (Bowker) Smith, dec'd.
- (6) Annah B. Smith, m. Capt. William Calloway, son of Col. William Calloway, of Bedford Co., Va.; William Calloway and Samuel Calland are referred to in Dr. James Hopkins' will as "sons-in-law of sister E. Smith." She was m. at date of father's will.

## II.

(7) Anne Hopkins (Dr. Arthur), b. cir. 1732, d. subsequent to Jan. 10, 1781, m. Guy Smith, Dec. 20, 1751 (M. L. B. Gooch. Co.). They moved to Albemarle Co. soon after marriage. On Aug. 10, 1758, Guy Smith of Albemarle Co. conveyed land to Wm. Hooper (D. B. 2, p. 62, Alb. Co.). On April 6, 1761 (D. B. 3, p. 55), Dr. Arthur Hopkins went on his bond to collect taxes for Albemarle Co. The Standard No. 32 of Richmond, Va., shows that Guy Smith was Deputy Sheriff of Albemarle Co. in 1755. On Aug. 22, 1769 (Orders 1763-71), he was one of the presiding Justices of Bedford Co. On Sept. 19, 1770 (D. B. 5, p. 280, Alb. Co.), Guy Smith of Bedford Co. conveyed property to Henry Martin of Alb. Co. They removed to Bedford Co. about 1768. He was High Sheriff of Bed-

ford Co. in 1776 (D. B. "F," p. 148), also 1778-1780. In 1779 (D. B. "F," p. 170 and 173), he conveyed William Leftwich two tracts of land on Little Otter River, aggregating 380 acres. Guy Smith was a brother of John Smith, who m. his wife's sister, Elizabeth, who left will in Pittsylvania Co., dated in 1776, and of Bowker Smith, who m. Judith Cox of Cumberland Co., Va.

### SMITH FAMILY

Rev. Guy Smith, an Episcopal minister, came to Virginia prior to 1700, and was rector of Abingdon Parish, Gloucester Co., Va., 1702-1719. He died about 1720. As he had a son named Lawrence, he may have been a relative of Major Lawrence Smith. In the Journal of Proceedings of the Convention of Clergymen, held at William and Mary College in Williamsburg in April, 1719, among the list of the clergymen present were Mr. Guy Smith and Mr. Ralph Bowker. See "Old Churches and Families of Virginia," by Bishop Meade, Vol. 2, pp. 393-424, for a full account of the proceedings of the convention in which Rev. Guy Smith and Rev. Bowker took a prominent part.

#### Issue of Rev. Guy Smith:

- (1) John Smith (known as Col. John Smith), bap. June 3, 1701, m. Ann Bowker, dau. of Rev. Ralph Bowker, of King and Queen Co. The proof of this marriage is found in a deed of record in Spottsylvania Co., Va., dated Dec., 1751, from Bowker Smith, of Cumberland Co., Va., and Judith, his wife, conveying 150 acres, "a part of a tract of land patented by Ralph Bowker, Clk. of St. Stephen's Parish, King & Queen Co., and by him bequeathed to his daughter, Ann Smith, the said patent having been renewed in May, 1729, by Bird Bowker, and by him bequeathed to Bowker Smith." She d. in Abingdon Parish, Gloucester Co., Va., and was buried there Aug. 17, 1773. This John Smith was probably the John Smith of St. Paul's Parish, Hanover Co., who devised to his son, John, land on Lickinghole Creek, Gooch. Co., which land was sold by the latter in 1772. Three of his children are known, viz:
  - (a) John Smith, b. Sept. 23, 1725, d. in Pitts. Co.; m. Elizabeth Hopkins, dau. of Col. Arthur Hopkins and sister of Anne Hopkins.
  - (b) Bowker Smith, bap. in Gloucester Co. Mar. 31, 1723, and d. in Bedford Co. in 1768, m. Judith Cox, of Cumberland Co.
  - (c) Guy Smith, who m. Ann Hopkins, dau. of Col. Arthur Hopkins.
- (2) Guy Smith, bap. Dec. 12, 1704, buried in Gloucester Co., Jan. 28, 1736, m. (1st) Sarah and had issue in Gloucester Co.
  - (a) Guy Smith, bap. July 26, 1728.
  - (b) Sarah Smith.He married (2nd) Sarah and had issue:
  - (c) Joseph Smith.
- (3) Mary Smith.
- (4) Joanna Smith.
- (5) Ann Smith.
- (6) Susanna Smith.



(7) Constantine Smith, b. Sept. 16, 1717, lived in King & Queen Co. in 1761, but in 1770 calling himself of the Parish of South Farnham, Essex Co., he gave the land deeded to him in Gooch. by Bowker Smith to his son, Lawrence Smith. (Gooch. Co. records).

(8) Lawrence Smith, b. Sept. 16, 1719.

Adapted from William and Mary Quarterly (Vol. IX, pp. 44-45).

Issue of Guy and Anne Hopkins Smith, according to his will dated Jan. 10, 1781, probated Sept. 24, 1781, Bedford Co., Va. (W. B. "A," p. 422) :

### III.

(1) Dau. Anne Smith, m. Daniel Trigg. (See III-1).

(2) Dau. Elizabeth Smith.

(3) Dau. Joannah Hail (he speaks of, but does not name, the rest of Joannah's children).

Abednego Hail (probably son-in-law, and husband of Joannah Hail).  
Gr. dau. Mary Hail.

(4) Son Bird Bowker Smith (moved to Montgomery Co., Va., D. B. 1, and 11, pp. 177 and 377).

(5) Son Guy Smith (moved to Franklin Co., Va., D. B. 1, p. 388, and D. B. "K", p. 377).

(6) Dau. Jenny Smith, m. Major William Terry, Military Lieut., of Bedford Co., in 1794.

(7) Dau. Lucy Smith.

(8) Dau. Susannah Smith, m. John Leftwich, Feb. 7, 1788 (M. L. B. Bedford Co.). See "Leftwich-Turner Families of Virginia and Their Connections" by Walter L. Hopkins for their descendants.

Daniel Trigg, Stephen Smith and Bird B. Smith were his Exrs. He refers to Jenny, Bird Bowker, Lucy, Susannah, Katie Bowker, and Guy as being unmarried and requests that the land which he purchased from Standley Gower in Buckingham Co. be sold and divided among them. William Leftwich, John Otey, Francis Hopkins and John Phelps were appointed appraisers "of the estate of Guy Smith, Gentleman, dec'd," Sept. 24, 1781 (Orders 1774-82).

### III.

(1) Anne Smith (Guy and Ann (Hopkins) Smith, Dr. Arthur), b. Feb. 20, 1755, d. Feb. 9, 1795, m. Daniel Trigg, Jan. 30, 1777. He was b. Aug. 14, 1749, d. April 3, 1819. He was a son of William Trigg, who was b. May 10, 1716, d. Jan., 1773, m. Mary Johns. He was a large property owner in Bedford Co. and was appointed Judge of said County June 23, 1762. He also had a son William, who m. Sarah Saunders, dau. of Col. James Saunders of Orange Co., N. C. On Nov. 24, 1778, he was appointed Lt. Col. of Virginia militia from Bedford Co. He owned extensive real estate and many slaves. This is the William Trigg from whom Francis Hopkins of Amelia Co. purchased 400 acres, Jan. 22, 1771. Issue of Ann Smith and Daniel Trigg:

### IV.

(1) Guy Smith Trigg, b. Dec. 29, 1777, d. Dec. 24, 1808, m. Fanny B. Jackson, April 7, 1808.

(2) John Johns Trigg, b. Mar. 22, 1779, m. Elsie King.

- (3) Daniel Trigg, Jr., b. June 8, 1780.
- (4) Mary Trigg, b. Dec. 2, 1781, m. William King.
- (5) Anne Trigg, b. June 14, 1783.
- (6) William Trigg, b. Dec. 26, 1784, m. Rachel Findlay.
- (7) Stephen Trigg, b. Oct. 26, 1786.
- (8) Abram Byrd Trigg, b. Oct. 12, 1789, m. Mary Mitchell, June 18, 1818. (See IV-8).
- (9) Betsy Trigg, b. Mar. 10, 1791, d. Feb. 25, 1849, m. Rufus Morgan.
- (10) James Trigg, b. June 26, 1793, m. Anne King.
- (11) Joseph Crockett Trigg, b. Sept. 25, 1795, m. Elizabeth Findlay.
- (12) Rhoda Trigg (twin of above), b. Sept. 25, 1795, m. Edward Campbell.

## IV.

(8) **Abram Byrd Trigg** (Daniel Trigg, Guy and Ann Smith, Dr. Arthur Hopkins), b. Oct. 12, 1789, d. Jan. 29, 1852, m. Mary Mitchell (b. April 24, 1801, d. Jan. 3, 1862) June 18, 1818. Issue:

## V.

- (1) J. E. C. Trigg, b. Sept. 15, 1822, d. Mar. 14, 1901, m. Rachel F. Branch, Sept. 19, 1850, at Abingdon, Va. (See V-1).
- (2) John D. M. Trigg, b. Nov. 17, 1824, d. April 7, 1861.
- (3) Frances S. Trigg, b. Aug. 4, 1826, d. Feb. 20, 1896.
- (4) Rachel D. L. Trigg, b. Mar. 4, 1828, d. Aug. 1, 1872.
- (5) Sallie M. Trigg, b. Jan. 18, 1832, d. Feb. 4, 1909.
- (6) Wyndham R. Trigg, b. Jan. 22, 1834, m. Nannie Hurst.
- (7) Abram B. Trigg, b. Jan. 31, 1836, d. Sept. 22, 1878, m. Susan Preston White, Abingdon, Va.
- (8) Bettie Mitchell Trigg, b. Sept., 1838.
- (9) Anna D. Trigg, b. Oct. 29, 1839, d. Mar. 4, 1915.
- (10) Thomas K. Trigg, b. Sept. 12, 1841, d. Nov. 3, 1915, m. Mary E. Jackson, Feb. 28, 1883, Abingdon, Va.
- (11) James E. Trigg, b. Jan. 26, 1845, d. May 5, 1862.

## V.

(1) **Joseph E. C. Trigg** (Abram, Daniel Trigg, Guy and Ann Smith, Dr. Arthur Hopkins), b. Sept. 15, 1822, d. Mar., 1901, m. Rachel F. Branch, dau. of Peter Jones Branch, Sept. 19, 1850, at Abingdon, Va. She was b. Oct. 24, 1828, d. July 22, 1888. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) Lilburn Trigg, b. June 26, 1851, d. July 24, 1888, m. Sarah V. Thompson, Dec. 24, 1878. (See VI-1).
- (2) Eliza M. Trigg, b. Feb. 13, 1853, d. Sept. 26, 1856.
- (3) Peter Branch Trigg, b. July 11, 1855, d. Nov. 12, 1881.
- (4) Abram Byrd Trigg, b. July 8, 1860.

## VI.

(1) **Lilburn Trigg** (Joseph, Abram, Daniel Trigg, Guy and Ann Smith, Dr. Arthur Hopkins), b. June 26, 1851, d. July 24, 1888,



m. Sarah V. Thompson, dau. of A. G. Thompson, Dec. 24, 1878, at Abingdon, Va. She was b. Oct. 29, 1859. Issue:

## VII.

- (1) Theodosia Trigg, b. Mar. 3, 1880, m. David A. Preston (b. Dec. 29, 1869), Nov. 8, 1911, at Abingdon, Va. Issue:
  - (a) David A. Preston, Jr., b. Dec. 12, 1914, of Abingdon, Va.
  - (b) Byrd C. Preston, b. Jan. 6, 1918, of Abingdon, Va.
- (2) Mary Branch Trigg, now of Birmingham, Ala., b. Nov. 13, 1881, m. K. W. Constantine, Aug. 30, 1905, at Abingdon, Va. Issue:
  - (a) Byrd Trigg Constantine, b. Dec. 19, 1906.
  - (b) Cunningham W. Constantine, b. Jan. 5, 1908.
  - (c) Francis H. Constantine, b. Sept. 27, 1909.
  - (d) Mary W. Constantine, b. Feb. 12, 1914.
  - (e) Julia Constantine, b. Sept. 13, 1922.
- (3) Joseph E. C. Trigg, Jr., b. Dec. 21, 1883, m. Mabel Roberts (b. July 18, 1883), dau. of W. R. Roberts, January 29, 1903, at Bristol, Tenn. Issue:
  - (a) Thomas Reames Trigg, b. Feb. 12, 1910, of East Radford, Va.
  - (b) Lilburn Branch Trigg, b. July 21, 1911, of East Radford, Va.
- (4) Willie M. Trigg, b. Sept. 28, 1885, of Abingdon, Va.

For the information of the descendants of John and Guy Smith, who m. Elizabeth and Ann Hopkins, a record of their brother, Bowker Smith, is here given:

Bowker Smith left a will dated Jan. 24, 1768, probated in Bedford County Mar. 28, 1768 (W. B. "A", p. 48), in which he mentions:

Wife: Judith Smith, dau. of Stephen and Judith (Woodson) Cox.

Daus.: Elizabeth and Judith Smith.

Sons: John, Stephen, Bowker, Guy, William and Achillis Smith.

He appoints brothers, John Smith and Guy Smith, Exrs., and will is witnessed by Thomas Smith, Henry Pigg and Jane Snow. John Smith is later appointed guardian of Booker (Bowker) Smith, orphan of Booker Smith, Jan. 25, 1773. (Orders 1772-74).

He probably moved to Bedford County from Goochland around 1761, for on Dec. 14, of that year (D. B. 8, p. 196, Gooch. Co.), he conveys 500 acres to Constantine Smith, of King & Queen Co., and he speaks of himself as being from Goochland Co. This conveyance was witnessed by John Smith, William Hudnall and Robert Smith.

He m. Judith Cox, May 22, 1749 (M. L. B. in Cumberland Co., Va.), (a cousin of Jane Cox who m. Francis Hopkins, Nov. 24, 1760), dau. of Stephen and Judith (Woodson) Cox of Gooch. and Cumb. Cos., Va., gr. dau. of William Cox and great gr. dau. of John Cox, of Henrico Co., Va. Judith Woodson (John, Robert, John), b. cir. 1706, m. Stephen Cox cir. 1727 and settled in that part of Gooch. Co. South of the James River which is now Cumberland Co. His will was probated in Cumberland in 1779 (W. B. 1, p. 1), but it has been torn out, however, see deed dated Mar. 15, 1745 (D. B. 5, p. 86, Gooch. Co.) from Stephen Cox and Judith, his wife, to John Harris, all of Gooch. Co., in which this language is used:

"Whereas, John Woodson, late of Henrico County, Dec'd, was in his lifetime seized of and in a certain tract of land containing 200 acres, situate, lying and being in Goochland County on the North side of James River, opposite to the Manakin Town, and the above said John Woodson being thereof seized, did by his certain last will and testament bearing date the 25 day of

November, 1715, give, devise and bequeath to his dau. Judith Woodson, and to the heirs of her body the before mentioned tract of land, whereas he the said Stephen Cox having married the above said Judith Woodson, together with his wife after the decease of her father in and on the aforesaid mentioned land entered, and was and is thereof seized."

(Vide also his son's, Stephen Cox, will, dated June 12, 1758 (W. B. 1, p. 165, Cumberland Co., Va.), in which he wills property to his mother, Judith Cox, brothers, William Cox, Josiah Cox (under 21), to sister, Judith Smith—£30, and to "my four youngest sisters, Sarah, Mary, Tabitha and Martha Cox." Mother, Judith Cox, and brother, Josiah Cox, appointed Exrs. Judith Cox, mother of Stephen. a Quaker, qualified on his estate, giving John Smith, Bowker Smith and Francis Clements as security).

## II.

(8) **Mary Hopkins** (Dr. Arthur) was the seventh child of her parents. She was b. in Jan., 1735, in Goochland Co., Va., d. July 12, 1811, at the age of 76, and buried at Sion Hill Cemetery, Buckingham Co., Va., where a monument was erected to her memory and that of her husband by their daughter, Eliza Lewis. She married Joseph Cabell, Oct. 18, 1752 (M. L. B. in Goochland Co., upon which her brother, John Hopkins, was security and witness).

Joseph Cabell, b. Sept. 19, 1732. in Goochland Co., Va., d. Mar. 1, 1798, was the 3d child of Dr. William Cabell the emigrant, 1723, by Elizabeth Burke, his wife. He was Justice of the Peace for Albemarle 1760, Major of Militia 1762, Burgess for Buckingham 1768-71 for Amherst 1772-75, member of Convention 1775-76, a Commissioner in 1776, Pay-master to the troops that fought at Point Pleasant under Gen. Andrew Lewis, vestryman for Amherst in 1776, Justice for ibid 1777, County Lieutenant in 1777, and was succeeded in 1780 by Col. Hugh Rose. He commanded a regiment of Militia to which were attached the students of William and Mary College at the siege of Yorktown, and was present at the surrender of Lord Cornwallis. In a legislative capacity he was Member of the State Senate 1781-85, and represented Buckingham for the House of Delegates 1788-90. "A man of unbounded popularity and great influence, he was a devoted patriot, making large concessions without compensation, a lion when roused but naturally as gentle as a lamb, and generous as a prince."

Issue of Joseph and Mary Hopkins Cabell:

## III.

- (1) Elizabeth Cabell (the 1st), b. 1753, d. Jan. 31, 1771, and was buried at Clover Plains estate, Va., m. Capt. William Megginson, in 1769, at "Winton," Amherst Co., brother to Martha who m. William Horsley. They lived in Amherst Co., Va.; Capt. Megginson d. Aug. 31, 1776, in the Revolutionary army. They left numerous descendants.
- (2) Joseph Cabell, Jr., b. Jan. 6, 1762; emigrated to Kentucky in 1811 and settled in Henderson Co., d. Aug. 31, 1831, at his Ky. homestead. He was educated at Hampden Sidney and William & Mary Colleges, Va., was a member of the company of students that fought at Yorktown under Col. Joseph Cabell, Sr.; he applied himself to farming with



success but finally determined to follow his sisters to Ky. and sold "Repton" to Gov. William Cabell, who changed its name to "Montevideo"; was a captain prior to 1787; one of the trustees for the town of Greensville (1788) and for Warminster Academy in Amherst Co. (1791-95); he was owner of a noted horse called "Hyder Ali" which was sold to Col. Samuel J. Cabell (1793). He m. (1st) Pocahontas Rebecca Bolling at the Bollingbroke House, Petersburg, Va., in 1783. She was dau. of Col. Robert Bolling of Buckingham Co., Va. (by his wife, Susan Watson, of Henrico Co.). He m. (2nd) Oct. 31, 1804, Mrs. Anne E. Duval, dau. of Archibald Bolling (by his wife, Jane Randolph) and first cousin to his own first wife. Left many descendants.

- (3) Mary Hopkins Cabell, b. Feb. 22, 1769, in Va. (probably at "Sion Hill" Buckingham Co., her father's homestead); d. Mar. 26, 1858, in her ninetieth year, at her son's residence in Louisville, Ky., m. June 28, 1785, to John Breckenbridge at her father's residence. They lived first at "The Glebe" in Alb. Co., a few miles N. W. of Warren; moved to Kentucky in 1793. They left many descendants.
- (4) Ann Cabell, b. Feb. 15, 1771; d. July 27, 1840, at Elk Hill, Fayette Co., Ky., m. Robert Carter Harrison, Feb. 14, 1788, at her father's residence; the young couple lived first at "Ampt Hill" Cumberland Co., Va., on lands that had come down to that branch of the family from Robert, commonly called, "King Carter"; in 1806, with nine children they emigrated to Fayette Co., Ky., on lands which had belonged to Shadrack Vaughan for military service in Braddock's war; they called their new home "Elk Hill" and here their last child was born. Robert Carter Harrison was son of Susanna Randolph & (her husband) Carter Henry Harrison, the next brother to Benjamin Harrison, the Signer, b. 1726. They left many descendants.
- (5) Elizabeth Cabell (the 2nd), b. cir. 1772, d. in Ky., Feb. 6, 1855; named for her sister, Elizabeth, who d. in 1771; m. Col. William J. Lewis (b. July 4, 1766), who was a son of Col. Wm. Lewis of Sweet Springs, Va., and grandson of John Lewis, the first European settler of Augusta Co., Va. Col. William Lewis was Member of Congress 1817-19, died 1828 at Mount Athos, and was buried in a vault blasted out of a solid rock at its summit. He died without any issue.

The foregoing record of Mary Hopkins and Col. Joseph Cabell, has been taken, with but slight change in arrangement and text, from Dr. Alexander Brown's eminent work, "Cabells and Their Kin," a most admirable presentment of Virginia Biography, History and Genealogy, to which reference is made for a very complete record of their descendants.

## II.

(11) Frances Hopkins (Dr. Arthur) d. (prior to 1802), m. John Davis of Mecklenburg Co., Va., prior to 1762. Her brother, Dr. James Hopkins, of Amherst, in his will, made certain bequests, "to James Hopkins Davis, son of sister Amelia, to Sister Frances Davis's, dec'd, children, and to nephew, John Davis, son of Sister Jane, dec'd." The legacies for the above to be paid to his brother-in-law, W. Baxter Davis, of Mecklenburg Co., if he be not living then to his widow.

William Davis left a will in Mecklenburg Co., dated Oct. 25, 1799, pro. June 18, 1801, W. B. 4, p. 295, in which he devised property to grand sons, John Davis and Arthur Davis, "sons of my son John Davis," and John Davis, son of William Davis, left



will dated Mar. 14, 1803, pro. Oct. 10, 1803, W. B. 5, p. 36, of which the following is an abstract: "I lend unto my beloved wife, Frances Davis, all the land lying on the North side of Roanoke River, until she marries, then unto my youngest son, not Christened, but intended to be named Baxter Davis, I give to my sons, Arthur H. Davis, William Davis, John Davis and daughter Jane J. Davis the land which I purchased from Theophilus Field and Samuel Hopkins. I desire the residue of my property to be divided among my five children." By a codicil he bequeathed Jane Puckett, wife of John Puckett, £50. Jane Puckett was dau. of Arthur Hopkins, Jr., brother of his first wife. Frances, mentioned in the will, was his 2nd wife, his 1st wife, Frances Hopkins, having died prior to Oct. 31, 1802. Frances Davis (widow) and 2nd wife of John Davis, left will dated Jan. 20, 1810, pro. Mar. 12, 1810 (W. B. 6, p. 325, Mecklenburg Co.), in which she directed that all of her estate be sold and divided "between my two children, Arthur Davis and Baxter Davis, when they reach the age of 21," etc. Arthur H. Davis left will in Mecklenburg Co., dated Jan. 2, 1818, pro. Mar. 18, 1818, in which he left his property to brothers, John and Baxter Davis and to Louise Tatum, Dolly and Patsey Collier.

## II.

(13) **Isabella Hopkins** (Dr. Arthur), b. (not of age May 31, 1765, date of her father's will), d. cir. 1799, m. (1st) Peartree Smith, (b. June 13, 1748), cir. 1770. There is an agreement dated Nov. 10, 1777 (D. B. 9, p. 128), in Chesterfield Co. Va., between David Patterson, William Scott and Drury Smith, as attorney in fact for William Smith, Obadiah Smith and James Powell Cocke and Lucy his wife, children and legatees of Obadiah Smith, Sr., late of Chesterfield Co. of the first part and Peartree Smith, oldest son, of the said Obadiah Smith, Sr., of the second part, in which it is stated that Obadiah only left Peartree £250 in Current Money and certain furniture and that Peartree felt himself entitled to an equal distributive share of the property of his said father "by virtue of a marriage contract which he, the said Peartree Smith, insists to have been made by his said father with Joseph Cabell of the county of Amherst, then guardian of Isabella Hopkins, with whom the said Peartree Smith was then engaged in a treaty of marriage, which marriage hath since taken effect, the said Obadiah by his said contract, as the said Peartree insists, engaging to give in consideration of the said marriage an equal portion of his said estate, whenever he should happen to decease. Now the said parties of the first part being desirous to settle the said dispute, agree to a reapportionment," etc.

On Nov. 1, 1777 (D. B. 7, p. 246, Alb. Co.), Peartree Smith of Meck'b'g Co. appoints "my friend and kinsman, James Hopkins, Atty. to prosecute suits for the recovery of two tracts of land"—



742 acres, from Zachariah Burnley and 675 acres from Joseph Jeffries. He mentions Edmund Randolph as his attorney-at-law.

Pear tree Smith left will dated Nov. 7, 1778 (W. B. 1, p. 294, Meck'b'g Co.), probated April 12, 1779, on motion of Samuel Hopkins, Gentleman, in which he lends wife, Isabella Smith, certain property during life, gives certain property to daus. Nancy and Elizabeth Smith, and to son Obadiah Smith (under 21). Appoints Samuel Hopkins, William Smith, John Smith, Exrs., and wife Isabella Smith Exrx. Wit. by Daniel Morrow, Hugh McKee, Archillis Jeffries.

Pear tree Smith was the oldest son of Obadiah Smith, who left will dated Jan. 22, 1777, pro. at May Court, 1777 (W. B. 3, p. 100, and O. B. 6, p. 132), Chesterfield Co. Va., in which is mentioned sons Pear tree, Obadiah, William, dau. Lucy, grand-dau. Elizabeth Winston and grandson Obadiah, son of Pear tree. He also mentions Edith Christian (or Christmas). He devises them land in Chesterfield, Meck'b'g Cos., Va., and in North Carolina. In "Cabells and Their Kin," p. 59, it is said that "Dr. William Cabell m. Elizabeth Burks, dau. of Samuel and Mary Davis Burks, of Henrico Co., about 1726. She d. Sept. 21, 1756. Her only sister, Mary Burks, m. Obadiah Smith, who d. Feb. 18, 1777, in Chesterfield Co., leaving children: Pear tree Smith, William Smith, who m. Elizabeth Mayo, Lucy Smith, who m. James Powell Cocke, and Elizabeth Smith, who m. Isaac Winston. According to "the Douglas Register," Obadiah Smith and Mary Burk had the following children: Luke Smith, b. Aug. 23, 1744; Susannah Smith, b. April 28, 1746; Pear tree Smith, b. June 13, 1748; Elizabeth Smith, b. Nov. 28, 1750; William Smith, b. Nov. 15, 1752; Obadiah Smith, b. May 7, 1755; Lucy Smith, b. Dec. 8, 1756, in Tuckahoe; baptized Mar. 12, 1757; and Joseph Smith, b. Nov., 1761; baptized Dec. 14, 1761.

Obadiah Smith, above, whose will was recorded in Chesterfield Co. in 1777, was a son of Obadiah Smith (who m. Mary Woodson), whose will was dated Oct. 29, 1744; pro. 1st Monday in June, 1748, in D. B. 1744-48, p. 155, Henrico Co., Va. In will he mentions wife Mary, sons John, Obadiah, Jacob, Luke, William, daus. Elizabeth Ellis, Mary Smith and Ann Smith. This Smith family was probably related to John and Guy Smith, who m. Isabella Hopkins's sisters, Elizabeth and Ann Hopkins.

Isabella Hopkins m. (2nd) Joseph Townes. Dr. James Hopkins, in his will, made a bequest to his sister, Isabella Townes's children, but does not name them. He requests these legacies be paid into the hands of his brother-in-law, W. Baxter Davis, of Meck'b'g Co., Va. In a deed dated May 17, 1796, of record in Meck'b'g Co. (D. B. 9, p. 133), Joseph Townes and Isabella, his wife, convey to Obadiah Smith, all of Meck'b'g Co., 500 acres value of £550

being the same land left by will of Obadiah Smith of Chesterfield Co., Va., to Isabella Townes (formerly Isabella Smith, widow of Peartree Smith), during life and then to Obadiah Smith, son of Peartree Smith. On same date, Obadiah Smith, Isabella Townes and Joseph Townes, of Meck'b'g Co. convey the same property to Barkley Elam of Chesterfield Co. Joseph Townes m. (2nd) Susanna ———, prior to 1804. (See deed dated Mar. 21, 1804, D. B. 12, p. 76, Meck'b'g Co. in which Joseph Townes and Susanna Townes convey John Speed 123 acres of land). In the marriage register, Bristol Parish, page 17, Archives Dept. Virginia State Library, is a marriage of Joseph Townes to Susanna Cralle, of Lunenburg Co., Jan. 16, 1800.

Joseph Townes left will dated Jan. 8, 1824, pro. Aug. 17, 1824 (W. B. 10, p. 92, Meck'b'g Co.), in which he leaves wife (does not give her name) all property during life or widowhood, and then to his four daus., viz: Isabella H. Townes, now Isabella H. Speed, Nancy L. Townes, Martha Townes, now Martha Allen, and Susanna O. Townes. Appoints Wm. Townes, Exr. Isabella was probably his dau. by his wife Isabella Hopkins Smith, while probably the last three children were by his 2nd wife, Susanna.

Known issue of Peartree and Isabella (Hopkins) Smith:

### III.

- (1) Elizabeth Smith.
- (2) Obadiah Smith, b. cir 1775 (under 21 in 1778), d. 1829 at Henderson, Ky., m. (1st) Tabitha Osborne Wilson; m. (2nd) Elizabeth Hart Eaches.
- (3) Nancy Smith, b. Feb. 2, 1777, d. July 1, 1843, at Henderson, Ky., m. Robert Terry (b. Jan. 12, 1770, d. Nov. 15, 1826), son of Nathaniel and Sarah Royall Terry of Halifax Co., Va. Issue:
  - (a) Sarah Royall Terry, d. Feb. 10, 1831, m. John G. Holloway, April 1, 1830, d. s. p.
  - (b) Ann Isabella Terry, m. David R. Burbank. Issue: Robert Terry Burbank, d. at 16 years of age.
  - (c) Patsy Terry, m. Dr. Owen Glass. Issue: Sarah Terry Glass and Robert Terry Glass.
  - (d) Nathaniel Dickinson Terry, b. July 19, 1814, d. Oct. 17, 1879, m. Sarah Inskeep Rudy (b. July 22, 1826, d. Jan. 18, 1901), dau. of Henry and Margaret Haywood Rudy, July 22, 1841, at Henderson, Ky. Issue:
    1. Charles Edwin Terry, b. May 15, 1842, d. unm. Oct. 31, 1878.
    2. Robert Henry Terry, b. Mar. 19, 1847, d. Jan. 29, 1900, m. Myrtle Harris at Sanford, Fla. Issue: Charles Edwin, James H., Royall, Robert H. and Nathalie Terry.
    3. Martha Ann Terry, b. Jan. 8, 1844, d. April 1, 1899, m. Capt. Charles Grover Perkins, Nov. 17, 1863, at Henderson, Ky. Issue: J. Royall, Sara Terry, Elizabeth Charlton, Ella Annie, Charles Grover, Mary Young, and Edwin Terry Perkins.
    4. Mary Royall Terry, b. Sept. 3, 1850, d. Jan. 12, 1910, m.



Dr. John Franklin Young (b. Sept. 12, 1840, d. Feb. 1, 1880), Jan. 1, 1873, at Henderson, Ky. Issue:

- a. Sarah Terry Young, m. (1st) Carl Philipp Schlamp, (d. April 17, 1915), Nov. 10, 1903, at Henderson, Ky.; m. (2nd) Clinton Griffith, of Owensboro, Ky., at Indianapolis, Ind., Aug. 12, 1918. No issue by this marriage. Issue by (1st) marriage: Carl Philipp Schlamp, Jr., and Mary Terry Schlamp.



## CHAPTER II

### DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM HOPKINS OF NEW KENT AND JAMES CITY COUNTIES, VIRGINIA

#### I.

(1) **William Hopkins**, b. cir. 1685, d. in St. Peter's Parish, New Kent or James City County, Va., Dec. 16, 1755. His wife was Frances, surname unknown, who d. Dec. 10, 1755. Due to the complete destruction of the records of New Kent, James City and several of the surrounding counties by the Federal Army in the War Between the States, it has been impossible to ascertain definitely his parentage, but it is believed that he was a son or a grandson of John Hopkins, who came over from England with Henry Soane in 1656 and settled in New Kent County.

In the "Register and Vestry Book" of St. Peter's Parish, New Kent and James City Cos., Va., published by the Virginia Chapter of the Colonial Dames of America in 1904, are the following Hopkins records:

"Anne, the dau. of William and Frances Hopkins, was b. July 20th, bap. Aug. 2, 1728.

Anne, dau. of William and Frances Hopkins, d. April 3, 1735.

Francis and James, twin sons of William and Frances Hopkins, b. Feb. 27, 1737.

Frances, wife of William Hopkins, d. Dec. 10, 1755.

William Hopkins, d. Dec. 16, 1755.

Peter, a negro of William Hopkins, b. Dec. 13, 1726.

Joe, a negro boy belonging to William Hopkins, b. Sept. 10, 1729.

Phil, a negro boy belonging to William Hopkins, b. April 14, 1738.

Sarah Hopkins, d. Jan. 29, 1737.

Sterling, son of William and Sarah Hopkins, b. Dec. 5, 1759.

William Tragu, son of John and Sarah Hopkins, b. Mar. 25, 1757.

John, son of John and Sarah Hopkins, b. Feb. 25, 1760, bap. Mar. 23rd.

John Hopkins departed this life aged 54 years, July 16, 1766."

"At a Vestry Meeting in the Vestry Room of St. Peter's Parish, held August 24th, 1751, the following resolution was passed:

"Resolved: That Mr. John Lewis and Mr. William Hopkins be appointed two of the Vestry men of this Parish, and that the Clerk do give them notice thereof."

"At a Vestry Meeting held at the Vestry Room of St. Peter's Parish the 29th day of September, 1757, the following action was taken:

"Mr. William Vaughan having been chosen by the last Vestry to serve as Vestryman in the room of Mr. William Hopkins, deceased, hath this day duly qualified himself by taking the oaths required by law and is therefore admitted a member of this Vestry."

It has, also, been impossible to ascertain the names of all of



William and Frances Hopkins' children, but from the foregoing and other records hereinafter given, it appears that the following were among their issue:

## II.

- (1) John Hopkins, b. 1713, d. July 16, 1766, "aged about 53 years." He m. Sarah Williams, widow of Hubbard Bates Williams, prior to 1755. At a Court held 1st Wednesday in Aug., 1755, in Charles City Co. (O. B. 1751-57, p. 429), is this record: "Upon the petition of Richard Kennon, setting forth that he is bound in this Court as security for Hubbard Bates Williams, his due and faithful Administration of the estate of Isaac Williams, dec'd, and that he apprehends himself to be in danger of suffering damages by reason of his being security as aforesaid and the said Hubbard Bates Williams is since dead, and his widow, Sarah Williams, is intermarried to John Hopkins, of James City Co., and the said John Hopkins having been duly summoned and not appearing, it is ordered that he within one month from this time give the petitioner sufficient security to indemnify him against any damages that may happen to him," etc. See also pp. 441, 457 and 459, of same Order Book. It will be seen that John Hopkins was about 47 years of age at the time he married Sarah Williams. It is not known whether he was previously married. They left at least two children:
  - (a) William Tragu Hopkins, b. Mar. 25, 1757.
  - (b) John Hopkins, b. Feb. 26, 1760, bap. Mar. 23, 1760. (From St. Peter's Parish Register). From 1782 to 1786, the personal property tax book of New Kent Co. shows that a John Hopkins paid a tax on seven to twenty slaves each year.
- (2) William Hopkins, b. cir 1725, d. in Dec., 1799, m. Sarah ....., prior to Jan., 1759. (See II-2).
- (3) Anne Hopkins, b. July 20, 1728, bap. Aug. 2, 1728, d. April 3, 1735.
- (4) Sarah Hopkins, d. Jan. 29, 1737.
- (5) James Hopkins (twin brother of Francis), b. in New Kent or James City Co., Feb. 27, 1737, m. Elizabeth Marston in Charles City Co., Jan. 17, 1763. (See II-5).
- (6) Francis Hopkins, b. Feb. 27, 1737, in New Kent or James City Co., d. 1804, in Bedford Co., m. Jane Cox in Cumberland Co., Nov. 25, 1760. (See II-6).
- (7) Frances Hopkins, b. Jan. 27, 1738 (Birth recorded in Gov. Nelson's Bible) d. subsequent to 1790, m. Brazure Williams prior to Jan. 17, 1759. Reference is made to the will of Brazure Williams, dated July 20, 1790; pro. Oct. 17, 1793 (W. B. 1, p. 151, Charles City), in which he left the plantation "whereon I now live to my grandson, Brazure Williams Pryor, reserving the use of it to my son-in-law, Samuel Pryor, during my grandson's minority or celibacy, but if my grandson should die before he reaches the age of 21 years, or without lawful heirs, then said property is to go to my granddaughter, Elizabeth Smallwood." He devised his wife Frances one-third of the above land for life, etc. He appointed his sons-in-law, John Smallwood and Samuel Pryor, Exrs., and Reuben Hopkins was one of the witnesses to the will.
- (8) Mary Hopkins, b. July 14, 1739, in James City Co., d. in Bedford Co., about 1815, m. Col. John Otey of New Kent Co., cir. 1764. Her birth is recorded in Gov. Nelson's Bible. (See II-8).

Major Rowland Dabney Buford, b. Sept. 20, 1827, d. Feb. 3, 1921, a great-grandson of Col. John and Mary (Hopkins) Otey, was Clerk of the Circuit Court of Bedford County for twenty-



seven consecutive years and Clerk of the County Court for six years, during which time he made a study of the Hopkins, Otey and Leftwich families. He wrote one of the descendants of Dr. Arthur Hopkins a short time before his death, relative to the family Bible of Gov. Nelson of Virginia, that Mary Hopkins, who married Col. John Otey, Francis Hopkins, who married Jane Cox, and Frances Hopkins, who married Col. Littleberry Leftwich, were brothers and sisters. He said, in part:

"This Family Bible has a history—Before the Revolutionary War, Thomas Nelson (afterwards General and Governor) resided in York Co., adjoining New Kent Co., Va., and was a very wealthy man but became a financial wreck. At the sale of his property his Bible was sold and bought by Col. John Otey. The latter brought it with him from New Kent and gave it to his only daughter, Frances, who married William Leftwich, a minister of note. That daughter kept it and on the marriage of her eldest daughter, Mary, to Pleasant M. Goggin, it was presented to the bride by her mother. The husband used it as a family record, entering therein the dates of births of his children. The oldest child from this district inherited it and kept it until he died, when it passed into the hands of one of Mr. Wm. L. Goggin's sons, who sold it to Judge Frank Nelson of Campbell Co., Va., a descendant of Gov. Nelson, not knowing it contained the family record of his grandfather, Pleasant M. Goggin.

"Finally, I persuaded Judge Nelson to let me have it and I let the Virginia Historical Society have it. It was printed in England in 1764 (I think) the same year in which he (Gov. Nelson) was married. In this Bible I found among other records the date of Mary Hopkins' birth, in the handwriting of her son, James Otey, prominent here in his day. Mary Hopkins had a sister, Frances, who married Col. Littleberry Leftwich, and a brother named Francis Hopkins, who married a Miss Jane Cox, of Eastern Virginia, and resided in this county a number of years and whose descendants now live here."

There is no record proof that John, William, Sarah, Frances (Hopkins) Williams and Mary (Hopkins) Otey were children of William and Frances Hopkins, but the indications are that they were, which will be seen from the records and facts given herein.

Major Buford and others have stated that Mary Hopkins who married Col. John Otey, Francis Hopkins who married Jane Cox and Frances Hopkins who married Col. Littleberry Leftwich were brother and sisters and the children of John Hopkins of Hanover, a son of Dr. Arthur Hopkins of Goochland and Albemarle Cos. By referring to the chapter on the descendants of Dr. Arthur Hopkins herein, it will be seen that this is erroneous, as Dr. Arthur Hopkins' son, John, died in Goochland Co., Va., in 1807.

The birth of a Mary Hopkins is recorded in Gov. Nelson's Bible as July 14, 1739. The exact date of the marriage of Col. John Otey and Mary Hopkins is not known, but it must have been at least a year prior to the date of John Hopkins' (of Hanover) will, which was dated Aug. 29, 1765, probated July 3, 1766. It is a recorded fact that Isaac Otey, a son of Mary Hopkins and Col. John Otey, was b. in New Kent Co., Va., Oct. 18, 1765, and died at his home at Sandusky, near Lynchburg, Va., Oct. 18, 1839, in the 75th year of



his age. Yet in his will, John Hopkins of Hanover refers "to my dau. Mary Hopkins," and makes no mention of a son-in-law, John Otey, nor is there any evidence to show that Mary, the dau. of John, was married at that time. Alexander Brown, in his book "Cabells and Their Kin" does not say that Mary Hopkins who married John Otey was a dau. of John Hopkins, son of Dr. Arthur. He says that she was *probably* a dau. of John, son of Dr. Arthur Hopkins.

A Frances Hopkins' birth is recorded in Gov. Nelson's Bible as Jan. 27, 1738. It is of record that a Frances Hopkins m. Col. Littleberry Leftwich, Jan. 19, 1778. If this were the Frances Hopkins who married Col. Littleberry Leftwich, she would have been forty years of age at the time of her marriage and Littleberry Leftwich only twenty or twenty-one years old, as it is a known fact that he was born in 1757. Col. Littleberry Leftwich and his wife Frances Hopkins had seven children, who were born in 1779, 1781, 1783, 1785, 1787, 1789, 1791, making the first child born to the union when the mother was forty-one years old and the last one when she was fifty-three years of age. This does not sound reasonable. It may be that Col. Littleberry Leftwich married Frances Hopkins, dau. of John Hopkins of Hanover, but considering the above it does not sound reasonable to suppose that this is the Frances who was born in 1738 and whose birth is recorded in the Gov. Nelson Bible.

As to the relation between Francis Hopkins who married Jane Cox, Mary Hopkins who married John Otey and Frances Hopkins who married Col. Littleberry Leftwich, in the absence of proof to the contrary, and considering all the data collected from various Virginia Counties, the following seems to be the most logical conclusion:

That Francis Hopkins who married Jane Cox, Mary Hopkins who married John Otey, James and William Hopkins who assigned the bonds, hereinafter set out, to Francis Hopkins, were brothers and sisters and children of William and Frances Hopkins, who died in New Kent County, Va., in 1755; that Frances Williams who was surety on a bond, hereinafter referred to under Francis Hopkins, which William Prosser gave to James Hopkins, was also a sister, and the wife of Brazure Williams, she being the Frances Hopkins whose birth was recorded in Gov. Nelson's Bible as Jan. 27, 1738; and that the Frances Hopkins who married Col. Littleberry Leftwich in 1778, was the daughter of either James or William Hopkins, a granddaughter of William and Frances Hopkins of New Kent Co. and niece of Mary (Hopkins) Otey and Francis Hopkins.

There was apparently a Prosser-Otey-Hopkins connection, as

William Prosser was guardian of George Otey, an orphan. (See account filed in Cumberland Co. in 1764).

The intimacy between Francis Hopkins, Mary (Hopkins) Otey and Frances (Hopkins) Leftwich, indicates very close relationship. Francis Hopkins was married in Cumberland County to Jane Cox in 1760. He went from there to Amelia in 1762 and from Amelia to Bedford in 1771; the same year, 1771, John Otey moved to Bedford Co. and bought land adjoining that purchased by Francis Hopkins on Little Otter River. This land also adjoined the land of Col. Littleberry and Frances (Hopkins) Leftwich. In 1778, Francis Hopkins was surety on the marriage bond of Col. Littleberry Leftwich and Frances Hopkins.

As stated above, taking into consideration all the available data, the dates of the different marriages, the movements of the different families, the locations of their lands and the unquestionable intimacy, the only logical conclusion is that Francis Hopkins, James Hopkins, William Hopkins, Frances (Hopkins) Williams and Mary (Hopkins) Otey were brothers and sisters and children of William and Frances Hopkins, whose deaths are recorded in the Register and Vestry Book of St. Peter's Parish as Dec., 1755, and that Frances (Hopkins) Leftwich was a niece of Francis Hopkins and Mary (Hopkins) Otey and the daughter of either James or William Hopkins.

The dates of births would further indicate that Francis and James Hopkins, twins, b. Feb. 27, 1737 (from St. Peter's Parish Register), Frances (Hopkins) Williams, b. Jan. 27, 1738, and Mary (Hopkins) Otey, b. July 14, 1739, (the last two named of record in Gov. Nelson's Bible) were brothers and sisters.

It is probable that Francis Hopkins and Mary (Hopkins) Otey's father, William Hopkins, who died in 1755, was a brother of Dr. Arthur Hopkins, as Major Buford stated that the Coat of Arms handed down by them was the same as that of Dr. Arthur Hopkins, and doubtless this is one reason why he and some of their other descendants contended that Francis Hopkins and Mary (Hopkins) Otey were the grandchildren of Dr. Arthur Hopkins. Guy Smith, who married Ann Hopkins, moved to Bedford Co. about 1769 or 1770, just prior to or about the time of the removal of Francis Hopkins and Mary (Hopkins) Otey. A number of other descendants of Dr. Arthur Hopkins moved to Bedford Co. at a later date, among whom was Judge Arthur Hopkins, who was at one time Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of Alabama.

The Coat of Arms handed down by Francis Hopkins and Mary (Hopkins) Otey was:

Arms: Sable, on a chevron between three pistols or, three roses gules.

Crest: A tower sable in flames proper.

Motto: *Vi et animo.*



## II.

(2) William Hopkins (William), b. cir. 1725, d. in Dec., 1799, m. Sarah ———, prior to Jan. 17, 1759. The personal property tax book of New Kent Co. shows that he was taxed on 15 to 20 slaves from 1782 to 1794. Issue:

## III.

- (1) Sterling Hopkins, b. Dec. 5, 1759, soldier in the Revolutionary War. In 1790 he was living with his father. He removed to York Co. in 1792. (See personal property tax list of New Kent Co.).
- (2) Frances Hopkins, b. 1767, m. Thomas B. Lacy (d. Jan. 12, 1802), in Petersburg, Va., Dec. 4, 1787 (M. L. B. Petersburg, Va.). From the New Kent Co. tax records, it appears that he lived with his father-in-law, William Hopkins, from 1790 to 1793.

In Sept., 1803, Frances Lacy filed a bill as next friend of her children, of record in Augusta Co. Court (addressed to Ohio Co. Court), to recover certain slaves which were given to her by her father and illegally sold by her husband. In her bill she stated that she was the widow of Thomas B. Lacy, late of Harrison Co.; that she was formerly Frances Hopkins of New Kent Co., the daughter of William Hopkins; that she married contrary to the wishes of her father; that soon after her marriage she and her husband removed to Harrison Co.; that her father gave her some slaves Dec. 8, 1794, which her husband sold; that her husband, Thomas B. Lacy, d. Jan. 12, 1802, and that her father, William Hopkins, d. in Dec., 1799, intestate; that his son, Reuben Hopkins, administered his estate and that Reuben d. sometime during the year of 1802. In bill she mentioned her children as follows: Lydia Lacy, William Hopkins Lacy, Elizabeth Jackson Lacy, Sarah Lacy, John Botts Lacy and Frances Frasure Lacy.

- (3) Reuben Hopkins, b. cir. 1765, d. in 1802. In 1795 William Hopkins, who had 633 acres, leased his son Reuben 100 acres for life. From 1787 to 1794, Reubin had 400 acres in Charles City, Co. In 1800, Reubin received 200 acres from his father's, William Hopkins, estate. From 1812 to 1839, his property was listed as "Reubin Hopkins' Estate."

Reubin Hopkins had at least one child, Reubin Hopkns, Jr. In 1830, Reubin Hopkins, Jr., was listed with 169¾ acres in New Kent Co. and from 1832-34, his estate was listed with the same amount. In 1830, John S. Hopkins received 50 acres and George W. Morris 16 2/3 acres from Reubin Hopkins' estate by deed from Mary A. Roper, a distributee of Epaphroditus Estate.

In 1807, Cillar (probably Priscilla) Hopkins paid taxes on two slaves and other personal property; in 1817, on one white male above 16 and 4 slaves, and from this time till 1830, she continued to pay taxes on from two to four slaves. From 1825 to 1830, John S. and Reubin Hopkins were heads of families in New Kent Co. It appears that Priscilla Hopkins was the wife of Reubin Hopkins, Sr., and that Reubin, Jr., and John S. Hopkins were two of their children. John S. Hopkins "died at his residence in New Kent Co. on April 16, 1835."—(From Richmond Whig, April 20, 1835). He m. Harriet E. Clopton, dau. of Thomas Clopton, of Henrico Co., April 10, 1821, in Henrico Co. Thomas Clopton left will which was probated in Henrico Co. Nov. 4, 1822 (W. B. 6, p. 88), by which he appointed John S. Hopkins, of New Kent Co., his Exr., and in which he devised his dau., Harriet E. Hopkins, certain property in Henrico Co.

- (4) Walter Hopkins, b. cir. 1760, d. in 1795. From 1782 to 1794 he was taxed on from 7 to 9 slaves each year and from 1782 to 1795 he was

listed with 339 acres on the Chickahominy River, in St. Peter's Parish, New Kent Co. In 1795-1815, his property was listed as "Walter Hopkins' Estate." His name does not appear on the 1816 Tax List and it is not known who inherited his property. He was Capt. of a company in the Revolutionary War.

## II.

(5) **James Hopkins** (son of William and Frances Hopkins, of James City and New Kent Cos., and a twin brother of Francis Hopkins), b. Feb. 27, 1737, m. Elizabeth Marston, in Charles City Co., Jan. 17, 1763. (W. & M. Quarterly, Vol. VIII, p. 196). She was most probably the dau. of Benskin and Elizabeth Marston, of Charles City Co., as in 1752 and for some time thereafter (Charles City, O. B. 1751-57, p. 51) Richard Kennon and Elizabeth Marston are referred to as being Exrs. of Benskin Marston's will. Elizabeth Marston (b. 1704, d. April 2, 1759, in her 55th year), wife of Benskin Marston, was the dau. of Henry Soane, who at one time was Speaker of the House of Burgesses (See O. B. 1737-50, C. C., p. 100, where at the April Court, 1737, "Elizabeth Marston, wife of Benskin Marston, sworn as Exrx. to her deceased father, Henry Soane's will, and gives bond accordingly"). At the same Court, Benskin Marston qualified as Major of Foot for Charles City County. He was also a Court Justice in 1750. Benskin Marston was a son of William Marston by his wife Frances Benskin, who was a dau. of Henry Benskin, whose will was proved in England in 1692, leaving two daughters in Virginia, Mary, who m. William Harmon and Frances who m. William Marston, as stated above. Benskin Marston d. cir. 1750 and his widow Elizabeth married Rev. David Mossom of St. Peters Parish, July 6, 1755. (Vol. II, p. 206, W. & M. Quarterly).

On March 21, 1763 (D. B. 2, p. 145), John Owen of St. Patrick's Parish, Prince Edward Co., Va., conveyed James Hopkins of same Parish and County 100 A. of land. On April 5, 1772 (D. B. 5, p. 209, Prince Edward Co.), he conveyed this land to James Foster and apparently removed from the County. It is believed that this was the James Hopkins who was originally from New Kent Co. It is not known when or where he died. Among their issue was:

## III.

(1) Benskin Hopkins. (See III-1).

## III.

(1) **Benskin Hopkins** (James, William), b. cir. 1765, d. (will dated Nov. 30, 1835; pro. May 19, 1836, W. B. 4, p. 209, Charles City Co.). He m. Mildred B. Duke prior to 1789. See will of Henry Duke (W. B. 1, p. 213, C. C.) dated Dec. 9, 1789, pro. July 16, 1795, in which he mentions his wife Elizabeth, son-in-law Benskin Hopkins and niece Mary Marston Duke, dau. of his bro., Ed-



ward Duke, and in which he devised them his lands, subject to the dower estate of his wife Elizabeth. On Dec. 3, 1794, Henry Duke, for good will and affection, conveyed him 25 A. in Charles City (D. B. 4, p. 212). On May 23, 1808 (D. B. 5, p. 212) Mary Marston Duke of N. C., in consideration of \$1200, conveyed him her interest in a 350 A. tract in Charles City, "To have and to hold after the death of Elizabeth Duke, widow of Henry Duke;" Mar. 13, 1810 (D. B. 6, p. 276), Isaac Hill and Nancy his wife conveyed him 312 A. in consideration of \$1000; in 1815 (D. B. 5, p. 625) Edward Morecocke and Susan his wife of N. C., in consideration of \$1000 conveyed him 248 A.; and on Nov. 1st, 1820 (D. B. 6, p. 402), Wyatt Walker, Trustee, in a deed of trust given by William W. Graves—securing Benskin Hopkins in the sum of \$1200, deeded him three parcels on Moses Creek, containing 324 A., viz: Spriggins, Bucks and Harris Tracts, which Wm. W. Graves obtained from his father, Capt. William Graves.

Benskin Hopkins, in his will, among other things, directed that his real estate in Amelia Co. be sold by his Exr., and the proceeds divided between his children, Mary, Martha and Betsy, and his grandson, Henry Benskin Hopkins. On Sept. 1, 1836 (D. B. 32, p. 367), his Exr. conveyed this land to Thos. T. Giles, subject to the dower estate of Mrs. Elizabeth G. Torborne, widow of Andrew Torborne. Elizabeth Torborne was apparently the widow of Henry Duke, the father-in-law of Benskin Hopkins. Benskin Hopkins' widow, Mildred B. Duke, married James Carradus, who lived for only a short time and after his death she married Alfred Finch, of Charles City Co. She had no issue by her last two marriages. A great-granddaughter of Benskin Hopkins stated to the writer that he m. (1st) a Miss Bacchus of Prince Edward Co. and that James M. Hopkins was his only child by this marriage, and that his other six children were by his 2nd marriage to Mildred B. Duke. The writer has seen no other authority for this statement. Issue of Benskin Hopkins:

#### IV.

- (1) James M. Hopkins, m. Letitia Phillips, dau. of Henry Phillips, who left a will in Charles City, Co. (W. B. 1832, p. 514), in which he bequeathed Letitia Hopkins certain property. His father bequeathed him \$10.00 and stated that he had done a great deal for his son James, but had received no thanks for it. He was appointed Ensign of the 52nd Reg't Nov. 20, 1828, and Capt. of same Reg't Oct. 21, 1830. (Minute Books 1823-29, p. 332, and 1830-37, p. 31). In 1843, James M. Hopkins was living in New Kent Co. (M. B. 1838-47, p. 193, Charles City Co.). They left only one child:

(a) Henry Benskin Hopkins. (See V-1).

- (2) Elizabeth M. Hopkins, m. William W. Graves, son of Capt. Wm. Graves, prior to 1833. Her father devised her a life estate in the 324 acre tract on Moses Creek. Issue:

- (a) George W. Graves. See deed of trust dated May 19, 1858 (D. B. H, p. 179) to Richard M. Graves.
- (b) Elizabeth S. M. Graves, m. Robert H. Allen of Richmond, Va. (See deed dated Jan. 1, 1874, Charles City, D. B. 12, p. 582).
- (c) Josiah S. Graves, of Richmond, in 1874.
- (d) Lucy A. Graves, m. Mr. Thomas (D. B. 12, p. 582, Charles City Co.).
- (e) Richard M. Graves. (Probably).

There may have been other children.

- (3) Martha B. Hopkins, m. William Pressly Ellet prior to 1835. Apparently her husband was dead in 1835. She left two children, Pleasant Dabney and William Pressly Ellet. William W. Graves was allowed a certain sum for boarding Pleasant D. Ellet in 1838. In Jan., 1843, James M. Hopkins was allowed \$25.00 by the Exr. for the support of two orphans of Pressly Ellet. Benskin Hopkins devised her for life, then to her children, the land called Browne, in New Kent Co., containing 312 A. Pleasant D. and William P. Ellet, m. sisters, Margaret Ann Haw and Mary Elizabeth Haw, respectively, of Hanover Co., Va., and left large families.
- (4) Sarah Mildred Hopkins, m. A. B. Vannerson, of Richmond, Va., in 1853. See Antenuptial agreement dated Dec. 9, 1853 (D. B. 10, p. 424, Charles City Co.), between A. B. Vannerson, of Richmond, Va., and Sarah M. Hopkins, of Charles City. Neither she nor her sister, Mary, were of age in 1835. In 1840, Alfred Finch and his wife were allowed \$60.00 for clothes furnished them in 1839, and on Dec. 17, 1840, they were wards of Robert W. Graves. She left at least two children, for on May 8, 1879, Alfred T. and Robert E. Vannerson, of Baltimore (D. B. 13, p. 260, Charles City), deeded Thomas F. Harwood, Trustee, for Mrs. Zola F. Harwood, his wife, and her children, 88 A., "being the same land owned by the late Benskin Hopkins and by him devised to his daughter Sarah M. Hopkins, the mother of the above named grantors."
- (5) Mary Ann Hopkins, under 21 years of age in 1840. She m. Henry P. Barrow, prior to Dec. 13, 1853, as on this date (D. B. 10, p. 434, Charles City), Henry P. Barrow and Mary A., his wife, agreed to divide the plantation "now in possession of Mr. Alfred Finch, called the Neck." Henry P. Barrow and Mary A., his wife, to take the Southern portion "upon which they now live, and Sarah M. Hopkins to take the Northern portion, on which Mr. A. Finch now resides," etc., each portion containing 88 A.
- (6) Benskin Hopkins, under 21 years of age in 1835. On June 5, 1839 (D. B. 9, p. 44), Benskin Hopkins. of Charles City, deeded to William H. Price, of Williamsburg, Va., James M. Hopkins and John Tyler, any lands which he might receive from the estate of his father, Benskin Hopkins, to indemnify them against any loss as security for his appearance at the next term of Court. Benskin Hopkins failed to appear and a writ of Capias was directed to the Sheriff of New Kent Co. for James M. Hopkins, his security. (Minute Book 1838-47, p. 53, Charles City Co.). Benskin Hopkins removed to N. C. and was not heard from again.
- (7) Robert E. Hopkins, under 21 years of age in 1835. He probably d. unm. as he left a will dated July 21, 1847, pro. Oct. 18, 1849 (W. B. 5, p. 164, Charles City), in which he stated: "I leave all of my estate to my father-in-law, Alfred Finch. and my mother, Mildred B. Finch, during their joint lives and after their deaths the property is then to go to my two sisters, Mrs. Mary A. Barrow and Sarah M. Hopkins."



## V.

(1) **Henry Benskin Hopkins** (James M., Benskin, James, William), b. 1822, d. Nov. 7, 1894, buried in Oakwood Cemetery, Richmond, Va., m. Altazera W. Rogers, cir. 1849. His grandfather, Benskin Hopkins, devised him 249 A. on the Chickahominy River, Charles City Co., called "Chanceys." On Sept. 21, 1865 (D. B. 11, pp. 508, 510), he sold this property in Charles City Co. and removed to the City of Richmond. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) Mary Virginia Hopkins, b. Oct. 31, 1850, lives in Richmond, Va.
- (2) John H. Hopkins, b. 1852, d. unm. April 16, 1890, bu. in Oakwood Cemetery.
- (3) Theophilus M. Hopkins, b. 1854, lives 3033 Montrose Ave., Richmond, Va.
- (4) Edward Augustus Hopkins, b. in Charles City Co., Va., Aug. 26, 1856, d. in Richmond, Va., July 5, 1925, m. Josephine Mabelle Bailey (b. Sept. 28, 1859, d. Nov. 18, 1927), dau. of Shadrach and Agnes R. Bailey, Nov. 28, 1889. Issue:
  - (a) Mabelle Augusta Hopkins, b. Sept. 18, 1890, m. James Archer Evans, June 24, 1920, in Richmond, Va. Issue:
    1. Mabelle Winston Evans, b. Sept. 2, 1923.
  - (b) William Bailey Hopkins, b. Aug. 5, 1892, m. Ida Louise Thomas, Feb., 1925. No issue. He is a Ph. C. and a Ph. G. from the Medical College of Va.
  - (c) Inez Rebecca Hopkins, b. Dec. 1, 1894, m. Thomas Brooks Horsley, Nov., 1925. Issue:
    1. William Archer Horsley, b. Nov. 16, 1926.
  - (d) Lillian Virginia Hopkins, b. June 3, 1903, m. Stuart P. Seawell, Nov. 28, 1925. No issue.
- (5) Marion W. Hopkins, b. 1858, m. and lives in Norfolk, Va.
- (6) Lemuel Elmore Hopkins, b. 1860, m. Nellie Shelverton of Macon, Ga. He now lives in West Point, Ga. Issue:
  - (a) Marian Lucile Hopkins, m. Will C. Gregory, of Montgomery, Ala.
  - (b) Lemuel Elmore Hopkins, Jr., lives in Balto., Md.

## II.

(6) **Francis Hopkins** (William), b. Feb. 27, 1737, d. (left a will of record in Bedford Co., Va., dated Feb. 21, 1803, pro. June 25, 1804). (See Abstract in Appendix). He m. Jane Cox, dau. of Frederick Cox, in Cumberland Co., Va., Nov. 25, 1760. She d. in Bedford Co. about 1815, without a will or a qualification on her estate. She was living in 1811 (see suit of Hopkins vs. Carter Orders, 1809-11) and was dead Jan. 1, 1816 (see agreement dated Jan. 1, 1816, of her four children, dividing the slaves bequeathed her by her husband, Francis Hopkins, D. B. "N," p. 452). For the progenitors of Jane Cox, see "Cox Family of Virginia" at the end of this chapter.



DR. WILLIAM LEFTWICH TURNER HOPKINS  
(1814-1873)





MRS. WILLIAM LEFTWICH TURNER HOPKINS  
(Julia Ann Muse)  
(1824-1916)

MRS. HENRY LAWSON MUSE  
(Elizabeth Tidwell Muse)  
(1821-1886)



The following is a copy of the marriage license bond of Francis Hopkins which is of record in Cumberland County, Va.:

"Know all men by these presents that we Francis Hopkins and John Holman, of the County of Cumberland are held and firmly bound unto our sovereign lord King George the third in the sum of fifty pounds current money the payment whereof well and truly to be made unto our sovereign lord the King his heirs and successors we bind ourselves our heirs and administrators jointly and severally by these presents sealed with our seals and dated the XXV November, 1760.

The condition of the obligation is such that whereas there is a marriage intended to be had and solemnized between the above bound Francis Hopkins and Jane Cox.

Now if there be no lawful cause to obstruct the said Marriage then the above obligation to be void else to remain in full force."

F. Hopkins (Seal)

John Holman (Seal)

Sealed and delivered in the presence of (Illegible).

I, William Shepard, do hereby certify that the above is a correct copy of a marriage bond in Cumberland County Clerk's Office, March 7, 1927.

Signed: William Shepard (Genealogist).

The next authentic record found of Francis Hopkins, after the date of his birth, was an action in debt which he instituted in Cumberland Co., Va., at the Feb. Court 1760 (Order Book 1758-62), as assignee of James Hopkins against William Prosser. Under date of Jan. 17, 1759, William Prosser, Jr., gave James Hopkins of James City Co., Va., St. Peter's Parish, a bond in the sum of nine pounds and five shillings to be paid one year after its date. This bond was endorsed by Mary Hopkins and Frances Williams, as sureties. The bond was later assigned to Francis Hopkins by James Hopkins. At the same date, William Prosser gave William Hopkins of the same county and parish a bond for eighteen pounds and ten shillings which was also assigned to Francis Hopkins upon which he also instituted action in debt against William Prosser at the Feb. Court 1760. Judgment was rendered, at the Aug. Court, 1760, in favor of Francis Hopkins for eighteen pounds, seventeen shillings and six pence. There is nothing in the action to indicate, except as above set out, where Francis Hopkins lived prior to 1760, neither do the records of Cumberland Co. show that he ever owned property therein.

On Jan. 6, 1761, Francis and Jane Hopkins were witnesses to the Will of Col. Daniel Stoner (W. B. 1, p. 245, Cumberland Co.).

Under date of Feb. 1, 1762, James Bagby of Cumberland Co. conveyed to Francis Hopkins of same county a tract of land in Amelia Co., Va., containing six hundred acres. The deed was witnessed by William and John Cox and John Bagby (D. B. 7, p. 666, Amelia Co., Va.). In Aug., 1763, Francis Hopkins and Jane his wife of Raleigh Parish, Amelia Co., conveyed William Ware and Joel Meador 150 and 225 acres, respectively (D. B. 8, pp. 187 and



189, Amelia Co., Va.). In April, 1773, and Oct., 1773 they conveyed ten acres to John Green and 215 acres to William Ware, respectively. (D. B. 12, pp. 54 and 138, Amelia Co., Va.).

Francis Hopkins removed to Bedford Co. from Amelia Co. about 1771. The Bedford Co. records show that William Trigg, of Bedford Co., on Jan. 22, 1771, conveyed Francis Hopkins of Amelia Co., four hundred acres of land in Bedford Co., located on the South side of Otter River. From this time till his death in 1804, there are numerous transfers of land to and from him.

Issue of Francis Hopkins by his marriage to Jane Cox:

### III.

- (1) John Hopkins, b. Oct. 6, 1775, d. Mar. 19, 1821, m. Mary Turner, Sept. 2, 1800. (See III-1).
- (2) Price Hopkins, b. 1777, d. July, 1845, m. (1st) Elizabeth Turner, Oct. 13, 1801; m. (2nd) Frances G. Claytor, Dec. 31, 1812. (See III-2).
- (3) William Hopkins, b. cir. 1770, d. (division of estate recorded in Bedford Co. in 1820), m. Elizabeth Clarke, April 21, 1795. (See III-3).
- (4) Martha (or Patsy) Hopkins, b. cir. 1766, m. John Walden, April 6, 1786. (See III-4).

### III.

(1) **John Hopkins** (Francis, William), b. Oct. 6, 1775, in Bedford County, Va., and d. there Mar. 19, 1821. The division of his estate was recorded in the Clerk's Office of Bedford Co., Dec. 26, 1825. He left numerous slaves and other personal property, and several plantations, which shows that he was a man of wealth for his day. He m. Mary (Polly) Turner, dau. of Rev. James Turner, of Bedford, a Revolutionary soldier and a noted Presbyterian minister, Sept. 2, 1800. She was b. Aug. 25, 1779, and d. Jan. 10, 1848. (See her will probated Jan. 24, 1848, W. B. "M.," p. 540). The following is a copy of the Marriage License Bond of John Hopkins, which is of record in Bedford Co., Va.:

"Know all men by these presents: That we, John Hopkins and Frazier Otey, are held and firmly bound unto James Monroe, Esquire, Governor or Chief Magistrate of the State of Virginia, in the sum of \$150.00 to which payment will truly be made to bind ourselves and each of us, our and each of our heirs, executors and administrators jointly and severally firmly by these presents. Sealed with our seals and dated the 1st day of September, 1800.

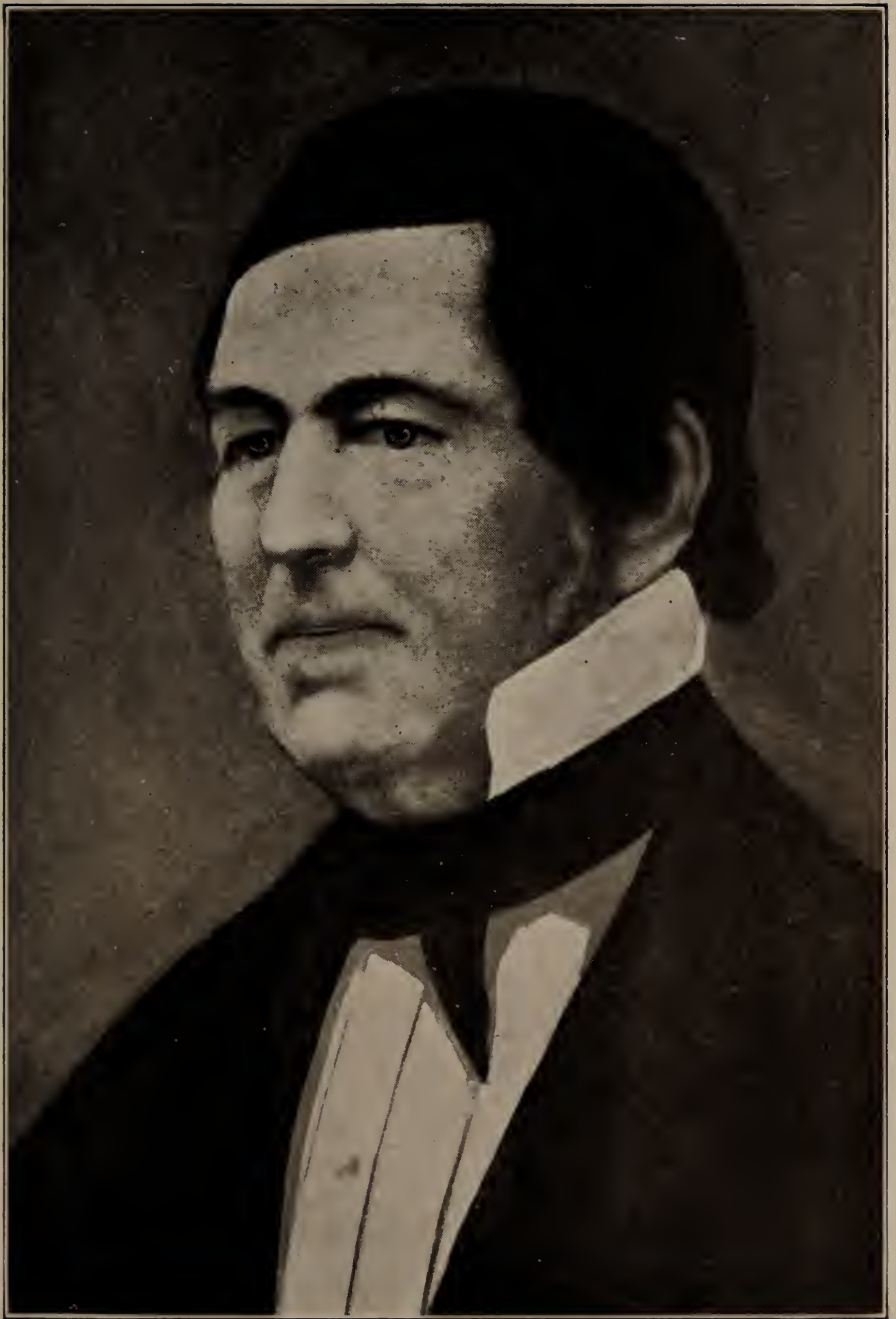
The condition of the above obligation is such that whereas there is a marriage shortly intended to be solemnized between the above bound John Hopkins and Polly Turner, now if there shall be no lawful cause to obstruct the said marriage then this obligation to be void, else to remain in full force and virtue.

John Hopkins (SEAL).

Frazier Otey (SEAL).

Monday, August 25th, 1800.

I hereby certify that I have given my consent to a marriage between Mr.



REVEREND JESSE HOPKINS TURNER  
(1788-1863)

From an oil painting,  
in possession of  
Walter L. Hopkins





1. MRS. SARAH LEFTWICH (HOPKINS) McALLISTER
2. MRS. EMELINE (COOKE) HOPKINS AND SON
3. CAPTAIN NOAH PARTEE FOARD
4. REV. WILLIAM HENRY MATHEWS AND WIFE, MARY JANE HOPKINS
5. MRS. ELIZABETH ANN (HOPKINS) QUARLES

From miniatures, except No. 5



John Hopkins and my daughter Polly Turner and it is agreeable to my wish that you issue a marriage license according.

Signed the date above written,

James Turner.

Teste: Frazier Otey.

To the Clerk of Bedford County."

### Issue of John and Mary (Turner) Hopkins:

#### IV.

- (1) Sally Leftwich Hopkins, b. Nov. 20, 1801, m. James S. McAllister, an attorney, April 17, 1820, in Bedford Co., Va. James S. McAllister d. July 11, 1824. Issue:
  - (a) Mary Bell McAllister, d. April 26, 1825.
  - (b) Nancy J. T. McAllister, d. June 20, 1827.
  - (c) John McAllister.
- (2) James Turner Hopkins, b. Mar. 6, 1803, d. May 12, 1836, m. Mary (Polly) Early, Dec. 15, 1824. (See IV-2).
- (3) Francis Hopkins, b. Jan. 21, 1805, m. Emeline Cooke, dau. of Major Wm. & Sarah Maxwell (Otey) Cooke (sister of Bishop Otey), Oct. 21, 1835. They moved to Arkansas to live. Major Wm. Cooke was a son of Benjamin Cooke, the son of John Cooke, the son of Benjamin Cooke, the son of Thomas Cooke, the son of Mordecai Cooke, of Gloucester Co., Va. Mordecai Cooke's dau., Mary (d. Jan. 21, 1723), m. Thomas Booth, of Gloucester Co., Va. (See "Descendants of Mordecai Cooke and Thomas Booth," by W. C. Stubbs).
- (4) Jesse Turner Hopkins, b. Dec. 13, 1807, d. Sept. 5, 1877, m. Mildred E. Hewitt, May 17, 1826. (See IV-4).
- (5) Elizabeth Ann Hopkins, b. May 24, 1810, m. William J. A. Quarles, Jan. 29, 1828. They moved to Tennessee to live.
- (6) John Calvin Hopkins, b. Aug. 21, 1812, d. July 20, 1889, m. (1st) Maria M. Barnes, Sept. 22, 1839; (2nd) Louisa B. Gillespie, June 20, 1844; (3rd) Elizabeth Ann Tabler, July 1, 1847. (See IV-6).
- (7) Dr. William Leftwich Turner Hopkins, b. Dec. 14, 1814, d. Aug. 5, 1873, m. Julia Ann Muse, Dec. 26, 1850. (See IV-7).
- (8) Harriet Hopkins, b. Jan. 11, 1817, d. Oct. 25, 1819.
- (9) Mary Jane Hopkins, b. Jan. 31, 1819, d. June 20, 1890, m. Rev. William Henry Matthews, Feb. 22, 1848. (See IV-9).
- (10) Harriet Burr Hopkins, b. Feb. 12, 1821, d. 1893, m. Robert G. Bell, Dec. 1, 1841. Issue:
  - (a) Sarah Turner Bell, m. John Wilson.
  - (b) Mary Bell.
  - (c) Robert G. Bell, Jr., unm., killed April 26, 1865, in the War Between the States.
  - (d) Kirkwood Bell, of Montvale, Va., b. Feb. 3, 1855, m. Maggie A. Baldwin, May 7, 1890.

All births and some of the deaths above are recorded in the Bible of John Hopkins, now in possession of the writer.

#### IV.

- (2) James Turner Hopkins, Sr. (John, Francis, William), b. Mar. 6, 1803, in Bedford Co., Va., d. May 12, 1836 (Inv. returned Jan. 23, 1837, W. B. "I", p. 230, Bedford Co., Va.), m. Mary (Polly)



Early (Joel Early, Joshua Early, Sr., Jer'h Early, Sr., Thomas Early, John Early), Dec. 15, 1824. (See Ch'y suit of Leftwich vs. Hopkins, Adm'r, filed in Bedford Co., Va., Sept. Term, 1847, and will of Mary Hopkins, mother of James Turner Hopkins, Sr., pro. Jan. 24, 1848, W. B. "M", p. 540, in which she mentions her five grandchildren below). After the death of her husband, Mary Hopkins moved with her children to Mercer Co., W. Va., where she died and was buried. She died subsequent to 1836. Issue:

## V.

- (1) Mary F. Hopkins, d. unm. in Va. before her mother moved to W. Va.
- (2) Elizabeth Hopkins, m. Andrew French in Mercer Co., W. Va., d. s. p.
- (3) John A. Hopkins, m. Mary Julia Hopkins (dau. of Price and Frances G. Claytor Hopkins), Oct. 23, 1860.
- (4) Joel Early Hopkins, b. cir. 1835, d. July 5, 1887, m. Louisa J. Brown (b. Oct. 17, 1857, living 1927), dau. of Allen & Mary E. Brown, Aug., 1874, at Princeton, W. Va. He was in the War of 1861-65, was wounded and was treated in the Hospital in Boone Co., W. Va. Issue:
  - (a) Louella Hopkins, b. Aug. 13, 1875, m. John G. Lambert, Sept. 15, 1901, at Princeton, W. Va. Issue:
    1. Camden Lambert, b. Sept. 28, 1909.
    2. Aleta Lambert, b. Aug. 20, 1911.
    3. Mazell Lambert, b. April 6, 1913.
  - (b) Maudie B. Hopkins, b. Jan. 21, 1878, m. (1st) James A. Rothwell (d. 1913), Sept. 11, 1897. Issue: Clifton J. Rothwell, b. 1898, m. Beatrice Martin, May, 1920; m. (2nd) F. A. Gunter, April 14, 1926, at Princeton, W. Va. No issue.
  - (c) Mary E. Hopkins, b. Nov. 24, 1880, d. April 19, 1921, m. F. A. Gunter, Oct. 4, 1899, at Princeton, W. Va. Issue:
    1. Mamie Gunter, b. July 29, 1900, m. G. R. Bowling, April 9, 1918, at Bristol, Tenn.
    2. Lydie E. Gunter, b. Nov. 29, 1903.
    3. J. Paul Gunter, b. April 21, 1908.
    4. Gus Gunter, b. Aug. 22, 1909.
  - (d) Rayford Sidney Hopkins, b. June 5, 1884, d. July 7, 1887.
- (5) James Turner Hopkins, Jr., b. Aug. 6, 1836, d. Sept. 6, 1902, m. Mary Rowland, in Mercer Co., W. Va., prior to 1868. Issue:
  - (a) James Sidney Hopkins, b. April 1, 1868, d. Mar. 15, 1904, m. Sue Amanda Thomas, Jan. 21, 1891, in Bedford Co., Va. She was b. Dec. 25, 1868, d. Jan. 10, 1918, dau. of Samuel Milton Thomas and Amanda P. Hopkins (Price and Frances Claytor Hopkins). (See W. B. 33, p. 76, Bedford Co., Va., for the distribution of his estate). Issue:
    1. Lawrence Raymond Hopkins, b. Nov. 2, 1891, d. April 2, 1892.
    2. Guy Edward Hopkins, b. Feb. 11, 1893, m. Cleon Nance, in 1921, at Washington, D. C.
    3. James Turner Hopkins, b. Aug. 28, 1895, d. Jan. 18, 1929, m. Virginia Chapman, of Carthage, Tenn., in 1928.
    4. Mary Halla Hopkins, b. June 11, 1897, m. George A. Miller, Jr. (b. Oct. 2, 1890), on June 21, 1919, in Wash-

ington, D. C. Issue: Anne Thomas, b. Aug. 14, 1922; and George Acree Miller, III, b. Dec. 1, 1926.

5. Gladys Irene Hopkins, b. Nov. 8, 1900, unm.

6. James Sidney Hopkins, b. Sept. 29, 1902, m. Nancy Harris, April 29, 1926, in Bedford, Va. This child was first named Malcom Sidney and after father's death was given his father's full name.

(b) Edward A. Hopkins, m. Nellie Fizer, at Narrows, Va.

(c) John E. Hopkins, m. Mollie Johnson, at Narrows, Va.

(d) Fannie Hopkins, dec'd, m. James Hare, of Narrows, Va.

#### IV.

(4) **Jesse Turner Hopkins** (John, Francis, William), b. Dec. 13, 1807, d. Sept. 5, 1877, m. Mildred E. Hewitt, dau. John and Jane Hewitt (b. July 6, 1805, d. Jan. 21, 1881), on the 17th day of May, 1826, Bedford County, Va. Issue:

#### V.

(1) John Hebry Hopkins, b. Mar. 17, 1827, d. Mar. 30, 1832.

(2) Elizabeth Jane Hopkins, b. Dec. 14, 1828, d. April 5, 1832.

(3) Sarah Ann Hopkins, b. Jan. 27, 1831, d. April 2, 1832.

(4) Francis Edward Hopkins, b. June 26, 1833, d. Jan. 19, 1895, m. Fannie Lewis Hawkins. (See V-4).

(5) Mary Jane Hopkins, b. Aug. 21, 1835, d. June 28, 1864, m. Edwin Peters on Aug. 21, 1856, at Bedford Co., Va. Issue:

(a) Helen Peters, b. Sept. 25, 1857, d. Mar. 30, 1908, m. Emmett Weeks, 1906. No issue.

(b) Roberta Peters, b. Feb. 22, 1863, d. June 8, 1864.

(6) Jesse Turner Hopkins, b. Oct. 28, 1837, d. May 9, 1839.

(7) Mildred Hopkins, b. Feb. 11, 1841, d. May 22, 1917, m. Dr. Thomas Henry Marshall, Oct. 26, 1864. (See V-7).

(8) James Turner Hopkins, b. June 7, 1843, d. Jan. 17, 1897, m. (1st) Mildred A. Gibbs, Feb. 12, 1867; m. (2nd) Cornelia Octavia Board. (See V-8).

(9) Gordon W. Hopkins, b. May 4, 1846, d. June 5, 1878, m. Laura Adelaide Robertson, Jan. 7, 1874. Issue:

(a) William Addison Hopkins, b. in Lynchburg, Va., Sept. 23, 1875, m. Bessie Frayser Vest, of that city, June 24, 1902. Issue:

1. William Addison Hopkins, Jr., b. Sept. 13, 1903, graduate Virginia Military Institute, 1925.

2. Thelma Waugh Hopkins, b. Sept. 25, 1906, m. Charles W. Rice, Richmond, Va., May 8, 1926.

3. Jemmie Catherine Hopknis, b. Dec. 27, 1910, d. Dec. 31, 1910.

4. Maury Lee Hopkins, b. Oct. 16, 1913.

5. Frayser Robertson Hopkins, b. Nov. 28, 1915.

(b) Gordon Hooper Hopkins, b. July 12, 1877, at Blue Ridge Spring, Botetourt Co., Va., m. Le' Oti Vest, Mar. 30, 1901. Issue:

1. Lucile Ruth Hopkins, b. Nov. 29, 1901, d. Dec. 6, 1904.

2. Gordon Hooper Hopkins, Jr., b. Nov. 4, 1903, m. Thelma Lee Traylor, of Denbigh, Va., dau. of Otway Terrell and Irene Virginia (Oglesby) Traylor, Nov. 3, 1927, in Washington, D. C. Issue: Virginia Le' Oti Hopkins, b. Oct. 1, 1928.



- (10) Charlotte Hopkins, b. May 29, 1848, d. Feb. 4, 1917, m. Edward C. Hawkins, Dec. 23, 1880. No issue; buried in St. Joseph, Mo.
- (11) Henry Campbell Hopkins, b. Jan. 19, 1851, d. Aug. 13, 1905, m. Margaret Virginia Hardy, Jan. 30, 1871. (See V-11).

## V.

(4) **Francis Edward Hopkins** (Jesse Turner Hopkins, John Francis, William), b. June 26, 1833, d. Jan. 19, 1895, at Bedford Co., Va., m. Fannie Lewis Hawkins (b. July 11, 1894, d. May 22, 1912), dau. Fountaine M. and Celine Catherine Spiers (White) Hawkins, May 3, 1855, in Bedford Co., Va. He was educated for both a physician and lawyer. Issue: (All born in Bedford Co.)

## VI.

- (1) Rosa Mann Hopkins, b. Feb. 10, 1856, d. Oct. 1, 1864.
- (2) Jesse Monroe Hopkins, b. Nov. 26, 1857, m. Elizabeth M. Hatcher (b. Oct. 1, 1861), dau. of Henry Milton and Maria M. Hatcher, Dec. 15, 1880. Now lives in Bedford Co. Issue:
  - (a) Samuel M. Hopkins, Lynchburg, Va., b. Aug. 23, 1881, m. Elizabeth Lindsay, dau. of Mrs. Edith Lindsay of Lynchburg, Va., May 15, 1919. Issue:
    - 1. Jacob M. Hopkins, b. Mar. 30, 1920.
    - 2. Jesse R. Hopkins, b. June 1, 1922.
    - 3. William Hopkins, b. Feb. 22, 1925.
  - (b) William M. Hopkins, b. April 23, 1883, d. Aug. 21, 1883.
  - (c) Fannie M. Hopkins, b. July 1, 1884, unkm.
  - (d) Ora and Minn Hopkins, b. May 27, 1886, d. May 27, 1886.
  - (e) Jesse Claude Hopkins, b. Oct. 1, 1890, m. Minnie Sale Ballard, dau. of James W. and Margaret T. Ballard, of Bedford, June 30, 1915. Issue:
    - 1. Margaret E. Hopkins, b. Oct. 18, 1917.
    - 2. James C. Hopkins, b. Oct. 23, 1919.
    - 3. Dorothy Johnson Hopkins, b. Oct. 23, 1922.
    - 4. Frank Kenneth Hopkins, b. Oct. 31, 1926.
    - 5. William Hopkins, b. Dec. 1, 1928.
- (3) George Clement Hopkins, b. Dec. 9, 1859, m. Annie E. Newsom, dau. of Major David E. and Susan E. Newsom, Oct. 17, 1888. Now lives in Oakland, Calif. Issue:
  - (a) Orton C. Hopkins. Served in the World War.
- (4) Mildred Lillian Hopkins, b. June 18, 1861, m. (1st) George Whitfield Stiff (b. June 20, 1853, d. Feb. 9, 1890), Dec. 22, 1875; m. (2nd) W. H. Stanley, Nov. 4, 1891. No issue by (2nd) marriage. Issue:
  - (a) Frank Pritchett Stiff, b. April 29, 1877, m. Annie Deacon (b. April 25, 1877), dau. of John Deacon, at Lynchburg, Va., Dec. 18, 1901. Issue:
    - 1. Frank Burrell Stiff, b. Oct. 10, 1902, m. Florence Paine, Oct. 2, 1924.
    - 2. Madge Stiff, b. Sept. 5, 1903, d. Sept. 6, 1903.
    - 3. Irma Stiff, b. Aug. 29, 1904.
    - 4. Mildred Stiff, b. Oct. 29, 1906.
    - 5. John Robert Stiff, b. June 29, 1908, graduate of Roanoke H. S. 1927, now a student at University of Richmond.



WILLIAM LEFTWICH TURNER HOPKINS





MRS. WILLIAM LEFTWICH TURNER HOPKINS  
(Mary Ella Hancock)



6. Hilda Stiff, b. Feb. 28, 1911.
7. Cecil Kenneth Stiff, b. Feb. 8, 1913.
8. Marion Charlotte Stiff, b. June 25, 1915.
9. Edwin Douglas Stiff, b. Mar. 21, 1918.
- (b) Fannie Julia Stiff, b. July 3, 1879, d. s. p. Jan. 15, 1924, m. D. E. Martin, Mar. 17, 1917.
- (c) George Burwell Stiff, b. Nov. 13, 1881, d. s. p. Dec. 16, 1908.
- (5) Emma Starr Hopkins, b. May 13, 1863, d. Oct. 3, 1864.
- (6) Nannie Edward Hopkins, b. Dec. 18, 1867, m. Witcher P. Wright, Aug. 1, 1889. Issue:
  - (a) Bessie Wright, m. Adam Giesen, and has one child:
    1. Mildred Virginia Giesen, b. Oct. 31, 1914.
- (7) Fannie Davis Hopkins (twin of Nannie Edward), b. Dec. 18, 1867, m. Gust. A. Rudenshiald, Dec. 1, 1894.
- (8) Annie Maria Hopkins, b. July 11, 1870, d. Aug. 16, 1870.
- (9) Elizabeth Walton Hopkins, b. June 7, 1871, m. Cabell Nicholas Horsley, May 14, 1895. Issue:
  - (a) Elizabeth Wilkes Horsley, b. Feb. 14, 1896, New Sheffield, Pa., m. Sherman P. Ostrander.
  - (b) Benjamin Francis Horsley, b. June 29, 1897, d. July 25, 1897.
  - (c) Fannie Lewis Horsley (twin of Benjamin Francis), b. June 29, 1897, d. June 25, 1917.
  - (d) James Cabell Horsley, b. Sept. 30, 1899, m. Mattie Powers.
  - (e) Mildred Lillian Horsley, b. Oct. 28, 1900, m. Frank Aaron Miller.
  - (f) Minnie Mae Horsley, b. Dec. 31, 1901, m. Maynard Edward McAfee.
  - (g) Jesse Clement Horsley, b. Nov. 27, 1903, m. Margie Wilson.

## V.

(7) **Mildred Hopkins** (Jesse Turner Hopkins, John, Francis, William), b. Feb. 11, 1841, d. May 22, 1917, m. Dr. Thomas Henry Marshall, a dentist of Charlotte Co., Va., Oct. 26, 1864. She died in Richmond, Va. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) Lelia Henry Marshall, b. in Bedford, Va., Aug. 26, 1865, m. Joseph Letcher Marshall (b. June 11, 1859) in 1887. Now living at 1008 Lincoln St., St. Joseph, Mo. Issue:
  - (a) Russell Aubrey Marshall, b. Dec. 17, 1887, m. Nina Snow, May 30, 1925.
  - (b) William Henry Marshall, b. Feb. 15, 1889, d. July 9, 1889.
  - (c) Harry Baker Marshall, b. Jan. 5, 1892, d. Oct. 8, 1912.
  - (d) Thomas Adams Marshall, b. Jan. 29, 1905, d. Jan. 15, 1912.
- (2) Nannie Leftwich Marshall, b. in Bedford, Va., in 1867, m. Dr. Sydney Johns Baker, June 3, 1891. Dr. Baker was b. Sept. 16, 1863, at Torquay, Devonshire, England. He came to the United States Sept. 9, 1887, and later entered the College of P. & S., Balto., Md., graduating therefrom in 1890, fourth in his class, winning the Lynch Medal. He practiced medicine in Bedford Co. and Longdale, Va., until April 15, 1903, at which time he moved to Richmond, Va., where he has since practiced his profession with great success. No issue.



- (3) Dr. Thomas Rollins Marshall, b. Aug. 18, 1871, m. Sue Seddon Wellford, Nov. 23, 1909, dau. of Judge Beverley Randolph Wellford, of Richmond, Va. He is a Major in Medical Corps, U. S. Army; Surgeon, 6th U. S. Infantry at Battle of Santiago, Cuba. Cited in General Orders of the Army for "Gallant and Meritorious Conduct" under fire, during this battle. Surgeon, 41st U. S. Infantry, during Philippine Insurrection. Later detailed from the Army, as Chief Health Officer of the Philippine Islands, and served as such during the great cholera epidemic of 1902 to 1904. Division & Medical Inspector, Camp Dix, N. J.; Medical Inspector, Camp Sheridan; Medical Inspector, 9th Military Hygiene, U. S. M. A., West Point, N. Y., during war with Germany. At present Post Surgeon, Coast Defense of Savannah, Fort Screven, Georgia. Issue:

(a) Beverley Randolph Wellford Marshall, b. Jan. 22, 1914.

(b) Mildred Beverley Marshall, b. Nov., 1921.

## V.

(8) James Turner Hopkins (Jesse, John, Francis, William), b. June 7, 1843, d. Jan. 17, 1897, m. (1st) Mildred A. Gibbs, dau. George and Emily Gibbs, Feb. 12, 1867. No issue. He m. (2nd) Cornelia Octavia Board (b. Aug. 15, 1841, d. Dec. 13, 1920), dau. of John and Cleopatra Board, at Hendricks, Bedford Co., Va., in 1869. Issue:

## V.

- (1) George Frank Wilson Hopkins, b. June 11, 1871, d. unm. Sept. 17, 1900. Was registered Pharmacist.
- (2) James Henry Clay Hopkins, b. Aug. 18, 1873, d. unm. Feb. 12, 1902.
- (3) Minnie Annie Hopkins, Washington, D. C., b. Nov. 29, 1878, m. William Luke Woodward, Aug. 12, 1903, at Roanoke, Va. He was b. Mar. 7, 1872. Issue:
  - (a) Virginia Otey Woodward, b. Feb. 23, 1905, graduate of Central H. S., Wash., D. C., and Business College.
  - (b) William Luke Woodward, Jr., b. Sept. 23, 1908.
  - (c) Cornelia Rebecca Woodward, b. Feb. 5, 1913.
  - (d) Anne Clarke Woodward, b. Nov. 15, 1917.
- (4) Jesse Gordon Bowyer Hopkins, b. Sept. 15, 1880, m. Lena Vesta Candell (b. May 20, 1893) Mar. 11, 1912, at War, W. Va., dau. of Benjamin Candell. Now living at Bartley, W. Va. Issue:
  - (a) Gertrude Heloise Hopkins, b. Mar. 4, 1915.
  - (b) Cornelia Victoria Hopkins, b. Nov. 25, 1916.
  - (c) Jessie Jean Hopkins, b. Sept. 25, 1918.
  - (d) Marjorie Hopkins, b. Aug. 29, 1921.
  - (e) Kelly Anne Hopkins, b. July 18, 1923.
  - (f) Minnie Woodward Hopkins, b. Oct. 9, 1925.

## V.

(11) Henry Campbell Hopkins (Jesse, John, Francis, William), b. Jan. 19, 1851, d. Aug. 13, 1905, m. Margaret Virginia Hardy (b. June 20, 1854, d. Mar., 1929, at Shreveport, La.), Jan. 30, 1872, at Lynchburg, Va.

"Henry Campbell Hopkins was born in Bedford County, Va., Jan. 19, 1851. He was a son of Jesse Turner Hopkins and Mildred (Hewitt) Hopkins, both now deceased. Married Jan. 30, 1872, to Margaret Virginia, daughter of James Andrew Hardy and Lucinda Douglas (Horton) Hardy. She was born in Bedford County, June 20, 1854, and death has taken both of her parents. The children of Mr. & Mrs. Hopkins are three: Alma Virginia, born Dec. 1, 1875; Hennie Graham, born Aug. 1, 1879; and Almond Bowyer, born Jan. 25, 1883. The father of Mr. Hopkins was one of the first residents in Liberty, and during his life always interested in the development of the county. He built the "Liberty House" one of the finest hotels in this section of the State, and was for many years proprietor of it, amassing a considerable fortune. He retired before the beginning of the war, and died in 1879. James T. and Francis E. Hopkins, brothers of Henry C., were soldiers of the Confederate States Army. Henry C. Hopkins studied medicine and graduated with distinction at the Baltimore College of Physicians and Surgeons. He is now engaged in carrying on an extensive drug business in Liberty, Bedford County, Va."—"Hardesty's Historical and Geographical Encyclopedia," published in 1884.

Issue:

#### V.

- (1) Alma Virginia Hopkins, b. Dec. 1, 1875, d. Oct. 19, 1897.
- (2) Henry Graham Hopkins, b. Aug. 1, 1879, m. Allen Ramsey Dickinson, July 30, 1903, at El Reno, Okla. Henry Graham Hopkins was educated at Southwest Va. Institute, Bristol, Tenn. (English & Music). Present address 525 Wilkinson St., Shreveport, La.
- (3) Almond Bowyer Hopkins, b. Jan. 25, 1883, m. Lelia Belle Yarborough on Dec. 28, 1918, at Shreveport, La.
- (4) Lucille Douglas Hopkins, b. Aug. 13, 1885, m. Edgar Horace Fitzhugh on Nov. 9, 1905, at Circleville, Ohio. Granted divorce and assumed maiden name. She was educated at Belmont Seminary, Bedford, Va.
- (5) Annie St. Clair Hopkins, b. Dec. 13, 1887, d. June 2, 1889.

#### IV.

(6) John Calvin Hopkins (John, Francis, William), b. Aug. 13, 1812, d. July 20, 1889. He moved to Tazewell County, Va., early in life, where he was a large land owner and merchant. He m. (1st) Maria M. Barnes in Bedford Co., Va., Sept. 22, 1839; m. (2nd) Louisa B. Gillespie, June 20, 1844; (3rd) Elizabeth Ann Tabler (b. Aug. 9, 1823, d. Feb. 23, 1891) at Jefferson, Frederick Co., Md., July 1, 1847. She was the dau. of Christian and Sallie Thrasher Tabler. Issue:

#### V.

- (1) John Calvin Hopkins, Jr., b. Jan. 25, 1849, Tazewell Co., Va., d. Catlettsburg, Ky., Sept. 19, 1912. (See V-1).
- (2) Martha Rosalinda Hopkins, b. May 1, 1850, in Tazewell Co., Va., living. (See V-2).
- (3) Mary Grace Hopkins, b. Mar. 8, 1852, Tazewell Co., Va. (See V-3).
- (4) Francis Alexander Hopkins, b. May 27, 1853, in Tazewell Co., Va., d. June 5, 1918, Prestonburg, Ky. (See V-4).
- (5) Otis Eugene Hopkins, b. May 29, 1855, Tazewell Co., Va. (See V-5).
- (6) Jesse Turner Hopkins, b. June 6, 1857, Tazewell Co., Va., d. May, 1911, m. Bessie Gilmer May. Issue:



- (a) Thelma Hopkins, dec'd, m. Edwin Ross Powell. Issue: Edwin, Robert, and William Powell.
- (b) Frank Calvin Hopkins.
- (c) Oscar Thompson Hopkins.
- (7) William Goggin Hopkins, a merchant, b. May 22, 1859, Tazewell Co., Va., d. unm. Nov. 4, 1887.
- (8) Sarah Elizabeth Hopkins, b. Sept. 10, 1861, d. Oct., 1863.
- (9) Alexander St. Clair Hopkins, b. July, 1863, d. Oct., 1863.
- (10) Lavalette Estelle Hopkins, b. Feb. 14, 1865, Tazewell Co., Va., living. (See V-10).

## V.

(1) **John Calvin Hopkins, Jr.** (John Calvin, Sr., John, Francis, William), b. Jan. 25, 1849, d. Sept. 19, 1912, m. Mousie L. Martin, Prestonburg, Ky., Sept. 20, 1874 (b. Aug. 8, 1848, d. July 7, 1916), dau. of John P. and Elizabeth Martin. He moved from Prestonburg to Catlettsburg, Ky., Feb. 15, 1876, where he remained until his death. At time of his death he was a member of the City Council of Catlettsburg, sitting for the Second Ward, and he was its first Mayor, following its creation as a City of the fourth class in 1893. For more than twenty years he was Master Commissioner and Receiver of the Boyd Circuit Court. He was interested in mercantile and other enterprises in Catlettsburg, but his chief employment and main business interest for years was as part owner of steamboat and other transportation lines along the Big Sandy River; and, as Master and Managing Agent of steamers in which he was interested, acquired the title of Captain, by which he was most familiarly known and called. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) Elizabeth Ann Hopkins, b. July 16, 1874, m. George H. Dimick, Aug. 4, 1897, at Portsmouth, Ohio, now living at Huntington, W. Va. Issue: John Morton and George H. Dimick, Jr.
- (2) Mary Grace Hopkins, b. June 24, 1876, m. Joseph O. Mathewson, Ashland, Ky., Oct. 11, 1897. (One child, Joseph).
- (3) Nelle Martin Hopkins, m. (1st) Ed. Hughes, Huntington, W. Va., dec'd, left one child, Ed. M. Hughes, Jr., b. April 21, 1902; m. (2nd) A. G. Sulser, Maysville, Ky.
- (4) John Martin Hopkins, formerly Cashier Merchants Bank & Trust Co., of Ashland, Ky., m. Lucy Shepherd, of Springfield, Mo. After her death he m. Thelma Tucker, Dec. 31, 1924, in New York City. They now live in Huntington, W. Va.

## V.

(2) **Martha Rosalinda Hopkins** (John Calvin, Sr., John, Francis, William), b. May 1, 1850, m. George Oscar Thompson (b. Dec. 4, 1839, d. April 12, 1901), son of Archibald and Polly Thompson, Mar. 6, 1873. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) Mary Grace Thompson, b. Aug. 23, 1874, m. Harvey George Perry, Kirksville, Mo., Mar. 30, 1918.



1. WILLIAM BENJAMIN HOPKINS
2. ABRAM HANCOCK HOPKINS
3. ABRAM HANCOCK, WILLIAM BENJAMIN AND OSCAR LEONIDAS HOPKINS
4. WALTER LEE HOPKINS
5. MARY ALMA AND ANNE ELIZABETH HOPKINS





HOPKINS BROTHERS

Oscar Leonidas, William Benjamin, Walter Lee, Abram Hancock, Clack Dickinson, Lawson Muse

From photograph taken  
November 11, 1919



- (2) Rebecca Elizabeth Thompson, b. Aug. 25, 1876, m. James O. Gibson, Pennington Gap, Va., Jan. 29, 1904. Issue: Martha Elizabeth; Oscar Thompson; John R.; Ann Price; and Mary Ella Gibson.
- (3) Georgia Alice Thompson, b. April 9, 1878, unkm.
- (4) Archibald Thompson, b. Oct. 6, 1882, unkm.

## V.

(3) **Mary Grace Hopkins** (John Calvin, Sr., John, Francis, William), b. Mar. 8, 1852, m. John Ward Crockett (b. Nov. 8, 1850, d. April 24, 1908) Oct. 31, 1872. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) Stella Crockett, b. Aug. 4, 1873, d. Feb. 2, 1925, m. May 14, 1895, R. S. Gillespie, Tazewell, Va. Issue: John Ward and Robert Walker Gillespie.
- (2) John Hopkins Crockett, b. Aug. 19, 1875, d. Aug. 17, 1892.
- (3) Robert Oscar Crockett, b. Mar. 11, 1881, m. Florence Middleton, dau. of John W. Middleton, at Centralia, Chesterfield Co., Va., Dec. 18, 1919. Issue: Sarah Florence and Robert Oscar Crockett, Jr.

Robert O. Crockett received his Bachelor of Law degree from Washington & Lee University in 1902, admitted to practice law at the Tazewell Bar, 1902. He was elected and served as Commonwealth's Attorney for Tazewell County for the years 1908 to 1912, inclusive; was elected Virginia State Senator in 1919 and served until 1921, when he resigned to accept the position of Special Assistant to the Attorney General of the United States. Mr. Crockett is a member of the Phi Kappa Sigma Fraternity, W. & L. U.; Past Master, Tazewell Lodge No. 62, A. F. & A. M.; Past Eminent Commander, Clinch Valley Commandery No. 20, member of the Kazin Temple, Roanoke, Va., A. A. O. N. M. A.; President of the Bank of Clinch Valley, Tazewell, Va., since 1923; and a steward in the Methodist Episcopal Church South, Tazewell, Va.

- (4) Rebecca Grace Crockett, b. Tazewell, Va., Oct. 24, 1882, m. William Jefferson Gillespie (son of Jos. S., of Wm. M.), June 6, 1905. Issue:
  - (a) Joseph Stras Gillespie, b. May 5, 1906, graduated in Medicine from U. Va., June, 1928.
  - (b) John Crockett Gillespie, b. April 23, 1907.
  - (c) Wm. Jefferson Gillespie, Jr., b. Jan. 28, 1909.
  - (d) Robert Goggin Gillespie, b. June 8, 1910.
  - (e) Albert Tirchie Gillespie, b. Aug. 14, 1912.
  - (f) Mary Hope Gillespie, b. Aug. 16, 1914, d. Feb. 29, 1923.
  - (g) Grace Hopkins Gillespie, b. Feb. 9, 1920.
  - (h) Margaret Miriam Gillespie, b. May 15, 1922.
- (5) William Goggin Crockett, b. Jan. 9, 1888, m. Ethel May Dulin, of Washington, D. C., at Memphis, Tenn., Dec. 27, 1919. Issue:
  - (a) Mary Lelia Crockett, b. Feb. 19, 1923.

William Goggin Crockett attended Tazewell High School, Randolph Macon Academy, Bedford, Va., and Hampden Sidney College. He graduated from Columbia University, receiving the degree Pharmaceutical Chemist in 1912 and that of Doctor of Pharmacy in 1913. He afterwards pursued graduate studies in chemistry at New York University and received the degree of Master of Science from the latter institution. He served as chemist with the Department of Health of New York City; E. R. Squibb & Sons, Brooklyn, N. Y. and E. I. du Pont de Nemours & Co., Wilmington, Del. On Dec. 15, 1917, he enlisted as a private in the Ordnance Department, at Washington, D. C., and was assigned to analytical research in the Research Division of the Chemical Warfare Service, at the American University Experiment Station,



District of Columbia. He was later promoted to a sergeantcy first class, and was discharged Dec. 10, 1918. He was professor of pharmacy in Baylor University, Dallas, Texas, 1919-1920. Since 1920 he has been professor of pharmacy in the School of Pharmacy of the Medical College of Va., and analytical and consulting chemist. He is a Mason, a member of the Phi Alpha and Kappa Psi fraternities, and a member of the following scientific organizations: American Assn. for the Advancement of Science, American Chemical Society, National Geographic Society, American Pharmaceutical Assn., Va. Academy of Science and Va. Pharmaceutical Assn. His bibliography may be found in "American Men of Science," Vol. IV. He was auxiliary member of the Committee of Revision of the United States Pharmacopoeia (tenth decennial revision). Editor of the Bulletin of the Virginia Section of the American Chemical Society, and Publicity Director of the Virginia Academy of Science, 1928-29; member of the revision committee of the eleventh decennial revision of the United States Pharmacopoeia, 1930-31; chairman of the Virginia Section of the American Chemical Society, 1930-31.

## V.

(4) **Francis Alexander Hopkins** (John Calvin, Sr., John, Francis, William), b. May 27, 1853, d. June 5, 1918, m. Alice Gray Davidson (b. Nov. 9, 1859) at Prestonburg, Ky., Nov., 1876, dau. of Joseph Morgan and Mary A. Davidson.

Francis A. Hopkins went to Prestonburg, Ky., in 1874, where he was soon admitted to the bar and became one of the leading attorneys of Eastern Kentucky. He was chosen a delegate to represent the counties of Floyd, Knott and Letcher, in 1890, in the Convention which framed the present Constitution of Kentucky. In 1902, Mr. Hopkins was elected to the Fifty-eighth Congress and in 1904 was re-elected, serving in the Fifty-ninth Congress. In 1916, he was elected as a delegate at large, from Kentucky, when Woodrow Wilson was re-elected to the Presidency. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) Joseph Davidson Hopkins, b. Oct. 14, 1877, d. June 30, 1879.
- (2) Elizabeth Anne Hopkins, b. May 17, 1879, graduated from Glendale College, Glendale, Ohio, 1897, m. William Henry Layne, Dec. 29, 1898, of Prestonburg, Ky. Issue:
  - (a) Elizabeth Grace Layne, b. June 16, 1901, graduated in College & Music from Pikeville College, m. E. R. Burke, Jan. 1, 1923. Issue: Alice Gray Burke.
  - (b) Frank Hopkins Layne, b. April 21, 1907, m. Mary Louise Emerick, Ashland, Ky., Sept. 14, 1925. Now studying Medicine at University of Lexington, Ky.
  - (c) Alice Angeline Layne, b. Jan. 7, 1909..
- (3) Mary Martha Hopkins, b. Mar. 30, 1882, d. June 5, 1882.
- (4) John Calvin Hopkins, II, Prestonburg, Ky., b. June 26, 1886; A. B. Central College, 1904, L. L. B. University of Virginia, 1906, an attorney, was appointed a member of Governor Stanley's Staff, 1915; was Gov't Appeal Agent for the local board of Floyd Co. and served as a member of the Legal Advisory Board of Floyd Co. for two years during the World War. He is a Mason, belonging to the Shrine. He m. Valentine Pieratt, of Mt. Sterling, Ky., Dec. 15, 1909. Issue:
  - (a) John Calvin Hopkins, III, b. July 22, 1918.

- (5) Josephine Davidson Hopkins, educated at Hamilton College, Lexington, Ky., and Oxford College, Oxford, Ohio., b. Sept. 8, 1888, m. Thomas Edward Dimick, Sept. 7, 1904. Issue: Alice Hopkins Dimick.

## V.

- (5) Otis Eugene Hopkins (John Calvin, Sr., John, Francis, William), b. May 29, 1855, m. Rebecca Williams Peery (b. Sept. 7, 1857) Nov. 17, 1881. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) Sarah Alice Hopkins, b. June 7, 1883, m. Mike Ziegler, Dec. 25, 1907. Issue:
- (a) Charlotte Rebecca Ziegler, b. Sept. 23, 1908.
  - (b) John Ziegler, b. Oct. 15, 1910.
  - (c) Martha Elizabeth Ziegler, b. Sept. 6, 1912.
  - (d) Sarah Alice Ziegler, b. June 6, 1916.
  - (e) Otis Eugene Ziegler, b. Sept. 30, 1922.
- (2) Elizabeth Ann Hopkins, b. Aug. 20, 1885, m. Arthur S. Graybeal, Feb. 23, 1907. Issue:
- (a) Otis Hopkins Graybeal, b. Feb. 11, 1908.
- (3) Albert Peery Hopkins, b. Jan. 11, 1888, m. Katherine Dwyre, Columbus, Ohio, June 3, 1914. Issue:
- (a) Mary Rebecca Hopkins, b. April 27, 1915.
  - (b) Katherine Virginia Hopkins, b. Oct. 14, 1920.
- (4) John Calvin Hopkins, b. Mar. 14, 1890; graduated at the Medical College of Virginia in Pharmacy in 1921. He and his brother, Robert Hopkins, are proprietors of the Hopkins Pharmacy at Radford, Va.; m. Stella Vermillion, of Ironton, Ohio, Feb. 21, 1912. Issue:
- (a) Elizabeth Gertrude Hopkins, b. April 15, 1913, of Radford, Va.
- (5) Robert Smith Hopkins, b. Oct. 27, 1892, m. Agnes Johnson, of Radford, Va., Oct. 23, 1919. He enlisted U. S. Marines, Richmond, Va., Jan. 20, 1918. Served in Paris Island, S. C. until Mar. 26, transferred to Quantico, Va., attached to 3rd replacement battalion. Sailed for France April 1, 1918. Attached to U. S. Marine Headquarters, A. E. F. Discharged Jan. 14, 1919, Brooklyn, N. Y. He graduated in Pharmacy at the Medical College of Va. in 1917.
- (6) Martha Grace Hopkins, b. April 3, 1896, m. J. A. Stimson, Aug. 23, 1926.
- (7) James Edward Hopkins, b. Mar. 23, 1899.

## V.

- (10) Lavelette Estelle Hopkins (John Calvin, Sr., John, Francis, William), b. Feb. 14, 1865, m. Gustavus A. Worsham, of Floyd County, Ky., Oct. 6, 1886. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) John Thomas Worsham, b. Feb. 6, 1890, m. Lulu M. Jones, of Roanoke, Va., dau. of Chas. W. and Lucy Hankins Jones, June 17, 1922. He enlisted for service in World War, Sept. 24, 1917, in Base Hospital 41, at Charlottesville, Va. Called into active service Feb. 26, 1918. Trained at Camp Sevier, Greenville, S. C. Embarked for overseas at New York, July 5, 1918. Discharged at Camp Lee, Va., May 1, 1919. He received his degree of Ph. G. from Richmond Medical College, 1914. Associated



with A. Greenewald Drug Store, Richmond, Va., from 1915 to 1925, at which time he established the John T. Worsham Drug Store at 3009 West Cary St., Richmond, Va.

- (2) Elizabeth Ann Worsham, b. Mar. 14, 1891, d. Nov. 16, 1918, m. Lawrence G. Kuhne, of W. Va., Dec. 28, 1915. Issue: Elizabeth Kuhne.
- (3) Mary Jane Worsham, b. Aug. 29, 1896, unkm.

#### IV.

(7) **Dr. William Leftwich Turner Hopkins** (John, Francis, William), b. Dec. 14, 1814, d. Aug. 5, 1873. He was an M. D. of University of Pa., Philadelphia, in the class of 1838; later located in Franklin County, Va., where he practiced his profession until his death. He married Julia Ann Muse (b. Jan. 21, 1824, d. Feb. 22, 1916) Dec. 26, 1850, a dau. of Henry Lawson Muse, a veteran of the War of 1812, and a member of the Virginia Legislature of Franklin County, Va., for the sessions 1842-43 and 1843-44. Issue:

#### V.

- (1) William Henry Hopkins, b. Aug. 13, 1852, d. Sept. 24, 1857.
- (2) Mary Elizabeth Hopkins, b. Aug. 28, 1854, d. Sept. 21, 1913; m. Henry Clay Price, of Franklin Co. (d. Sept. 29, 1919), Mar. 29, 1877. Issue:
  - (a) William Henry Price, b. July 14, 1878 at Dillon's Mill, Va.; m. Elizabeth E. Deyerle, of Oklahoma, Sept. 28, 1904. He is a graduate of Virginia Polytechnic Institute and a prosperous farmer of Franklin Co., Va. Issue:
    1. Clay Deyerle Price, b. June 27, 1905.
    2. Elizabeth Estelle Price, b. Feb. 15, 1910.
    3. John William Price, b. Jan. 9, 1919.
    4. Peter La Shores Price.
    5. Pauline Price, d. in infancy.
  - (b) Annie Lee Price, b. Sept. 19, 1881, Dillon's Mill, Va.; m. Graham Melville Ker (b. Oct. 21, 1879) in Mexico City, Mexico, Feb. 6, 1907. She was educated at Oxford Academy, Floyd Court House, 1898; Roanoke City High School, 1899-1900; San Ildefonso, now Univ. of Mexico, Mexico City, D. F., 1905. Her husband's grandfather and Alexander Graham Bell, the noted Scientist, were brothers. He is at present Sec'y & Treas. of Standard Oil Company of Peru. Issue:
    1. Annita Melville Ker, b. May 28, 1908, in Mexico City, Mexico; attended school in Berkeley, Calif., 1918-19; P. S. School No. 9, New York City, 1920-21, where she won the gold medal for scholarship which was offered by the Principal; won Competitive Scholarship for Horace Mann High School, N. Y. C., 1921; student at Stuart Hall, Staunton, Va., 1921-25, from which institution she graduated in 1925 winning scholarships for the years 1923 and 1924; student at George Washington University, Washington, D. C., 1925; entered Wellesley in 1926, graduating therefrom in 1930; student initiate of Phi Beta Kappa Scholastic Fraternity, at Wellesley, 1930.
    2. James Alexander Ker, b. Mar. 19, 1911, d. 1914.
  - (c) Minnie Estelle Price, b. Jan. 19, 1886; graduate of State Normal School, Farmville, Va., Jan. 20, 1906; summer courses at Univ. of Va., 1911 and 1912.



DR. WILLIAM BENJAMIN HOPKINS





OSCAR LEONIDAS HOPKINS



- (d) Mildred Turner Price, b. April 6, 1888, Dillon's Mill, Va.; graduate of State Normal School, Farmville, Va., June 8, 1908.
- (3) Julia Sarah Hopkins, b. Jan. 3, 1857, d. June 22, 1863.
- (4) Harriet Burr Hopkins, b. Dec. 31, 1858, d. Oct. 30, 1875.
- (5) William Leftwich Turner Hopkins, b. Sept. 30, 1860 (living 1931) m. (1st) Mary Ella Hancock, Dec. 26, 1882; (2nd) Mary Ann Rebecca Smith, June 4, 1895; (3rd) Sallie Kathleen Stone, Sept. 9, 1916. (See V-5).
- (6) Mildred Turner Hopkins, b. Jan. 9, 1862, d. Dec. 10, 1899, m. Abram P. Hancock, Oct. 20, 1882. Issue: Hattie Hancock; W. Lawson Hancock, d. Jan. 9, 1903; Pierce Edward Hancock.
- (7) Ann Henry Hopkins, b. Dec. 26, 1863, d. April 25, 1865.

## V.

(5) William Leftwich Turner Hopkins (Dr. Wm. L. T. H., John, Francis, William), a prominent farmer and business man of Franklin County, Va., b. Sept. 30, 1860; m. (1st) Mary Ella Hancock, Dec. 26, 1882, a dau. of Abram Booth Hancock, Lieutenant Co. "E," 57 Va. Regiment, C.S.A., and Colonel of 195th Virginia Regiment. She was born Mar. 14, 1858, and died in Wellsville, Mo., May 4, 1890; buried at the Abram Booth Hancock Homestead, twelve miles southwest of Rocky Mount, Franklin County, Va. He m. (2nd) Mary Ann Rebecca Smith (b. Mar. 21, 1864, d. Jan. 21, 1902), dau. of Samuel Sutherland and Mary Ann (Stone) Smith, and gr. dau. of Benjamin Smith of Franklin Co., Va., June 4, 1895. He m. (3rd) Sallie Kathleen Stone (b. March 30, 1875), dau. of William Dickerson and Mary Rosabell (Parker) Stone, Sept. 9, 1916. Her father, W. D. Stone, was Captain 6th Virginia Cavalry, C.S.A. No issue of this marriage.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

## VI.

- (1) William Benjamin Hopkins, b. in Franklin Co., Dec. 8, 1883; was liberally educated in local schools, the Virginia Polytechnic Institute of Blacksburg, and in 1903 he entered the University College of Medicine at Richmond, Va., where he graduated in 1907. For one year after graduation he was interne at the Virginia Hospital; was associated in practice with Dr. John Dunn. of Richmond, from 1908 to 1913; spent a year at the University of Vienna, Austria, from which he received his diploma. He was a first lieutenant on the staff of the Richmond Light Blues, and a few days after the United States entered the World War he enlisted in R. C. Bryan Mobile Unit, and on June 30, 1917, was commissioned a first lieutenant M. R. C.; transferred to Base Hospital No. 45, and promoted to captain, Oct. 1, 1918. From July 2, 1918, to April 29, 1919, he served with the American Expeditionary Forces. He was discharged with the rank of major M. R. C., May 1, 1919, and is now a specialist on diseases of eye, ear, nose and throat at Tampa, Fla. In 1922, Governor Trinkle appointed him on the Board of Permanent Commissions for the Deaf and Blind. He is a member of the College Fraternities Omega Upsilon Phi and Theta Nu Epsilon; the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks; the Masons; the American Legion; the Society of the Sons of the American Revolution; Society of Colonial Wars; Sons of Confederate Veterans; Military Order of



the World War; the Hermitage Golf Club; Westmoreland Club; and the Country Club of Virginia at Richmond; the Episcopal Church; and the Richmond City, Virginia and American Medical Associations. On May 6, 1923, he m. Mary Conrad Nicholson (b. April 18, 1898), dau. of Mr. and Mrs. W. H. Nicholson, of Littleton, N. C., at Abbeville, S. C. Issue:

(a) William Benjamin Hopkins, Jr., b. Mar. 25, 1924.

(b) Elizabeth Johnson Hopkins, b. May 10, 1926.

- (2) Oscar Leonidas Hopkins, b. in Franklin Co., Jan. 24, 1886; educated in grammar and high schools of his native county; attended Roanoke College at Salem; studied law at Richmond University and later passed the Virginia State Bar. He is now located at Tampa, Fla. He is a member of the Delta Theta Phi and Kappa Sigma College Fraternities; Sons of Confederate Veterans; Sons of the American Revolution; Knights of Pythias; and the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks. He m. (1st) Carrie Eloise Wilson, of Savannah, Ga., Nov. 14, 1907; m. (2nd) Ada Kirkland James, of Richmond, Va., Jan. 20, 1926. No issue by latter marriage. Issue:

(a) Lois Eloise Hopkins, b. Oct. 4, 1908.

(b) William Alexander Hopkins, b. Jan. 1, 1916.

- (3) Abram Hancock Hopkins, b. in Franklin Co., June 12, 1888; entered Roanoke College in 1907; in 1910 enrolled in Washington and Lee University, and was graduated therefrom with the degrees Bachelor of Arts and Bachelor of Laws in 1912; admitted to the Virginia State Bar the same year. He practiced law at Rocky Mount until Jan., 1918, being elected Commonwealth's Attorney of Franklin Co. in 1916; resigned the office of Commonwealth's Attorney in 1918 and removed to Roanoke, Va., where he became associated in the practice of law with Judge N. H. Hairston. During the World War he was Appeal Agent for the Local Exemption Board and permanent member of the Legal Advisory Board of Franklin Co. He has membership in the Phi Alpha Delta, Theta Nu Epsilon Fraternities; Thirty-second Scottish Rite Consistory and the Mystic Shrine; Independent Order of Odd Fellows; Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks; Knights of Pythias; Society of Sons of the American Revolution; Society of Colonial Wars; Sons of Confederate Veterans; Virginia and American Bar Association; and Shenandoah Club of Roanoke. Presidential Elector on the Smith and Robinson ticket in 1928. He m. Katherine Walker Dabney Lee, dau. of Judge John Penn Lee, a gr. dau. of Charles Carter Lee and a great gr. dau. of "Light Horse" Harry Lee, June 3, 1919. Issue:

(a) Nancy Saunders Hopkins, b. April 17, 1920.

(b) William Benjamin Hopkins, b. April 9, 1922.

(c) John Lee Hopkins, b. Jan. 14, 1924.

- (4) Walter Lee Hopkins, b. in Franklin Co., Dec. 26, 1889; attended William and Mary College, 1908-1911; Washington and Lee University from 1911-1914, from which he received the degree Bachelor of Arts in June, 1912, and the degree Bachelor of Laws in 1914; practiced law after his graduation at Rocky Mount, Va., until May, 1917, at which time he signed up for enlistment in the United States Army in Ambulance Co. No. 319, which was organized in Richmond for immediate service in France. He was one of the three members of the Ambulance Co. sent to the Third Officers' Training School at Camp Lee, on Jan. 5, 1918. On April 19, 1918, he received certificates of eligibility for appointment as second lieutenant of infantry, and was made sergeant and transferred to Company K, Three Hundred Eighteenth Regiment, Eightieth Division, on April 19, 1918. He remained in this company until it went overseas the latter part of May, at which time he, along



ABRAM HANCOCK HOPKINS





WALTER LEE HOPKINS

From photograph taken in 1918



with other candidate officers of the Third Training School, was transferred to the One Hundred Fifty-fifth Depot Brigade. He was commissioned second lieutenant of infantry June 1, 1918, transferred to Infantry Replacement and Training Camp at Camp Lee, and remained there training troops until Nov. 25, 1918, when he was transferred to the Adjutant General's Office at Washington, where he was at the head of a department of the Cable Section. He was discharged from the service Mar. 10, 1919, with the rank of first lieutenant of infantry, O. R. C. In Sept., 1919, he was appointed Associate Member of the War Department Board of Contract Adjustment at Washington, remaining there engaged in these duties until Sept., 1920. Since then he has resumed the active practice of law with offices at Richmond, Va.

He has served as a member of the General Executive Council, Judge Advocate-in-Chief and Commander of the Virginia Division, Sons of Confederate Veterans, and at present is Adjutant-in-Chief of this organization. He was awarded the Gold Medal for excellency in oratory, 1909. Literary and Society Medal, 1910, and Debaters Medal in 1911, from William and Mary College and the Orator's Medal from Washington and Lee University in 1912. He is a democrat; member of the Episcopal Church; belongs to the Roanoke Consistory of the Scottish Rite; Kazim Temple of the Mystic Shrine at Roanoke; Rocky Mount Lodge of Odd Fellows; Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks; Phi Alpha Delta and Theta Nu Epsilon college fraternities; Society of the Sons of the American Revolution; Virginia Society of Colonial Wars; La Societe Nationale des 40 Hommes et 8 Chevaux; American Legion; the Virginia Historical Society; the National Geographic Society; the Westmoreland Club, Richmond, Va.; Richmond City, Virginia and the American Bar Associations. He was appointed a member of the Staff of Governor John Garland Pollard in 1930. On Dec. 23, 1917, he m. Alice Edington Peake (b. Dec. 31, 1898), dau. of Halifax Word and Mary (Day) Peake, of Rocky Mount, Va. They have one child:

- (a) Mary Edington Hopkins, b. Mar. 8, 1919. Now in the Seventh Grade of St. Catherine's School, Richmond, Va.

#### Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (5) Clack Dickinson Hopkins, b. in Franklin Co., Oct. 20, 1896; after attending public schools of his county he was educated in Roanoke College for three years, then in the University of Virginia, but left at the end of May, 1918, and on June 5, enlisted in the Marine Corps Aviation as a gunnery sergeant. He was trained at Cambridge, Mass., later sent to the Marine Flying Field at Miami, Florida; was commissioned second lieutenant Marine Corps Reserve Aviation, Feb. 4, 1919. In the fall of 1919, he returned to the University of Virginia and was graduated therefrom with the degrees of Bachelor of Science and Doctor of Medicine in the class of 1923. He served as an interne in Johns Hopkins University at Baltimore and is now assistant health officer of Tampa, Florida. He was a captain in the Medical Corps, 2nd Battalion, 111 Field Artillery, Virginia National Guard, 1924-1925; a member of the Phi Chi Medical Fraternity; American Legion; Society of Sons of American Revolution; and charter member la Societe Nationale des 40 Hommes et 8 Chevaux. He m. Mildred Carter Lee (b. April 2, 1899), dau. of Robert Randolph Lee, of Powhatan Co., Va., a gr. dau. of Charles Carter Lee and a great gr. dau. of "Light Horse" Harry Lee, in Richmond, Va., Aug. 1, 1925. Issue:

- (a) Clack Dickinson Hopkins, Jr., b. Nov. 14, 1930.

- (6) Mary Alma Hopkins, b. April 11, 1899; graduated from the Junior College Department of Blackstone College in June, 1920, and in 1922



received the degree Bachelor of Science from Jackson College of Boston, Mass.; taught for two years at Southern College, Petersburg, Va., being dean of the College for one year. On June 4, 1926, she m. David Bidwell Sabine, of New York City, and they are now living in Yonkers, N. Y. She is a member of the Episcopal Church; Chi Omega Sorority, of Jackson College, Boston, Mass.; Daughters of the American Revolution; United Daughters of the Confederacy; and the American Legion Auxiliary.

- (7) Annie Elizabeth Hopkins, b. May 6, 1900; educated at Blackstone College; Martha Washington College at Abingdon, Va.; Skidmore College, of Saratoga, N. Y.; and Emory and Henry College, of Emory, Va. She received her Bachelor of Arts degree from the latter institution in June, 1924. She is a member of the Episcopal Church; United Daughters of the Confederacy; and the American Legion Auxiliary.
- (8) Lawson Muse Hopkins, b. Dec. 9, 1901; educated in the public schools of his native county, in Roanoke College, and Virginia Military Institute at Lexington, Va. He is now in the Engineering Department of the Illinois Central Railroad Co. and is located at Des Moines, Iowa. He m. Edna Hodel, Sept. 20, 1930 at Peoria, Ill.

#### IV.

(9) Mary Jane Hopkins (John, Francis, William), b. Jan. 31, 1819, d. June 20, 1890, m. William Henry Matthews, who was originally from Powhatan County, Va., a Presbyterian minister, Feb. 22, 1848. Issue:

#### V.

- (1) Mary Frances Matthews, b. Nov. 26, 1848, d. Mar. 18, 1924; unm.
- (2) Harriet Anna Matthews, b. Mar. 24, 1850, m. John Richard Brown, July 12, 1871, and they now live at Chatham, Va. Mr. Brown is a Confederate Veteran, serving in the war as a member of Co. G, 6th Virginia Cavalry, Payne's Brigade, Fitzhugh Lee's Division, Army of Northern Virginia. No issue.
- (3) Sallie Henrie Matthews, b. Dec. 25, 1851, m. Noah Partee Foard, April 23, 1884, at Chatham, Va. (See V-3).
- (4) Mildred Leftwich Matthews, b. July 13, 1853, d. Dec. 13, 1875, unm.

#### V.

(3) Sallie Henrie Matthews (Mary Jane Hopkins, John, Francis, William), b. Dec. 25, 1851, m. Noah Partee Foard, April 23, 1884, at Chatham, Va. She was educated at Edgeworth Seminary, Greensboro, N. C. Mr. Foard was b. Sept. 26, 1843, and d. Sept. 20, 1903. He was originally from Concord, N. C., and was educated at Davidson College and the University of N. C., receiving his degree from the latter institution. He was a Confederate veteran, serving as Captain of Co. "F," Ninth Regiment (1st Cavalry) in General Wade Hampton's Division of Cavalry. He was a fearless soldier, having nine horses shot from under him during the war. Issue:

#### VI.

- (1) Rev. William Henry Foard, b. Mar. 8, 1885, m. Annie Harris (b. June 27, 1885), dau. of James E. Harris of Prospect, Prince Edward Co., Va., April 22, 1907. He attended Washington & Lee University and the



DR. CLACK DICKINSON HOPKINS





MR. AND MRS. DAVID BIDWELL SABINE  
(Mary Alma Hopkins)



Union Theological Seminary at Richmond. He is a Presbyterian Minister and at the present time is Pastor of a large church in Portsmouth, Va. Issue:

- (a) William Harold Foard, b. Sept. 9, 1908.
  - (b) Dorothy Matthews Foard, b. May 11, 1911.
  - (c) Josephine Harris Foard, b. May 7, 1913.
  - (d) James Edwin Foard, b. April 11, 1920.
- (2) Mary Turner Foard, b. April 29, 1886, m. William L. Alley, June 14, 1906, at Clifton Forge, Va. She was educated at Lewisburg Female Seminary, Lewisburg, W. Va. They now live in Bluefield, W. Va. Issue:
- (a) Mary Gordon Alley, b. June 3, 1907.
  - (b) William Leonidas Alley, b. Feb. 26, 1911.
  - (c) Richard Franklin Alley, b. June 10, 1914.
- (3) Hattie Brown Foard, b. Sept. 14, 1887, m. Forrest Eugene Payne, Oct. 6, 1908, at Abingdon, Va. She was educated at Stonewall Jackson College, Abingdon, Va. They now live at Covington, Va. Issue:
- (a) Sallie Henry Payne, b. July 31, 1909; now a student at Mary Baldwin Seminary, Staunton, Va.
  - (b) Virginia St. Clair Payne, b. Dec. 11, 1920.
  - (c) Hattie Brown Payne, b. Dec. 11, 1920.

### III.

(2) **Price Hopkins** (Francis, William), b. 1777 in Bedford Co., Va. (see his depositions in Chancery Suit of William L. Otey, et als., vs. William Leftwich, et als.; he deposes in the year 1838 and states that he is in his 61st year), d. in Bedford Co., Va.; (will dated Aug. 14, 1843, probated there July 28, 1845, W. B. "M," p. 51). He m. (1st) Elizabeth Turner (b. July 10, 1781, d. July 11, 1810), dau. of Rev. James Turner, Oct. 13, 1801. With reference to the property of Rev. James Turner of Bedford Co., Va., on Aug. 27, 1828, "satisfactory evidence was introduced (before the Court) to prove that William Hopkins, Sally P. Walker, Ann Brown, John Hopkins and Martha Hopkins are the children and heirs of Elizabeth Hopkins, dec'd." He m. (2nd) Frances G. Claytor, (d. 1860) dau. of Samuel Claytor, Dec. 31, 1812. It is said that Price Hopkins was in the War 1812. A statement of the County Levy for the year 1810 shows that Price Hopkins was paid for twelve hours patrolling at seventy-five cents per hour. (Orders 1809-11, Bedford Co.).

Issue by (1st) marriage:

### IV.

- (1) William Hopkins, removed to Missouri.
- (2) John C. Hopkins, will probated in Bedford Co., Va., 1886; m. Frances Elvira Early, dau. of Joel Early of Bedford Co., Va., Jan. 20, 1831. (See IV-2).
- (3) Sarah P. Hopkins, m. William I. Walker, Jr., Nov. 4, 1822. He was a Revolutionary soldier.
- (4) Anna Hopkins, b. 1805, d. cir. 1895, m. Ethered Brown, Feb. 22, 1825. Issue:



- (a) Elizabeth Brown, m. James Turner Franklin, about 1855, in Bed. Co., Va. He was a Confederate soldier, serving in Co. "K", 88th Va. Regt., 4th Brigade. Issue: Molonza, Turner and Sarah James Franklin.
- (b) Elvira Brown, m. Robert Thomas, of Bed. Co., Va., cir. 1859. He d. while in the Confederate Army. Issue: Capitola Thomas.
- (c) John R. Brown, m. Amanda Gregory, of Buckingham Co., cir. 1855. He served in the Confederate Army in Co. "G", 34th Regt. of Va. Inf. Issue: Mary Stratton, Mildred, James T. and Ethered Brown.
- (d) Catherine Brown, d. 1908 in Roanoke Co., Va., m. Mr. Burton, of Charlottesville, Va., who died soon after their marriage. No issue.
- (e) Joseph Brown, m. Laura A. Carnes, of Bedford Co. Among issue: Ada, Lawrence, Luther, Cross, Ora and Ann Elizabeth Brown.
- (f) Edward Brown, m. Elizabeth Bowles, about 1865, of Bed. Co., Va. Issue: William, Samuel, Frances, Mary Elizabeth, Hattie, Thomas, Edward, Mattie, Estell and Tuck Brown. The two latter children were twins.

(5) Martha J. Hopkins, m. John Franklin, Sept. 23, 1833.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (6) Elizabeth R. Hopkins, b. May 2, 1816, d. 1888; m. John Franklin, of Pittsylvania Co. (b. Sept. 27, 1804, d. Dec. 3, 1855), June 24, 1847. Issue:
  - (a) Wiley Jones Franklin, b. Jan., 1851, d. unm. Mar. 13, 1890.
  - (b) Mary Charlotte Franklin, b. June 18, 1855, unm., living at Bedford, Va. (1929).
- (7) Price Wiley Hopkins, m. (1st) Jennie Murry, m. (2nd) Rebecca Ramsey. (See IV-7).
- (8) Amanda P. Hopkins, b. 1829, d. July 31, 1878, m. Samuel Milton Thomas, Nov. 7, 1848. Issue:
  - (a) Elizabeth Thomas, d. unm.
  - (b) Robert Thomas, d. unm.
  - (c) Mary Charlotte Thomas, d. unm.
  - (d) Julia Thomas, d. unm.
  - (e) Susie Amanda Thomas, b. Dec. 25, 1868, d. Jan. 10, 1917, m. James Sidney Hopkins (son of James Turner Hopkins and Mary Rowland, James Turner Hopkins and Mary (Polly) Early, John, Francis), Jan. 21, 1891. (For which see their descendants).
  - (f) James Thomas, d. 1915, m. Inez Mason in Kentucky.
  - (g) Samuel Thomas, d. unm.
- (9) Frances J. Hopkins, d. unm.
- (10) Charlotte M. Hopkins, d. unm. (Mary J. A. Hopkins, her guardian, W. B. "N", p. 275, Bedford Co., Va.).
- (11) Walter J. Hopkins, d. about 1904, unm.
- (12) Mary Julia A. Hopkins, m. John A. Hopkins (James Turner Hopkins, Sr., John, Francis), Oct. 23, 1860.

See division of slaves of Price Hopkins' estate pursuant to Order of Dec. Term, 1846, Bedford Co., Va., W. B. "M", p. 344, in addition to Will for names of his children.

In Bible of Francis Hopkins, (father of Price), in possession of the writer, which was given him by Fletcher O. Thomas, a descendant of Price Hopkins,

are the following records: James O. P. Hopkins, b. Dec. 10, 1813; Elizabeth R. Hopkins, b. May 2, 1816; Samuel F. Hopkins, b. June 13, 1818. Elizabeth R. Hopkins is known to be a dau. of Price Hopkins. James O. P. and Samuel F. Hopkins were probably his children also. They may have d. in infancy or unm., as no further record of them has been found.

#### IV.

(2) **John C. Hopkins** (Price and Elizabeth Turner Hopkins, Francis, William), d. (will dated Feb. 9, 1878; pro. April 26, 1886, W. B. 26, p. 269, Bedford Co., Va.); m. Frances Elvira Early (b. 1809, d. Sept. 7, 1875) (Joel Early, Joshua Early, Sr., Jer'h Early, Sr., Thomas Early, John Early), Jan. 20, 1831, in Bedford Co., Va. See return of his Executor's account (W. B. 27, p. 113, Bedford Co., Va.). Issue:

#### V.

(1) **James H. Hopkins**, b. Dec. 22, 1831, d. April 6, 1907, m. Sarah (Sallie) Campbell (b. May 10, 1841, d. May 21, 1924), dau. of Henry & Frances W. Campbell, Dec. 22, 1859, in Bedford Co., Va. Issue:

(a) **Frances Jimmie Hopkins**, R. F. D., Bedford, Va., b. July 21, 1861, m. Robert Kelso (b. May 6, 1862, d. Mar. 12, 1896), in Bedford Co., Va., Jan. 30, 1884. Issue:

1. Fannie Louise Kelso, b. April 1, 1885, d. Oct. 3, 1886.
2. Sarah Otey Kelso, b. June 22, 1886, d. unm., Dec. 30, 1890.
3. Robert Nathaniel Kelso, b. June 9, 1888, d. July 6, 1910.
4. James Henry Kelso, b. Mar. 3, 1890, d. Feb. 21, 1891.
5. Thomas Pollard Kelso, b. Nov. 11, 1891, d. Dec. 31, 1915, unm.
6. Evelyn Ewart Kelso, Rt. 6, Bedford, Va., b. Sept. 18, 1893, m. W. J. Arrington, Nov. 18, 1914, in Washington, D. C. Issue: James Walter, b. Jan. 4, 1917, and Sandy Claiborn Arrington, b. May 21, 1925.
7. Eulalia Kelso, b. May 30, 1895, d. June 10, 1896.

(b) **Henry Calvin Hopkins**, b. July 10, 1868, d. Mar. 11, 1924, m. Kate F. Sperry, dau. of John T. & Margaret R. Sperry, Dec. 21, 1892. Issue:

1. Margaret C. Hopkins, 818 Maiden Lane, Roanoke, Va., b. July 1, 1894, m. Earnest A. Fralin, in Sept., 1916, at Roanoke, Va. Issue: Margaret, Kathleen and Ruth Fralin.
2. Kathleen Elizabeth Hopkins, 20 Market St., Salem, Va., m. Giles Merritt Cochran, Feb. 21, 1907, in Bedford Co., Va. Issue: James Merritt and Ann Cochran.
3. James T. Hopkins, Princeton, W. Va., m. Rosemond Dickerson, at Princeton, W. Va. Issue: James Thomas Hopkins.

(c) **William Dan Hopkins**, Lynchburg, Va., b. April 22, 1871, m. Commie G. Hatcher, dau. of John C. & Rebecca S. Hatcher, Jan. 11, 1893. Issue:

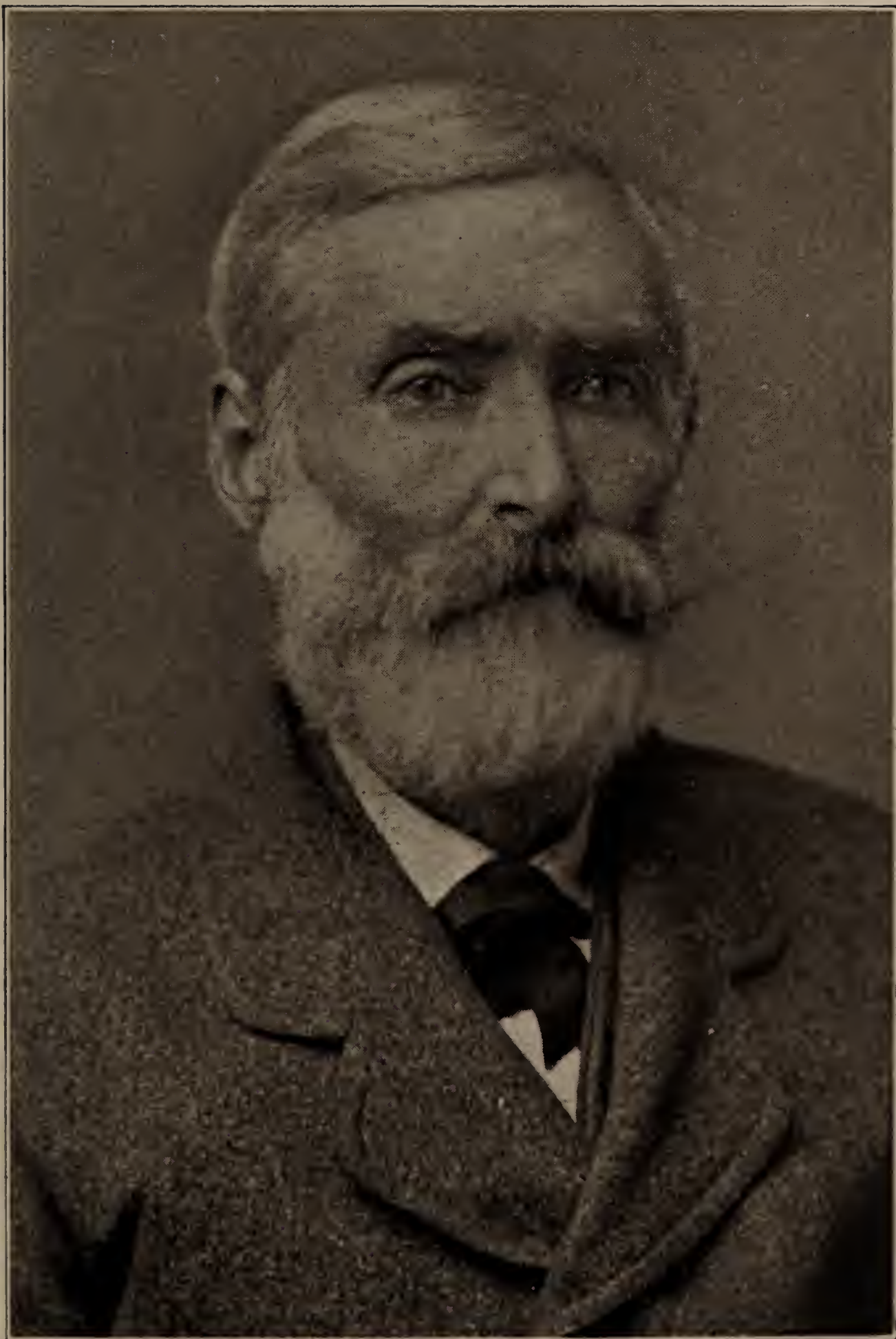
1. Ralph Aubrey Hopkins, 610 Court St., Lynchburg, Va., b. Mar. 31, 1894, m. Irene Virginia Coles (b. 1901), dau. of Charles H. and Ann Rudd Coles, Mar. 29, 1930, at Lynchburg, Va.
2. Kenneth Hopkins, Logan, W. Va., b. Aug. 15, 1896.



3. Carl V. Hopkins, Lynchburg, Va., b. Feb. 14, 1899, m. Louise Wright, at Lynchburg, Va. Issue: Margaret Ann Hopkins.
4. Calvin Hopkins, 610 Court St., Lynchburg, Va., b. Oct. 25, 1903.
- (d) Eulalia Penick Hopkins, Arvonias, Va., b. Dec. 11, 1874, m. Robert Hill Fuqua (d. Sept., 1915), of Richmond, Va., Dec. 21, 1904, in Bedford Co., Va. Issue:
  1. Julia Roberta Fuqua, b. May 16, 1908.
  2. Frances Campbell Fuqua, b. Mar., 1911, d. Oct., 1915.
- (e) Sallie Emma Hopkins, b. Aug. 30, 1878, d. Aug., 1899.
- (f) Matilde Leftwich Hopkins, b. Sept. 26, 1880, d. June, 1909, m. John Chilton, son of Ned Chilton, June 16, 1903. Issue:
  1. Ruth Chilton, 819 Salem Ave. W., Roanoke, Va., m. Dutch Waldon, at Roanoke, Va.
  2. Doris Chilton, 819 Salem Ave. W., Roanoke, Va., m. Frank Eggleston, at Roanoke, Va. Issue: Frances Eggleston.
- (g) Herbert Almerson Hopkins, b. Oct. 3, 1883, d. Aug., 1905.
- (2) Sarah L. Hopkins, m. Rufus N. Thomas, Jan. 19, 1856, in Bedford Co., Va. Issue:
  - (a) Lilly Thomas, m. S. F. Paterson.
  - (b) C. H. Thomas, Huntington, W. Va., b. April 18, 1859, m. Nora Parks.
  - (c) James R. Thomas, Charleston, W. Va., b. Jan. 16, 1861, d. Dec. 23, 1925.
  - (d) Turner Thomas, Cumberland, Va., b. April 15, 1863, m. Frances E. Sperry (b. Mar. 1, 1869, d. Aug. 29, 1923), dau. of John T. and Margaret R. Sperry, Dec. 16, 1891, at Bedford, Va. No issue.
  - (e) R. W. Thomas, Bedford, Va., m. Ruth Haskins.
  - (f) R. H. Thomas, Logan, W. Va., m. Harriet Mylort.
  - (g) Fletcher O. Thomas, Bedford, Va., m. Willie B. Graves. Issue: Ruth, William and John Thomas.
  - (h) Virginia B. Thomas, Bedford, Va.
- (3) Mary Virginia Hopkins, b. 1840, m. Thomas Patterson (b. 1824) Oct. 23, 1860.
- (4) Mildred Otey Hopkins, m. Joshua W. Thomas, Jan. 12, 1870. Issue: Cabel and Sarah Frances Thomas.
- (5) Price Vespasian Hopkins, d. unm.
- (6) Frances L. Hopkins, d. unm.
- (7) John H. Hopkins, m. Roberta Campbell (b. 1852, d. Dec. 29, 1928), dau. of Thomas & Martha Campbell, Dec. 22, 1880. Issue:
  - (a) Glenn D. Hopkins, Bedford, Va., b. 1882, m. Lavinia Fields (b. 1882). Among issue: Bertie Hopkins, now a student at Mary Baldwin's Seminary.

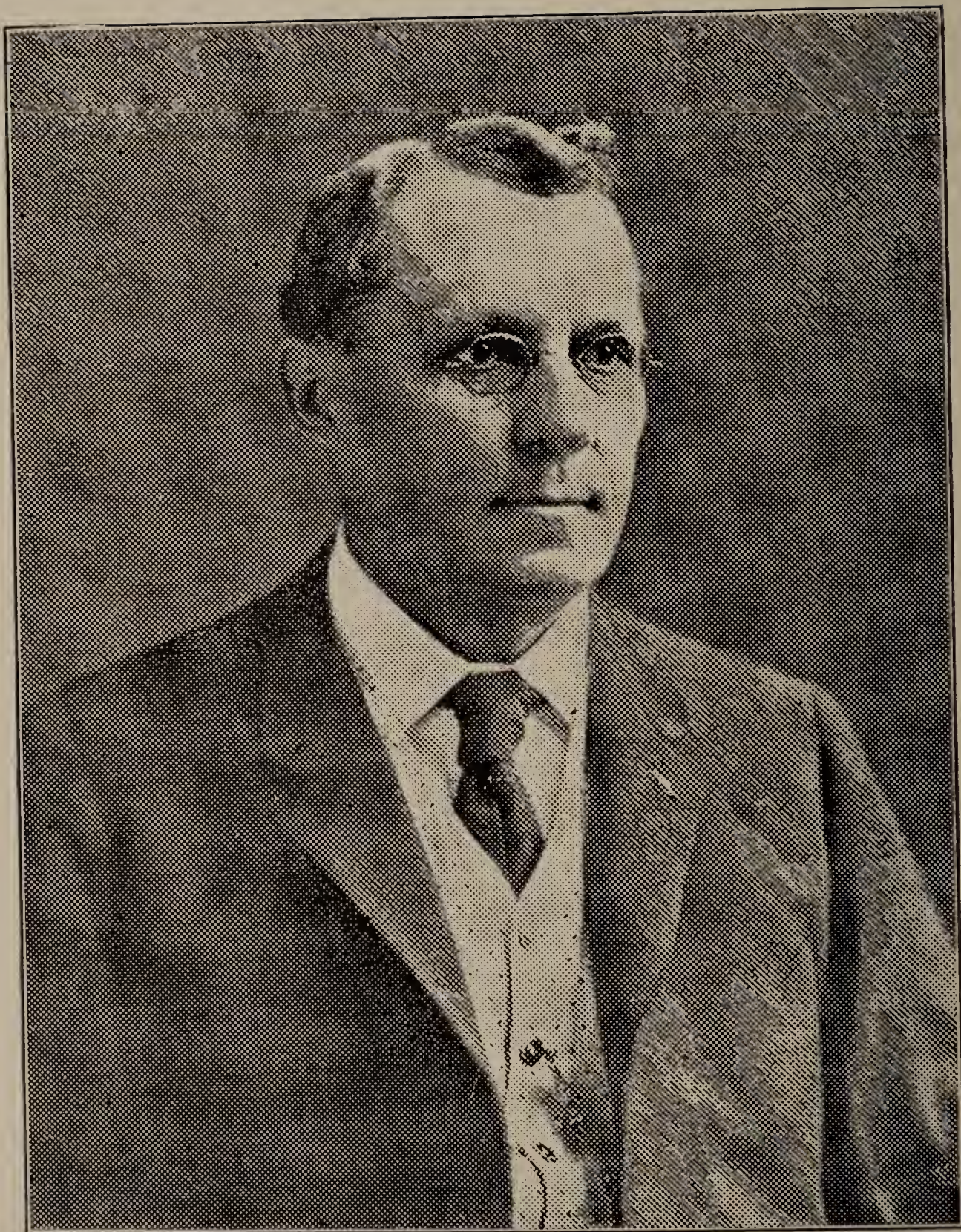
#### IV.

(7) Price Wiley Hopkins (Price and Frances G. Claytor Hopkins, Francis, William), b. Aug. 10, 1820, d. Nov. 5, 1885; m. (1st) Jennie H. Murry (b. 1847, d. May 7, 1870), dau. of Samuel and Almeria N. Murry of Bedford Co., Va., Nov. 5, 1865; m. (2nd) Rebecca Ramsey (b. July 23, 1839, living 1929), dau. of Simon and Nancy Ramsey of Bedford, Dec. 21, 1876.



PRICE WILEY HOPKINS  
(1820-1885)





HONORABLE FRANCIS ALEXANDER HOPKINS (1853-1918)  
*of Kentucky, Member of the House of Representatives of the  
United States, 1904-1908*



## Issue by (1st) marriage:

## V.

- (1) Emma Lee Hopkins, b. Sept. 9, 1866, d. Sept. 30, 1918, m. Walter Ewell Thacker (b. Dec., 1865, d. May 21, 1924), Mar. 23, 1885, at Lynchburg, Va. Issue:
  - (a) Melba Thacker, b. Oct. 16, 1896, m. Thomas L. Rudd (b. Oct. 19, 1894), at Lynchburg, Va., June 22, 1918. Now living in Cumberland, Md. Issue:
    1. Katherine Lee Rudd, b. April 11, 1920.
    2. Thomas L. Rudd, Jr., b. July 29, 1923.
    3. Frances Jean Rudd, b. May 23, 1925.
- (2) John Walter Hopkins, b. Jan. 5, 1868, m. Carrie F. Brightwell, dau. of Henry and Elizabeth F. Brightwell, of Prince Edward Co., Va., Sept. 3, 1895. Issue:
  - (a) Pauline Hopkins, b. May 10, 1898, m. Graham H. Summerson, of Norfolk, Va., Jan. 5, 1921. Living at Hamlin, W. Va.
  - (b) Elizabeth Hopkins, b. May 2, 1902, graduate of Hollins College, m. James T. Parkinson, Jr., of Richmond, Va., Nov. 9, 1929.
  - (c) John Walter Hopkins, Jr., b. Aug. 14, 1907. Now a student at Washington & Lee University.

## Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (3) Wiley James Hopkins, b. Nov. 29, 1878, m. Laura Owen Noel (b. Mar. 21, 1880), dau. of William L. and Elizabeth Noel, at Lynchburg, Va., June 11, 1902. Issue:
  - (a) Carlton Earle Hopkins, b. April 19, 1903, m. Ray Richardson, Roanoke, Va., Jan. 21, 1926. Issue: Kenneth Carlton Hopkins, b. Dec. 27, 1926.
  - (b) Claude Brian Hopkins, b. Jan. 15, 1905.
  - (c) Thelma Hopkins, b. Feb. 10, 1907, d. Aug. 4, 1909.
  - (d) Wallace Crutcher Hopkins, b. July 23, 1910.
  - (e) William Noel Hopkins, b. Oct. 30, 1914.
  - (f) Clara Elwyn Hopkins, b. April 1, 1918.
  - (g) Christine Dorothy Hopkins, b. July 5, 1921.
- (4) Hubert Carlton Hopkins, b. April 11, 1880. Now living in New York City.

## III.

(3) William Hopkins (Francis, William), was born about 1770 and died (Inventory dated Mar. 6, 1820, of record in Bedford Co., Va., W. B. "E," p. 174; Allotment dated April 7, 1820, W. B. "E," p. 191). He m. Elizabeth Clarke, of Powhatan Co., Va., April 21, 1795. The original M. B. is on file in the Clerk's Office of said county. She was the dau. of Wm. Clarke, Sr., who left a will, of record in Powhatan Co., Va., dated May 31, 1826, and probated June 15, 1831. He left his dau. Betsey Hopkins, as well as his other children, a number of slaves and other personal property, and the balance to Jane Clarke, his wife. Jane Clarke left a will, of record in Powhatan Co., Va., dated June 9, 1832, probated Jan. 6, 1840, leaving her dau. Betsey Hopkins and other children named



therein, \$1,000.00, and the residue of her estate to be divided among them. She left a will in Bedford County, Va., dated July 3, 1847, probated Aug. 27, 1866, in W. B. "U," p. 523. Will leaves in trust  $\frac{1}{4}$  of property to son John O. Hopkins and Mary his wife, then to their children;  $\frac{1}{4}$  to daughter Elizabeth Lazenby, thence to her children;  $\frac{1}{4}$  to daughter Mary O. Tate, thence to her children;  $\frac{1}{4}$  to daughter Amanda L. Hopkins, and upon her death to the children of the above.

William Hopkins qualified as Cornet of a troop of Cavalry in the 1st Regiment of Militia, June 24, 1799 (Orders 1795-99); as Deputy Sheriff Oct. 27, 1800 (Orders 1799-1803); resigned commission as 2nd Lieutenant in Co. of Cavalry attached to the 10th Regiment July 25, 1809 (Order 1809-11); recommended as Capt. in the Room of John Patterson, resigned, in a Co. of Light Infantry attached to the first Battalion, 10th Regiment May 30, 1810 (Orders 1809-11); Capt. William Hopkins honorably discharged Sept. 14, 1814, (from Papers of General Joel Leftwich); was Court Justice of Bedford Co. from 1808 to 1814; and a member of the General Assembly of Virginia for the sessions 1809-10, 1810-11, 1811-12, and 1812-13. His middle name was probably "Hampton." He always, as far as the records show, signed his name William Hopkins, however, in a deed from John Clarke, et als. to the legatees of Francis Hopkins, dec'd, recorded June 27, 1814, he is referred to as William H. Hopkins (D. B. "N," p. 148).

The following is a copy of the Marriage License Bond of William Hopkins:

Know all men by these presents: That we, William Hopkins and William Clarke, are held and firmly bound unto Robert Brooke, Esquire, Governor or Chief Magistrate of the Commonwealth of Virginia, in the sum of One Hundred Fifty Dollars current money, to which payment well and truly to be made to the said Governor and his successors, for the use of the Commonwealth, we bind ourselves and our heirs, executors, and administrators, jointly and severally, firmly by these Presents, Sealed with our Seals, and dated this 21 day of April, one thousand seven hundred and ninety-five.

The condition of the above obligation is such that whereas there is a marriage shortly intended to be solemnized between the above bound William Hopkins and Betsey Clarke. If, therefore, there be no lawful cause to obstruct the same, then this obligation to be void, else to remain in full force and virtue.

Signed, sealed & delivered  
in the presence of

Wm. Hopkins (SEAL).  
William Clarke (SEAL).

Virginia, Powhatan County, To-wit:

I, James A. Tilman, Jr., Clerk of the Circuit Court of the County and State aforesaid, do certify that the above Marriage Bond is a copy of the original Bond on file in the Clerk's Office aforesaid.

Given under my hand this 19th day of February, 1927.

Signed: James A. Tilman, Jr., Clerk,  
Circuit Court of Powhatan Co., Va.

## Issue of William and Elizabeth Hopkins:

## IV.

- (1) William Clarke Hopkins, d. 1846 in New Orleans, La. He left will dated June 4, 1846, and pro. in New Orleans, La., Sept. 7, 1846, recorded both in City of New Orleans and Bedford Co., Va. After providing that all of his just debts be paid and bequeathing his friend James C. Glenn his gold watch, his will provides, "I give and bequeath unto my beloved mother, Betsy Hopkins, now residing at Liberty, Bedford Co., Va., the balance of my whole estate, real, personal or mixed."
- (2) Elizabeth F. Hopkins, b. in Chesterfield Co. in 1804, d. in Bedford Co., Va., Mar. 23, 1878, m. Rezin Lazenby (2nd wife), April 11, 1827. Among their issue was John A. Lazenby, b. 1830, m. Ann E. Hancock of Campbell Co., Va., Dec. 8, 1859, in Bedford Co., Va.
- (3) Amanda L. Hopkins, d. unm.
- (4) Milton F. Hopkins, m. Eliza Crenshaw, dau. of David & Elizabeth Crenshaw, Sept. 22, 1817. Issue:
  - (a) Mary L. E. Hopkins, m. Cornelius Pate, April 17, 1845.
  - (b) Edward T. P. Hopkins, m. Lucy E. Cheatwood, dau. of Hiram Cheatwood, Nov. 1, 1843. (Vide will David Crenshaw, pro. 1830, W. B. "G", p. 259, guardian's account, W. B. "H", p. 265 and W. B. "I", p. 420, et seq., and division of slaves, May 27, 1840, W. B. "K", p. 228). Among issue:
    1. Harriett Elizabeth Hopkins, m. George Wellington Burks (b. April 4, 1840, d. Sept. 5, 1912) Nov. 20, 1867. (See "Our Kin," p. 120).
    2. Susan C. Hopkins.
- (5) Mary Otey Hopkins, m. Wm. H. Tate of Bedford Co., Va., Sept. 24, 1838. Issue:
  - (a) William Clarke Tate, m. Rebecca Hatcher.
  - (b) Ellen Charlotte Tate, d. 1894, m. Leroy Williamson, d. about 1910. Issue:
    1. Walter S. Williamson, Huntington, W. Va., b. Nov. 8, 1870, d. May 7, 1916, m. Iola Whitney at Mt. Carbon, W. Va., June 19, 1892. Issue:
      - a. Carl Clifford Williamson, b. June 7, 1893, m. Lethia Rudd, May, 1915.
      - b. Beatrice Ellen Williamson, b. Dec. 26, 1897, m. Joseph R. Martin, July 14, 1917, Roanoke, Va.
      - c. Lula Prudence Williamson, b. Oct. 25, 1901, m. James E. Basham, April 10, 1917.
      - d. Eva Mae Williamson, b. 1903, d. Mar. 28, 1909.
      - e. Charles Albert Williamson, b. May 7, 1905.
    2. James W. Williamson, of Oak Hill, W. Va., b. 1872, living (1928), m. Bertha Hurt at Sanger, W. Va.
    3. Miffin L. Williamson, of Beard's Fork, W. Va., b. 1874, (living) m. Minnie Leing at Mt. Carbon, W. Va., 1898.
    4. R. G. Williamson, Princeton, W. Va., b. 1876, (living) m. Maggie Mooney, Dec. 24, 1896, at Mt. Carbon, W. Va.
    5. Lula B. Williamson, b. 1878, d. Nov. 5, 1902, at Norfolk, Va., m. Wesley C. Tutwiler, May 6, 1899, at Hampton, Va. Issue:



- a. Richard Clarke Tutwiler, Richmond, Va., b. Feb. 13, 1900, m. Helen Louise Woodward, June 2, 1925, at Richmond, Va.
  - b. Lillian Virginia Tutwiler, b. Sept. 8, 1901, d. Feb. 2, 1902.
- (c) James Edward Tate, m. Lena Hatcher.
- (d) Anne Elizabeth Tate, m. James Madison Layne. Issue:
  - 1. Frank Stribling Layne, Montvale, Va., unm.
  - 2. Hettie Layne, m. W. E. Hazlewood, live in Oakland, Calif. Issue:
    - a. Elsie Mariott Hazlewood, b. Sept. 4, 1894, m. S. C. Harman, Jan. 15, 1918; live in Balto., Md.
    - b. William E. Hazlewood, Jr.
    - c. Marie Hazlewood, b. Nov. 19, 1900, m. Peter A. Gillin, of Oakland, Calif., Oct. 16, 1926.
  - 3. Jemmie May Layne, m. Charles Breckinridge Fuqua (b. June 23, 1870) of Bedford Co., Sept. 16, 1892. She was b. Dec. 12, 1872, d. Sept. 16, 1913. Issue:
    - a. John Walton Fuqua, b. Dec. 2, 1905, m. Elsie McNeer, Bluefield, W. Va.
    - b. Ruth Fuqua, b. April 5, 1903, unm.
    - c. Rachel Ann Fuqua, b. Oct. 27, 1897, unm.
    - d. Owen Breckinridge Fuqua, Bassett, Va., b. Oct. 19, 1894, m. in Roanoke, Va., Minnie Mattox (b. Mar. 25, 1895), dau. of J. W. Mattox, July 3, 1925. He was educated at Lynchburg, Va., and Bluefield, W. Va.; served in World War as Sergeant 1st Class, at First Army Headquarters Regiment, 46th Division, Camp Greene. Issue: Nancy Leftwich Fuqua, b. Aug. 23, 1926, and Marcia May Fuqua, b. June 12, 1928.
- (e) John Hopkins Tate, d. s. p.
- (f) Mary Frances Tate, m. Mr. Carney, d. s. p.
- (6) Nancy Hopkins, m. Thomas Pegram of Bedford Co., Va., in 1812. Issue:
  - (a) James Lawrence Pegram.
  - (b) William Dennie Pegram.
  - (c) James L. Pegram.
  - (d) Edward T. W. Pegram. (See W. B. "E", p. 46, Court Order 28, Dec., 1818, and Jan., 1835, Division 2, Bedford Co., Va.).
- (7) John Otey Hopkins, m. Mary G. (Polly) Crump, dau. of Charles and Rhoda Crump, Oct. 12, 1832. Issue:
  - (a) Matilda C. Hopkins, m. Alexander Whitfield Otey, Dec. 20, 1888.
  - (b) William A. Hopkins, m. Lucinda M. Parker, dau. of Moses and Sarah Parker, Jan. 12, 1875.

### III.

(4) **Martha (or Patsey) Hopkins** (Francis, William), b. cir. 1766, m. John Walden, April 6, 1786, in Bedford Co., Va. John Walden m. (2nd) Gincey Lawhorn, Feb. 13, 1817. He died in 1839. Issue:

### IV.

- (1) Jane (Jenny) Walden, m. John Cobbs, Jan. 6, 1806. Issue:
  - (a) John H. Cobbs; probably others.

- (2) Harriet Walden, m. Justus Hancock of Bedford Co., Va., Nov. 19, 1812. (See IV-2).
- (3) Mary (or Polly) Walden, m. Thomas Goggin, Dec. 23, 1812.
- (4) James Walden (probably d. unm. No record).

## IV.

(2) **Harriet Walden** (John and Martha (Hopkins) Walden, Francis, William), b. Sept. 8, 1795, d. July 13, 1881, m. Justus Hancock), b. May 19, 1791, d. in 1854), of Bedford Co., Va., Nov. 19, 1812. Issue:

## V.

- (1) Ammon G. Hancock, b. April 7, 1815, d. May 14, 1888, m. Charlotte Hewitt in 1851 (b. Feb. 27, 1825, d. Feb. 7, 1894). (See V-1).
- (2) Samuel Hancock, b. in 1818, d. Sept. 24, 1883, m. Susan Crockett, d. s. p.
- (3) John Henry Hancock, m. Martha Waller. Issue:
  - (a) Robert J. Hancock, m. Annie Stevens. Issue:
    - 1. Roberta Hancock, m. W. A. Henderson.
  - (b) James H. Hancock, m. Emma Harris. Issue: Isabel Hancock, unm; Emma Hancock, unm; James Hancock, Jr., unm.
  - (c) Emma S. Hancock, m. S. N. Burroughs.
  - (d) John Hancock, m. (1st) Matilda Howell. Issue: O. C. Hancock, unm; Lucy Hancock, m. W. T. Carter; Hugh Hancock, m. Ida Hueber; Alice Hancock, m. W. S. Wiltshire; F. H. Hancock; Emma Hancock, m. Zera Cannaday.  
Married (2nd) Daisy Martin. Issue: Ralph Hancock, unm; Bryant Hancock, unm; James Hancock, unm; Fred Hancock, unm; Robert Hancock, unm; Thomas Hancock, unm.
  - (e) Ammon Hancock, unm.
  - (f) Benjamin F. Hancock, unm.
  - (g) William D. Hancock, unm.
  - (h) Samuel E. Hancock, m. Alice Hewett, d. s. p.
  - (i) Richard Hancock, unm.
- (4) Daniel D. Hancock, m. Sarah Arthur. Issue:
  - (a) Susie Lee Hancock, 115 Queen Anne Ave., Seattle, Wash.
  - (b) Jennie Hancock Granger, Granger, Washington.
- (5) Francis Hopkins Hancock, b. May, 1828, d. Feb., 1904, m. Hester Ann Hewitt, dau. of George Hewitt (b. Mar. 19, 1834, d. Feb., 1906) July 3, 1853, at Lynchburg, Va. Issue:
  - (a) Ann Lee Hancock, San de Fuca, Wash., b. Feb. 19, 1856, m. George B. Libbey, Feb. 15, 1874, at Stanwood, Wash.
  - (b) Martha Hancock, East Stanwood, R. F. D. 2, Wash., b. June 11, 1857, m. (1st) Albert Leamer, at La Conner, Wash., July 4, 1875; m. (2nd) a Mr. Scott, divorced.
  - (c) Samuel Hancock, of Stanwood, Wash., b. June 3, 1855, dec'd, m. Susie Sill (living 1927) in Stanwood, Wash.
  - (d) John Trader Hancock, of E. Stanwood, b. Dec., 1860, d. Mar., 1924, m. (1st) Della Douglas (dead), (2nd) Annie Estelle——, both living at Stanwood, Wash.
  - (e) Charles Edward Hancock, Stanwood, Wash., dec'd, m. Adelaide Miller, Oak Harbor, Whidby Island, Wash.



(f) Richard Hancock, Stanwood, Wash., d. Jan., 1924, m. Lucy —, at Seattle, Wash.

(6) Mary I. Hancock, m. Abram Shelton, d. s. p.

(7) Martha Ann Hancock, m. Zachariah Joseph Wheat; she d. Aug. 21, 1874, at 51 years of age. (See V-7).

(8) Lucy V. Hancock, m. (1st) Wm. Haynes, d. s. p.; (2nd) John Smoot, d. s. p.; she d. April 2, 1892, at 55 years, 8 months of age.

## V.

(1) **Ammon G. Hancock** (Justus and Harriet Walden Hancock, John and Martha Walden, Francis Hopkins, William), b. April 7, 1815, d. May 14, 1888, m. Charlotte Hewitt in 1851 (b. Feb. 27, 1825, d. Feb. 7, 1894), dau. of John and Jane Hewitt, July 1, 1851. Issue:

## VI.

(1) James Hancock, b. May 17, 1852, d. Jan. 14, 1914, m. Alice Williams in 1878, of Lynchburg, Va.

(2) Ernest Justus Hancock, b. Nov. 24, 1854, d. Aug. 1, 1924, m. Julia E. Kinney in 1886, of Coupeville, Wash. (See VI-2).

(3) Edwin Hancock, b. April 23, 1857, d. May 28, 1910, m. Eva Chamblin, Dec. 8, 1881, of Loudoun County, Va.

(4) Lily Hancock, b. May 5, 1864, m. Dr. W. B. Thornhill, Oct. 17, 1889, of Lynchburg, Va.

## VI.

(2) **Ernest Justus Hancock** (Ammon Hancock, Justus and Harriet Hancock, John and Martha (Hopkins) Walden, Francis Hopkins, William), b. Nov. 24, 1854, d. Aug. 1, 1924, m. Julia E. Kinney, dau. of Capt. Thomas Kinney (b. Oct. 14, 1859, living 1927), Mar. 3, 1886, at Coupeville, Wash. Issue:

## VII.

(1) Eugene Ammon Hancock, Fort Collins, Colo., b. Nov. 24, 1886, m. Does Osborne, June 29, 1914, at Seattle, Wash., widower. Issue: One child living. He is B. A. from U. of Washington; M. A. from Harvard; Professor of English in U. of Willamette, Ore., and now Editor of Express-Courier of Ft. Collins, Colo. He has written both prose & poetry for magazines.

(2) Justus Lee Hancock, Coupeville, Wash., b. July 4, 1888, m. Ruby Frances Priest, June 3, 1908, at Coupeville, Wash. Issue: two children.

(3) Dr. Virgil Kinney Hancock, 2021 15th Ave., North Seattle, Wash., b. April 12, 1890, m. Hazel Parlin, Sept. 16, 1916, at Chicago, Ill. Issue: One child. Dr. Hancock is a Surgeon of Seattle; B. S. from U. of Washington and M. D. from North Western Medical College, Chicago, Ill. He was a lieutenant in the World War.

(4) Vera H. Hancock, Coupeville, Wash., b. Mar. 8, 1895, m. Carl P. Dean, Sept. 15, 1916, at Coupeville, Wash. Issue: 4 children.

## V.

(7) **Martha Ann Hancock** (Justus and Harriet (Walden) Hancock, John and Martha (Hopkins) Walden, Francis Hopkins, William), b. 1823, d. Aug. 21, 1874, m. Zachariah Joseph Wheat of

Bedford Co., Va., who was born Dec. 17, 1811, d. Aug. 31, 1878. Zachariah Joseph Wheat m. (1st) a Miss Early, and had the following children: John Wesley, Anna and Mary L. After her death he m. (2nd) Martha Ann Hancock. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) Harriet J. Wheat, of Excelsior Springs, Mo., m. Alonzo H. Shelton, of Bedford Co., Va., about 1858; 4 children.
- (2) Sarah Lucy Wheat, b. May 10, 1848, d. 1922, m. Stanhope Calhoun Spencer (b. Jan. 6, 1849, d. 1920) Oct. 11, 1871, in Bedford Co., Va. Issue:
  - (a) Stanhope Reid Spencer, 110 Martense St., Brooklyn, N. Y., b. July 30, 1872, m. Leontine Marie Gridelly Nov. 26, 1924, in New York. No issue.
  - (b) Lucy Venable Spencer, Box 149, Rt. 1, Sausalito, Calif., b. Sept. 17, 1873, m. Samuel Kenny at Cedar Rapids, Iowa, in 1896.
  - (c) Harry Joseph Spencer, 1109 1st Nat'l Bank Bldg., Charlotte, N. C., b. Mar. 2, 1878, m. Olive Lawrence at Kansas City, Mo.
  - (d) Otis Wheat Spencer, U. S. S. Lexington, San Pedro, Calif., b. Jan. 12, 1881, m. Florence Clay at Kansas City, Mo. No issue.
  - (e) Clanentina Sinclair Spencer, 553 Marion St., Oak Park, Ill., b. Oct. 30, 1884, m. Chester A. Momyer at Cedar Rapids, Iowa. No issue.
- (3) William Rosser B. Wheat, of Moab, Utah, b. Aug. 19, 1856, married but had no issue.
- (4) Otis Pierce Wheat, of Huntington, W. Va., b. May 4, 1860, m. (1st) Mary Alice Breazeal, in Richmond, Va., Dec. 13, 1881. She d. in Chattanooga, Tenn., in 1889. Issue:
  - (a) Boorman Wheat, d. in infancy.
  - (b) Mary Leigh Wheat.
  - (c) Stanhope S. Wheat.
  - (d) Charlie W. Wheat.
 Otis Pierce Wheat m. (2nd) Katie B. Ware on June 29, 1905, in Huntington, W. Va. Issue:
  - (e) Letitia Louise Wheat, b. Mar. 4, 1907.
  - (f) Virginia Katherine Wheat, b. Oct. 3, 1909.
  - (h) Martha Washington Wheat, b. Feb. 22, 1912.

## II.

(8) **Mary Hopkins** (William), b. July 14, 1739, d. between Sept. 8, 1814 (see D. B. "N," p. 227, where she and her husband deed property to their son, Walter) and Dec. 28, 1816. (See D. B. "O," p. 113, of this date in which she failed to unite in a conveyance with her husband). John Otey, Sr., left will in Bedford Co. (W. B. "D," p. 320), dated Jan. 23, 1817, pro. Mar. 24, 1817, in which he mentions his children but not his wife; m. Col. John Otey, of New Kent Co., cir. 1764. She was probably a dau. of William and Frances Hopkins of New Kent Co., Va., both of whom died in December, 1755, and a sister of Francis Hopkins who m. Jane Cox. For further information concerning her parentage, see discussion under William and Francis Hopkins.



## OTEY FAMILY

It has been impossible to trace the lineage of the Otey family, due to the fact that the Court records of James City, New Kent, Charles City and some of the surrounding counties were burned by the Federal Army, in the War of 1861-65. Members of the Otey family were early settlers of James City and New Kent counties, as the following record, which was taken from the "Register of St. Peter's Parish," will show:

"John, son of John *Ottey*, b. July 19, 1713; Mary, dau. of John Otey, b. July 17, 1715; Martha, dau. of John Otey, b. July 23, 1717; William, son of John Otey, b. March 18, 1719; Robin, a negro belonging to John Otey, d. April 16, 1719; William, son of John Otey, d. Sept. 20, 1721; Martha, dau. of John Otey, d. Oct. 3, 1721; Doel, a negro girl belonging to Mr. John Otey, b. March 17, bap. July 22, 1726-7; Betty, dau. of Isaac and Frances Otey, b. May 13, bap. June 27, 1737; Sarah, negro girl belonging to Mrs. Elizabeth Otey, b. June 5, 1738; Mary, dau. of Isaac and Frances Otey, b. Aug. 24, bap. Oct. 8, 1738; Elizabeth, dau. of John and Sarah Otey, b. Nov. 26, 1739, bap. Jan. 6, 1740."

The Land Tax records show that from 1782 to 1800, James Otey, James Otey, Jr., Isaac Otey, Isaac Otey, Jr., Francis Otey, Elizabeth Otey and James G. Otey, owned land in New Kent Co.; that in 1782, Isaac Otey's estate was taxed in James City County, and that in 1800 his lands were transferred to Isaac Otey, his son; that from 1783-93, Elizabeth Otey owned land in James City County, and that in 1794 this land was inherited by John Otey. From 1787 to 1820, the names of James, William and Thomas Otey appear on the Tax List in Charles City County.

Col. John Otey had a younger brother, James, who was active in the Revolution and, as stated in a letter from one of his descendants, he m. Frances Graves, dau. of Col. Richard Graves of the Revolutionary War, and had issue: James, who went to Kentucky; Armistead, moved to Bedford Co.; Frank, d. in New Kent; Isaac, the father of Martha Otey, of Richmond, Va.; Frances, m. Josiah Austin; Elizabeth, m. James Howell; Sarah Otey, m. (1st) James Howell and had daus., Elizabeth and Margaret; m. (2nd) John Manning of South Carolina. Elizabeth and Sarah Otey moved to Kentucky, where they raised families; Martha Otey m. Col. Samuel Poindexter, of Richmond, Va., and left issue.

Col. John Otey and his wife, Mary, moved to Bedford County in 1770-71. They lived at the summit of a beautiful hill in Bedford County called "Mount Prospect," and later at "Fancy Farm." He commanded a company of riflemen in the War of the American Revolution, and the following affidavit will show one of his exploits:

"John Otey served in the Revolutionary War and held the office of Captain. Upon one occasion when the British soldiery had sailed up the river Pamunky for the purpose of robbing the citizens of their cattle, John Otey assembled

his men and stationed them fifty paces apart along the bank of the river, and, as the vessel was returning, hailed and commanded that it come to shore. The British, supposing the little band armed with muskets, and unused to the rifle, began to taunt Otey's men and defy them. John Otey ordered his men to commence firing. The second shot brought down a man, the third did likewise, whereupon the Commander gave orders to land and the entire crew and body of soldiers were made prisoners. Otey issued orders that they were not to make any sign to their comrades under penalty of being shot down, and when night fell marched them in single file very near the British line of encampment, which he safely passed, delivering his prisoners to the care of the American camp. John Otey's descendants were too proud to claim a pension, and the country was never taxed for services freely rendered by him. He was of large stature and commanding appearance, of great moral firmness, and withal an humble Christian. His sons excepting Armistead, the youngest (an officer in the State Line in the War of 1812), were men of great strength and activity, and all of notable bravery, occupying high social position, they possessed the confidence and trust of those among whom they lived."

The foregoing is a transcript of an affidavit made in Bedford County by John Armistead Otey, M. D. (b. Jan. 13, 1818, d. Dec. 26, 1892), of Bedford City (formerly Liberty) affirming that it is a true record written on the fly leaf of his family Bible from information communicated to him in person by his father, the late Col. Armistead Otey (b. Mar. 1, 1777, d. Nov. 23, 1866), of the Virginia State Line of the War of 1812-14, a son of Col. John Otey. Col. John Otey d. 1807 in Bedford Co.

Issue of Mary Hopkins and Col. John Otey:

### III.

- (1) Isaac Otey, b. Oct. 18, 1765, d. Oct. 18, 1839. (See III-1).
- (2) John Hopkins Otey. (See III-2).
- (3) Frazier Otey, b. cir. 1769, d. Nov. 19, 1825, m. (1st) Mildred Leftwich, dau. of Col. William Leftwich, Nov. 21, 1793 (M. L. B. Bedford Co., Va.). (See Deed of Gift from Frazier Otey to his six children, dated June 27, 1803, D. B. "K", p. 919, Bedford Co.). She d. June, 1803. (See suit of W. L. Otey & R. S. Scruggs vs. William Leftwich, etc., Exrs. Original Papers, File No. 11, Bedford Co., Va., 1840). He m. (2nd) Mary Latham, nee Lane.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

- (a) John Hopkins Otey.
- (b) James Otey.
- (c) Elizabeth Leftwich Otey.
- (d) Thomas Jefferson Otey.
- (e) Mary Hopkins Otey.
- (f) Dr. William Leftwich Otey, m. Katherine Logwood, and had a dau., Nannie Leftwich Otey, d. Oct. 11, 1862, near Lynchburg, Va.; m. at Lynchburg, Va., Feb. 26, 1860, James Bruce McClellan, who ranked as Major in the C. S. A.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (g) Frazier Otey, b. Dec. 27, 1818, d. in Knoxville, Tenn., Sept. 11, 1908, m. Syrena K. Newlee, of Christiansburg, Va., Sept. 23, 1841, and left eight children.
- (4) Frances Otey, b. Oct. 5, 1772, Bedford Co., Va., d. Oct. 10, 1825; the only dau. of her parents; m. June 17, 1788, Rev. William Leftwich



(1768-1848) brother of Mary Leftwich who m. Wm. Walton, and son of Col. Wm. Leftwich by his wife Elizabeth Haynes, the former a son of Augustine Leftwich, the latter a dau. of William Haynes. The Rev. William Leftwich, after the death of his 1st wife, m. Mary Fuqua and had a dau., Frances, who m. Dr. John Armistead Otey. They had twelve children. (See "Leftwich-Turner Families of Virginia and Their Connections" for descendants).

(5) James Otey, b. May 4, 1774, d. s. p.

(6) Capt. Walter Otey, m. Mary Walton, July 15, 1800. (See III-6).

(7) Armistead Otey, b. May 1, 1777, d. Nov. 23, 1836; was Colonel commanding the Tenth Virginia State Line Cavalry in the War 1812-14, in which regiment his brother, Walter, commanded a company; m. Jan. 10, 1808, Sarah Gill, who dying he m. (2nd) July 3, 1834, Nancy Lumpkin. Left surviving issue, one of whom is:

(a) Dr. John Armistead Otey, of Bedford City, Va., m. (1st) his cousin, Frances, dau. of Rev. William Leftwich; m. (2nd) Mary Fuqua, April 24, 1849. (See "Leftwich-Turner Families of Virginia and Their Connections" by Walter L. Hopkins).

### III.

(1) Isaac Otey (Col. John Otey and Mary Hopkins, William), b. in New Kent Co., Va., Oct. 18, 1765, d. at his home, Sandusky, near Lynchburg, Va., Oct. 18, 1839 (from Tombstone Inscription). He was an officer in the War of 1812-14; an honored citizen of his State and member of the Legislature from Bedford Co., 1797-1822; m. Feb. 5, 1789, Elizabeth Mathews (b. Feb. 22, 1767, d. Mar. 4, 1853), dau. of William, son of Capt. John Mathews, of Rockbridge Co., Va., who is said to be descended from Archbishop Mathews of York. Isaac Otey left will in Campbell Co., Va. (W. B. 8, p. 35) dated Oct. 11, 1838, pro. Mar. 9, 1840. Issue:

### IV.

(1) Sarah Maxwell Otey, b. Dec. 17, 1789, d. June 1, 1832, m. Major William Cooke (Benjamin, John, Benjamin, Thomas, Mordecai).

(2) William Otey, b. Feb. 13, 1791, d. Feb. 13, 1845, s. p.

(3) John Mathews Otey, b. Dec. 2, 1792, d. Feb. 5, 1859. (See IV-3).

(4) Mary J. A. Otey, b. July 18, 1794, m. Col. Edward Gwatkin.

(5) Isaac Newton Otey, b. May 23, 1796, d. 1875; m. Prudence Buford Otey, dau. of John Hopkins Otey.

(6) Frances Ann Otey, b. Mar. 17, 1798, d. Feb. 5, 1882, m. Oct. 31, 1820, Capt. Paschal Buford of Locust Level, Bedford Co., Va., d. July 23, 1875 (Great-great-great grandson of Richard Buford, emigrated 1635 from Gravesend, England) son of Henry Buford by his wife, Mildred Blackburn, Captain 1777, magistrate 1782, High Sheriff 1790, d. 1814.

(7) James Harvey Otey, b. Jan. 27, 1800, d. April 23, 1863. (See IV-7).

(8) Armistead Otey, b. Nov. 11, 1801, d. Jan. 26, 1863, m. (1st) Susan J. Terry of Tennessee; (2nd) Martha Ann Nolley of Mississippi.

(9) Mildred Leftwich Otey, b. April 23, 1804, m. her cousin, John Hopkins Otey, Jr.

(10) Walter Luke Otey, b. July 9, 1806, d. Oct. 9, 1876, m. Ellen Kyle of Raleigh, N. C.

(11) Littleton Waller Tazewell Otey, b. Aug. 30, 1808, d. s. p.

(12) Robert Taylor Otey, b. Aug. 23, 1811, d. Jan., 1877, d. s. p.

## IV.

(3) John Mathews Otey (Isaac Otey, Col. John Otey and Mary Hopkins, William Hopkins), b. Dec. 2, 1792, d. Feb. 5, 1859; Cashier of the Bank of Lynchburg and President of the City Council; m. Lucy Wilhelmina Norvell, Dec. 10, 1817, at Lynchburg, Va. Issue:

## V.

- (1) Frederick William Otey, b. Sept. 11, 1818, d. Aug. 16, 1819.
- (2) Ann Elizabeth Otey, b. May 6, 1824, d. in 1824.
- (3) Samuel Dexter Otey, b. Oct. 26, 1825.
- (4) Van Renseelaer Otey, b. April 25, 1827.
- (5) Kirkwood Otey, b. Oct. 19, 1829, d. 1897; Colonel of the 11th Regiment, C. S. A.
- (6) Lucy Wilhelmina Otey, b. July 31, 1831, m. John Stuart Walker, of Richmond, Va., who was killed at the Battle of Malvern Hill.
- (7) George Gaston Otey, b. May 25, 1835; organized the "Otey Battery" and fell early in the War of 1861-65; m. Mary, gr. dau. of William, brother of Gen. Morgan, of Revolutionary fame.
- (8) Walter Hays Otey, b. Dec. 20, 1836.
- (9) John Marshall Warwick Otey, b. Aug. 5, 1839; on Gen. Beauregard's Staff in the War of 1861-65.
- (10) Peter Johnson Otey, "a Representative from Virginia; born in Lynchburg, Campbell Co., Va., Dec. 22, 1840; attended private schools in Lynchburg; was graduated from the Virginia Military Institute at Lexington in 1859; while a cadet he participated in the defense of Virginia in the John Brown raid; engaged in civil engineering; joined the Confederate Army in 1861, and served throughout the Civil War; organized and built the Lynchburg & Durham Railroad and became president of the company; engaged in banking, and became general manager of the Rivermont Land Co.; elected as a Democrat to the Fifty-fourth, Fifty-fifth, Fifty-sixth and Fifty-seventh Congresses, and served from Mar. 4, 1895, until his death; delegate to the Democratic National Convention at Chicago in 1896; died in Lynchburg, Va., May 4, 1902; interment in the Presbyterian Cemetery."—From Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1927.

He m. Malvina Floyd (b. July 15, 1844, d. Mar. 13, 1915), dau. of Benjamin Rush and Nancy Smith (Mathews) Floyd, April 14, 1863, at Wytheville, Va. Issue:

- (a) Mary Warren Otey, Atlanta, Ga., b. Mar. 4, 1866, m. William Norwood Mitchell (b. Nov. 10, 1849, d. Feb. 9, 1929), Mar. 5, 1887, at Lynchburg, Va. Issue:
  1. Otey Burnham Mitchell, Atlanta, Ga., b. April 19, 1888; attended Parochial Schools in Atlanta and the Univ. of Va.; served on Gen. Burnham's Staff in World War; stationed at Athens, Greece; attorney in Atlanta, Ga.
- (b) Nannie Louis Otey, Richmond, Va., b. Jan. 18, 1869, m. John M. Miller, Jr. (b. Mar. 31, 1868), June 7, 1887, at Lynchburg, Va. Mr. Miller is now, and has been for many years, President of the First and Merchants National Bank, Richmond, Va. Issue:
  1. Otey Norvell Miller, b. Mar. 20, 1888, m. Elizabeth Minshall (b. July 18, 1888), dau. of Robert Minshall, of Piedmont, W. Va., June 9, 1916, at Greenville, S. C. Issue: Otey N., Jr., b. June 12, 1917; Nancy Louis, b. May 4, 1919; and Elizabeth Minshall Miller, b. April 19, 1922.



2. John M. Miller, III, 1515 Grove Ave., Richmond, Va., b. June 21, 1890, m. Lois Richardson (b. Jan. 20, 1891), dau. of Col. William Richardson, Nov. 6, 1913, in Richmond, Va. Issue: John M., IV, b. July 10, 1914; William Richardson, b. Sept. 17, 1918; and Mary Lois Miller, b. May 20, 1930.
  3. Rush Floyd Miller, Richmond, Va., b. Aug. 20, 1892, m. Suzanne Martin (b. April 13, 1894), dau. of Thomas Martin, of Kinston, N. C., July 7, 1917, in Danville, Va. He graduated from V. M. I. in class of 1914 and served in World War in 305th Engineers, going to France for a year. Issue: Floyd Miller, b. April 1, 1920.
  4. Mallie Floyd Miller, Richmond, Va., b. Feb. 11, 1895, m. James Douglas Cook (b. Sept. 24, 1888), June 7, 1916, in Richmond, Va. She graduated from St. Joseph's College, Emmitsburg, Md., in 1913. Issue: Nannie Otey Cook, b. April 11, 1925.
  5. (Miss) Major Miller, Richmond, Va., b. Mar. 14, 1897; graduated from St. Joseph's College, Emmitsburg, Md., in 1917.
  6. Nannie Matthews Miller, b. June 22, 1899; graduated from St. Joseph's College in 1920; now Sister of Charity, St. Joseph's College, Emmitsburg, Md.
  7. Peter Otey Miller, Richmond, Va., b. Nov. 6, 1901, m. Josephine Payne (b. Oct. 7, 1902), dau. of W. R. Payne, of Covington, Va., Aug. 4, 1928, at Covington, Va. He graduated from V. M. I. in 1922 and from the University of Virginia in Law in 1925. Now practicing law in Richmond, Va.; served in Navy during World War.
  8. Edgar Patton Miller, b. Nov. 11, 1903, d. April 23, 1905.
  9. V. Newton Miller, Richmond, Va., b. July 19, 1905; graduated from Benedictine College in 1923.
  10. Louis Miller, New York City, b. Sept. 24, 1907; graduate of McGinnis University and V. M. I.
  11. Mary Elizabeth Miller, Richmond, Va., b. Aug. 8, 1909; graduated from St. Joseph's College, Emmitsburg, Md., in 1928.
- (c) Floyd Otey, b. June 8, 1872, d. Sept. 16, 1888.
- (d) Natalie Floyd Otey, Lynchburg, Va., b. Mar. 7, 1876, m. Anselm Lynch Ward (b. Jan. 16, 1873), May 16, 1894, at Lynchburg, Va. Issue:
1. Miller Floyd Ward, b. Oct. 2, 1895, d. Feb. 25, 1896.
  2. Mary Dearing Ward, b. Sept. 21, 1897.
  3. Anselm Lynch Ward, Jr., b. May 15, 1899.
  4. Lucy Nina Ward, b. Mar. 5, 1901; finished school at Georgetown Convent, Washington, D. C.
  5. Floyd Ward, b. Sept. 4, 1903.
  6. Susan Ward, b. Feb., 1905, d. July 1, 1905.
  7. Peter Otey Ward, b. May 22, 1907; West Point Cadet, N. Y.
  8. Dorothea Henry Ward, b. Mar. 17, 1909.
  9. Virginia Ward, b. Mar. 1, 1912.
- (e) Peter Johnston Otey, Jr., b. July 21, 1878, d. Feb. 7, 1881.
- (f) Charles Heald Otey, b. June 6, 1882, d. June 8, 1882.

## IV.

(7) **James Harvey Otey**, Bishop of the Southwest (Isaac Otey, Mary (Hopkins) Otey, William Hopkins), b. Jan. 27, 1800, in Bedford, Va., d. April 23, 1863, at Memphis, Tenn.; buried at St. Johns, Ashwood, Maury Co., Tenn., by the side of his wife and several children; a handsome monument erected by his diocese marks the spot where sleeps one who faithfully administered consolation to his people during life.

He graduated from the University of N. C. in 1820, taught a classical school at Warrenton, N. C.; ordained Deacon in 1825 and Priest in 1827. On Jan. 14, 1834, he was consecrated a Bishop of the Protestant Episcopal Church. In 1844 he established a Diocesan school for the higher education of girls at Columbia, Tenn. In 1832 he first laid before the Diocesan Convention the urgent need for a "Literary, Classical and Theological Institution for Boys and Men of the Southwest." He was the originator and principal founder of the University of the South at Sewanee, Tenn.

Bishop Otey, m. Oct. 18, 1821, Elizabeth Davis Pannill, of a prominent family that moved from Petersburg, Va., to Chapel Hill, N. C. She was a great grand-daughter of the elder William Pannill, Gen. Zachary Taylor being a great grand-son; Gen. J. E. B. Stuart of the C.S.A. was a grand-son of the second William Pannill.

Bishop Otey received many kind attentions from Gen. Taylor on the Frontier, and was frequently a welcome guest at the "White House" when later Taylor became President of the United States.

Issue of Bishop James H. Otey and Elizabeth Pannill:

## V.

- (1) Virginia Maury Otey, b. Aug. 5, 1822, d. April 23, 1900, m. in May, 1842, Benjamin Blake Minor of Richmond.
- (2) Paul Hooker Otey, b. April 3, 1825, d. 1878, m. Mary Ann Bowles of Mississippi; he served in Gen. Joseph E. Johnston's Corps, C. S. A.
- (3) Henrietta Coleman Otey, b. July 15, 1826, d. Feb. 22, 1897, m. Nov. 24, 1846, Rev. Charles Tomes, of N. Y.
- (4) Reginald Heber Otey, b. Feb. 26, 1829, d. 1830.
- (5) Sara McGavock Otey, b. June 30, 1830, d. May 28, 1847, aged sixteen years and eleven months.
- (6) Mary Fogg Otey, b. Oct. 27, 1832, d. Oct. 6, 1897, m. Dec. 20, 1853, Gen. Daniel Chevalette Govan; he was killed at Seattle, Washington, in a street car accident.
- (7) Eliza Ripley Otey, b. Aug. 7, 1836; living 1904; m. April 12, 1866, Robert King Compton of Virginia.
- (8) Fanny J. Otey, b. Sept. 3, 1838, d. Feb. 6, 1848.
- (9) William Mercer Otey, b. April 15, 1842, d. Dec. 15, 1898; was Major in C. S. A.; served on Gen. (Bishop) Polk's Staff; present at battles of Columbus, Ohio, First Manassas and the engagement in Md.; was also a member of the Rockbridge Battery and with Stonewall Jackson in his campaigns. He m. Pattie Compton, sister of Robert Compton who m. Eliza R. Otey.



## III.

(2) **John Hopkins Otey** (Col. John Otey and Mary Hopkins, William Hopkins), b. cir. 1767, m. (1st) April 1, 1790, Elizabeth, dau. of Capt. Henry Buford (present at the eventful Battle of Point Pleasant 1774) by Mildred Blackburn, his wife; m. (2nd) Mrs. Mary C. Wainwright, widow of Mack Wainwright and dau. of Charles Gill, Oct. 1, 1828. (M. L. B. Bedford Co.).

Issue by (1st) marriage:

## IV.

- (1) Parmelia Otey, m. James Gwatkin, son of Col. Charles Gwatkin, Sr.
- (2) John Buford Otey, m. about 1817 Angelina M. Brown.
- (3) Prudence Buford Otey, m. her 1st cousin, Isaac Newton Otey.
- (4) Harriet Otey, m. Dec. 22, 1817, Wm. N. Sherman.
- (5) Nelson Horatio Otey, b. 1800, d. 1838, m. Feb. 18, 1822, Sarah Goode Gray, d. 1871.
- (6) Eliza Otey, m. Mar. 18, 1828, Thomas M. Jones.
- (7) Julia Ann Kyle Otey, b. 1816, m. Jan. 21, 1835, James L. Pegram of Virginia.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (8) Ann Rebecca Otey, m. Jesse L. Quarles, Bedford Co., April 29, 1851.
- (9) Charles Chesterfield Otey, b. July 29, 1829, killed at Battle of Seven Pines in War Between the States, m. Sarah Pleasants Goggin, Dec. 21, 1853, only dau. of Hon. Wm. L. and Sarah Cook Goggin. Issue:
  - (a) William Goggin Otey, b. 1856, m. Mrs. Willie H. Otey.
  - (b) Mary Elizabeth Otey, b. 1858, m. David Hartwell Thompson, of N. C. No issue.
  - (c) Francis Cook Otey, b. 1858, d. Sept. 7, 1924, m. Ossie Rives Slicer, Oct. 25, 1887. They had one dau., Mabel Clarke Otey, b. July 23, 1888, and one son, Dr. Walter Maynard Otey, b. Feb. 8, 1891, graduated from the Medical College of Virginia, Richmond, 1915, now a prominent physician and surgeon of Roanoke, Va.; m. Mary M. Hairston, of Roanoke, Va., dau. of Judge N. H. Hairston, one of the most prominent attorneys of Southwest Virginia. They have two children.
- (10) James M. Otey.
- (11) Edwin W. Otey. (See Division of estate, W. B. "I," p. 17, Bedford Co., Va.).

## III.

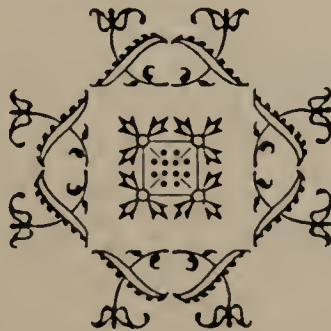
(6) **Capt. Walter Otey** (Col. John Otey and Mary Hopkins, William Hopkins), b. in Bedford Co., Va., d. at his seat, "Green Lawn," near Meridianville, Ala., ten miles north of Huntsville, where he removed from Liberty (now Bedford), Va. Of commanding figure and impressive personality, he was characterized by great strength and courage, yet withal of an amiable disposition, not easily moved to anger.

During the War of 1812-14, he commanded a company of the Tenth Va. State Line Troops, his brother, Armistead, was Colonel of the regiment; their father, John Otey, had served actively as

an officer in the War 1776-83. Married July 15, 1800, at her father's home in Botetourt Co., Va., Mary, dau. of Wm. Walton by his wife, Mary Leftwich (dau. of Col. Wm. Leftwich by his wife Elizabeth Haynes). The marriage license of Walter Otey and Mary Walton is dated June 28, 1800, Botetourt, and certificate of their marriage returned to the clerk of Bedford County by the Rev. James Turner, a noted Presbyterian divine of Bedford, husband of Sally Leftwich, aunt to the bride. Issue:

#### IV.

- (1) John Walton Otey, m. Cynthia Narcissa Smith, and had issue: six children—Fannie, William and Florence are the only ones whose names are known to us. He d. in 1848, near Huntsville, Ala.
- (2) Christopher Otey, b. 1845; m. (1st) Mrs. Margaret Blackwood, nee Smith; m. (2nd) a sister of his first wife. Issue: eight children—John, Walton, Mary, Hays, Lucy, Sophia and three other children.
- (3) Lucy Ann Margaret Otey, b. 1806, d. Nov. 30, 1861, at her home two miles north of Huntsville, Ala. She m. Rhodah Horton, of Staunton, Va., cir. 1824.
- (4) Frances Otey, b. 1807, d. 1888, m. James Robinson who removed to Alabama from Virginia. Issue: John, Lucy, Caroline, William, Victoria, James, Maria, Americus, Sarah, Walter, Ellen, and Charlie Robinson.
- (5) Armistead Otey, b. 1809, d. 1845, m. Elizabeth Dozier and had issue: Mary, Elizabeth, William and two other children.
- (6) Caroline Otey, b. 1812, d. 1888, m. John Robinson, originally of Virginia, but removed to Alabama, two miles north of Huntsville. Issue: Arthur, Laura, Josephine, Caroline, Mollie, John.
- (7) Malinda Maria Otey, b. 1814, d. 1864; lived 10 miles north of Huntsville, Ala.; m. John W. Pruitt. Issue: Robert, Walter and William.
- (8) William Madison Otey, b. 1817, d. 1865; lived 10 miles north of Huntsville, Ala.; m. Octavia Aurelia Wyche, who d. 1890. Issue: Imogene, Mary, Elise, Lucy, William and Walter.





## CHAPTER III

### DESCENDANTS OF JAMES M. HOPKINS, OF JAMES CITY COUNTY, VA.

Capt. James M. Hopkins, b. 1787, d. Aug. 27, 1863, bu. in Hollywood Cemetery, Richmond, Va., m. Ann Elizabeth Word (b. in Charles City Co., Va., in 1806, d. April 15, 1886, bu. in Hollywood Cemetery, Va.) cir. 1827. He lived in James City and New Kent Cos. before removing to Richmond, Va. Due to the complete destruction of the Court records of James City County, it has been impossible to ascertain his parentage, but it is probable that he was closely connected with William and Frances Hopkins, who died in New Kent County in 1755. He served in the War 1812-14 as a private in Capt. John Armistead's Co., 52nd Regt. of James City County. For many years before his death he was captain of a merchant vessel which transported merchandise from Norfolk, Virginia, to and from Great Britain. Issue:

#### II.

- (1) William W. Hopkins, b. 1828, d. Sept. 21, 1893, m. (1st) Laura Hall (a descendant of Isaiah Hall, an early settler of Chesterfield Co.) prior to 1853, and left one child, Alice Maria; m. (2nd) Sarah Ann Dunnivant, dau. of Wm. H. and Elizabeth (Warriner) Dunnivant, of Buckingham Co., Va., prior to 1865. They had one child only, Ada Belle, who was b. in 1865 and d. Jan. 28, 1878. She, her father and mother were bu. in Oakwood Cemetery, Richmond, Va. He left a will dated Sept. 12, 1893; pro. Oct. 10, 1893, in Richmond Ch'y Court (W. B. 5, p. 384), in which he devised all of his property to his wife, Sarah Ann Hopkins. His wife Sarah Ann Hopkins was b. in Buckingham Co. in 1842, d. May 27, 1908, bu. in Oakwood Cemetery, Richmond, Va.; left will dated Sept. 20, 1907; pro. June 18, 1908 (W. B. 10, p. 332, Richmond Ch'y Court), in which she devised property to her sister, Mary Elizabeth Godsey, and to the three grandchildren of her husband, W. W. Hopkins.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

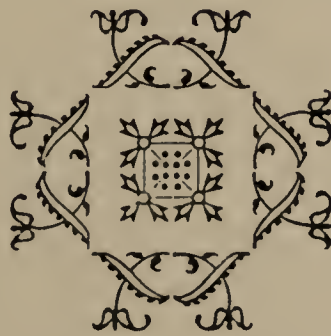
- (a) Alice Maria Hopkins, b. in Petersburg, Va., in 1853, m. John W. Rogers in Richmond, Va., Oct. 27, 1874. Issue:
1. Gertrude Rogers, 1809 Chestnut St., Wilmington, N. C., m. O. Leon Browne.
  2. Maggie Rogers, m. a Mr. Meister, of Baltimore, Md.
  3. Lillie Rogers, b. Aug. 26, 1886, m. James H. Thomas (b. Aug. 10, 1856, d. Dec. 24, 1924) July 27, 1907, at Richmond, Va.
  4. Frank Rogers, killed by train at Sparrows Point, Md., when young.
- (2) Andrew Jackson Hopkins, b. April 22, 1832, in New Kent Co., Va., d. and bu. in Baltimore, Md., May 12, 1909, m. (1st) Millie Anderson, of Cumberland Co., Va., no issue; m. (2nd) May A. Smith (b. Mar. 28, 1853, d. Mar. 3, 1925), of Baltimore, Md., dau. of Peter & Phoebe Smith, Feb. 17, 1881. He enlisted at Richmond, Va., in 1861, as Cor-

poral in Co. H, 15th Va. Inf., in which command he served during the entire war. He was in all the battles in which his regiment (of Pickett's Division) participated and he had the distinction of not being absent a single day during the four years, although he was wounded at the Battle of Malvern Hill. He was captured in a skirmish in Buckingham Co. by Sheridan's Cavalry the night before General Lee surrendered. Issue:

(a) Grace A. Hopkins, b. Feb. 11, 1882, m. Robert L. Hundley (b. Sept. 31, 1879) Sept. 14, 1916. They now live at Newport News, Va. Issue:

1. R. Andrew Hundley, b. April 7, 1919.
2. Leonard E. Hundley, b. Nov. 11, 1920.

- (3) Annie E. Hopkins, b. 1836, d. Mar. 3, 1904, m. John Noble. Lived in Nashville, Tenn.
- (4) Maria M. Hopkins, m. Thomas Lloyd, Sept. 16, 1852, in Richmond, Va. Lived in Huntsville, Ala.
- (5) Edward Hopkins, m. and lived in Memphis, Tenn. His dau., Mrs. Lelia Donovan, is now a resident of that city.
- (6) Thomas Hopkins. Enlisted in the Confederate Army and was never heard from thereafter.





## CHAPTER IV

### COX FAMILY OF VIRGINIA

In the list of "Adventurers," as they were styled in the Charters of the Virginia Companies, 1609 and 1620, the name is spelled Cock, Cocks, Cox, Coxe (Va. Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. III, p. 282). William Coxe, aged 26, came over in the Godspeed in 1610. It is most likely that this is the same William Cox whom Governor West granted 100 acres of land in Elizabeth County, Va., Sept. 28, 1628 (Land Book I, p. 89, Richmond, Va.); also to whom Gov. John West, under date of Nov. 29, 1636, granted "one hundred and fifty acres of land, situated and being in the County of Henrico, about three miles and a half above Harrowattocks, west and by north upon main river, westerly upon the great Swamp, easterly into the woods, southerly towards Harrowattocks," for the transportation of three heads into the Colony, viz: Thomas Braxton, Richard Bird and Richard Hewes (Land Book I, p. 403). Also to whom Gov. John Harvey, under date Oct. 29, 1637, granted "one hundred and fifty acres of land situated, lying and being in the County of Henrico, about three miles and a half above Harrowattocks," for the transportation of three persons into the Colony at his own expense; names of persons not found (Land Book I, p. 492). (See Cox notes by Mrs. E. F. O'Gorman, Va. Mag. of History and Biography, Vol. 38, pp. 157-159).

John Cox, Sr., came from England with John Davis the latter part of Oct., 1642, and settled in Henrico Co. on James River near Harrowattocks. (See Patent Book I, Vol. II, p. 842, Richmond Land Office). It is likely that he was closely related to William Coxe, above, probably son, as they settled in the same vicinity. The next record we have of John Cox is a deposition of April 1, 1678, of John Barnfield as to "John Risbees' dog killing Mr. John Coxe's sheep." At a Court held at Varina, June 1, 1678-79, shows that John Cox, Sen., was responsible for the Poll Taxes of five persons. In Deed Book I, p. 364, there is a deed of gift, dated Feb. 5, 1685, from John Cox, Sen., of "Harryaddocks Planter" to his son William Cox, which deed is witnessed by Bartholomew Cox.

John Cox, Sr.'s first marriage must have taken place as early as 1650, as his son, Bartholomew Cox, witnessed a deed of gift from John Cox, Sr., to his son William in 1685. Both William and Bartholomew must have been at least 21 years of age at that time. John Cox, Sr., must have been born as early as 1620. He left a will dated Feb. 19, 1691-2, which was probated Feb. 1, 1696, of Record in Book V, p. 678, Henrico Co., Va., which the following is an extract:

"To son John Cox plantation called by name 'New Plantation.' To Bartholomew Cox plantation 'he now lives on'; to son Richard Cox a



negro; to son Henry Cox 'plantation I now live on' and a great deal of personal property; to wife, Mary Cox, one silver spoon. Balance of property to be equally divided between my six sons: (1) John Cox; (2) William Cox; (3) Henry Cox; (4) George Cox; (5) Richard Cox; and (6) Bartholomew Cox. Appoints son, George Cox, Exr. Witnesses: John Ironmonger, Tho. Taylor and John Davis."

In Vol. I, p. 225, Henrico County, is this record: "John Cox, Gent. for Marriage with Mary Kennon, Sept. 25, 1682." It is probable that she was a daughter of William Elam, whose will dated Feb. 18, 1688, leaves his son-in-law, John Cox, Sr., 1 shilling, rest to Cousin, Martin Elam. William Elam seems to have borne no love towards John Cox, Sen. Had any of John's children been grandchildren of Wm. Elam, it seems that he would have remembered them in his will, instead of leaving practically all of his estate to his cousin. These facts would indicate that the mother of John Cox's children was not the daughter of William Elam, but that it was his last wife who was his daughter.

**John Cox, Jr.** (John Cox, Sr., Emigrant), left a will dated May 18, 1710, probated 1st Monday in January, 1710 (Record Book 1710-1714, p. 30), in which he mentions wife, Mary (dau. of Jane & William Baugh), sons William and James Cox; and gr. son Richard Wilkerson. He m. Mary Baugh, dau. Jane——— and William Baugh. Jane——— m. (1st) or (2nd) William Baugh and had two children, viz: Mary (Baugh) Cox, who m. John Cox, Jr., and Priscilla Baugh. Her 1st or 2nd marriage was to William Branch, son of Christopher Branch of Kingsland, by whom she had two children, John and William Branch. She m. (3rd) Abell Gower, and there was one child by this marriage, Tabitha Gower. (See original record of the Orphan Court Book, No. 4, p. 2, 1677). Mary (Baugh) Cox (who m. John Cox, Jr.), is credited by a number of authorities as being Mary Branch, wife of Thomas Jefferson, grandfather of the President. The wife of Thomas Jefferson, was probably Mary Branch, dau. of Christopher Branch, Jr., instead of William Branch and Jane (See will of Abell Gower, dated Aug. 5, 1688, probated June 1, 1689, Book 5, p. 61-62, and will of Jane Gower, his wife, dated Dec. 7, 1710; probated 5th Monday in January, 1710, Record Book 1710-1714, p. 35), in which she mentions "my daughter, Mrs. Mary Cox.").

**William Cox** (John Sr.), m. Sarah, probably Sarah Cocke, dau. of William Cocke, son of Emigrant Richard Cocke; left will dated Feb. 24, 1711, pro. Aug. 2, 1712 (Record 1710-1714, part 1, p. 131, Henrico Co.), left son Stephen Cox, m. Judith Woodson, and their dau., Judith Cox, m. Bowker Smith, May 22, 1749. (See will of their son, Stephen Cox, W. B. I, p. 165, Cumberland Co., Va.); daus. Martha Cox (m. Oct. 13, 1723, Henry Wood); Mary Cox, Prudence Cox; Judith Cox (m. 1730, Giles Allegre); Eda Cox; Elizabeth (Cox) Jamson; wife Sarah, Exrx; Wit. by Robert Burton, Jr., and William Cox.

William and Mary College Quarterly, 2nd series, Vol. 6, p. 133: Dr. Philip T. Southall, b. 1791, d. 1857, left a paper in his own handwriting stating that the data was taken from the journal of his grandfather, Valentine Wood, who was a son of Henry Wood and Martha Cox. "Henry Wood m. Martha Cox on Sunday, Oct. 13, 1723, and had by her six children, viz: Valentine, Sally, Henry, Martha, Patty and Judy; and departed this life May 2, 1757." "Martha Wood, wife of Henry Wood, was the dau. of William and Sarah Cox, and b. in Henrico County on James River. She was descended from an ancient and honest family who were some of the first settlers of Virginia."

Sarah Cox, widow of William Cox, left will dated Mar. 29, 1726; pro. Jan. 20, 1747 (W. B. 5, p. 365, Gooch. Co.). Bequeaths daus. Mary, Prudence, Judith and Edith, negro man Peter, and "should all my daus. die, or when they all marry, I give the said negro to my son, Stephen Cox." Mentions son Stephen; daus. Martha and Elizabeth; and grandau. Magdalen Burton. Daus. Mary, Prudence, Edith and Judith residuary legatees. Henry Wood, Exr. Wit. by William Cox, John Taylor.



Henry Cox (John, Sr., Emigrant). Oct. Court, 1697, Henrico Records. "Probate is granted unto George Cox of the last will of Henry Cox, dec'd." Henry Hatcher and Richard Ligon sureties. Will proved by Joseph Tanner and Thos. Taylor. (There is no record of this will).

George Cox (John, Sr., Emigrant), will dated April 8, 1721, pro. Feb. 5, 1721, Henrico Co., m. Martha Stratton, 1697. Mentions wife Martha; sons Henry and Edward; daus. Frances Cox, (m.———Friend); Ann Cox (m.———Scott). Wit. by William Cox, Sarah Cox and Henry Anderson.

Richard Cox (John, Sr., Emigrant), will dated July 13, 1734, pro. July 13, 1734, Henrico Co.; m. Mary Trent, dau. of Henry and Elizabeth (Sherman) Trent, and gr. dau. of Henry and Cicely (———) Sherman. Depositions taken in 1687 show that Henry Trent was about 45 years old, and Elizabeth Trent, his wife, was about 31 years old. Mentions wife Mary; sons John Cox (m. Elizabeth———); Henry Cox (m. 1st or 2nd, Judith Redford); daus. Mary Ford, Elizabeth Hutchens; gr. son Hickerson Cox; son Richard Cox; daus. Obedience Perkins, Edith Whitloe (m. James Whitloe). Wit. by Michll Turpen and James I. Whitler (Whitloe). There was also another dau., Martha, who m. James Ferguson, as Richard Cox made a deed to his son-in-law, James Ferguson, in 1727.

Henry Cox (Richard, John, Sr., Emigrant), will dated July 26, 1779, pro. June 1, 1780, Chesterfield Co., Va.; m. (1st) or (2nd) Judith Redford; mentions wife Judith Cox; sons Francis, John, Elisha, Valentine (m. in Amherst Co., 1772, Ann (called Nancy) Dawson, dau. of Martin and Priscilla (Sorrell) Dawson); Archelaus (m. in Amherst Co., 1773, Mary Ann Hughes); Radford (m. in Chesterfield Co., 1789, Mary Billington); William Cox (Sergeant in Continental Line, d. 1780, unm); Milner Cox (Rev. record, d. unm. 1792); daus. Judith Ellitt; Martha Goodwin (m. David Goodwin); Elizabeth Cox; Damaris Cox (m. 1782, Milner Redford, in Chesterfield). Exrs., son-in-law, David Goodwin and son, William Cox. Wit. by William Caulfield, James Winfree and Thomas Smith.

Bartholomew Cox (John Cox, Sr., Emigrant), b. cir. 1665, in Henrico Co., Va., d. (will dated Jan. 14, 1730-31, of record in Gooch. Co., Va., W. B. I, p. 262). He appointed his wife, Rebeckah, sole Exrx. and devised property to his gr. sons, George Cox and William Baugh; sons Frederick Cox and John Cox. His will was witnessed by Anthony Morgan, Agnes Noulín and Rebecca Wood. On June 13, 1709, license was granted Moses Wood to marry Mary, dau. of Bartholomew Cox. It is probable that she died without issue, prior to 1730.

In Book 6, p. 439, Henrico Co. records, is a deed dated Oct. 2, 1693, as follows: "Know all men by these presents that I, John Cox, Sen. of the County and Parish of Henrico, planter, doe out of the love and affection which I bear unto my son Bartholomew Cox and Rebecka his wife, and for ye advancement and promotion of their son George, have given, granted, aliened, assigned and sett over and by these presents doe freely, clearly and absolutely give, grant, alien, assign and set over unto my sd Grandson, George Cox, ye son of Bartholomew Cox and Rebecka his wife, one Negro girl called Doll, being about a year old, to have and to hold the sd girl and the issue of her body forever. As witness my hand this eleventh July, 1693."

Henry Cox  
Ja: Cocke.

(Signed) John Cox.

In Book 5, p. 437, Henrico Co., there is a deed of gift from John Cox, Sr., to his son Bartholomew Cox, dated July 11, 1693, in part as follows:

"This indenture, made this eleventh day of July in ye fifth year of ye Reign of our Sovereign, Lord and Lady, William and Mary, by the Grace of God of England of France and Ireland, King and Queen defenders of ye faith, etc., and in the year of our Lord God, 1693, between John Cox, Sen., of ye county and parish of Henrico, planter of one part and his son

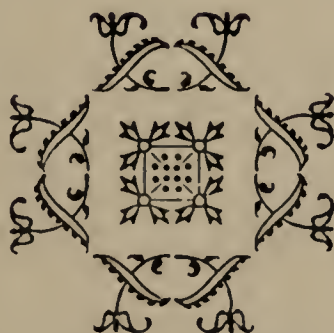
Bartholomew Cox, and for ye better living of him in this world as well as for divers other good causes and considerations," etc., doth grant him 100 acres therein described, etc.

George Cox (Bartholomew, John, Sr., the Emigrant), left will dated Feb. 16, 1727-8, pro. May 21, 1728 (W. B. 1, p. 2, Gooch. Co.). Devises sons, George Cox and Henry Cox, land in Henrico Co.; dau. Martha, land and personal property; wife Martha land and "negro woman Doll during her natural life then she and her increase to be equally divided between my three children, George, Henry and Martha (all under age) sons to be at age at 18 and daughter at 14"; wife and three children residuary legatees. Wife Exrx. Wit. by Frederick Cox and A. N. Hutson.

William and Mary College Quarterly, 2nd series, Vol. 6, p. 345. Dr. Philip T. Southall says: "Thomas Walton m. Martha Cox, dau. of George and Martha Cox of Henrico and Goochland Counties in 1734. (The original will of George Cox is in the archives in the Clerk's office in Goochland County, on which there is an impression of his coat-of-arms which is in an excellent state of preservation)." This statement is proven by deed dated June 16, 1741 (D. B. 3, p. 416, Gooch. Co.) wherein George Cox, Thomas Walton and Martha, his wife, convey 400 acres of land in said county to Daniel Coleman, said land "being in the name of George and Martha Cox," and by an agreement, dated Aug. 18, 1766 (D. B. 4, p. 96, Gooch. Co.).

Frederic Cox of Cumberland Co., Va., Southam Parish (Bartholomew, John Cox, Sr., the Emigrant), d. (will dated May 4, 1754, pro. Jan. 27, 1755, in Cumberland Co., Va., W. B. 1, p. 90), in which he mentions wife Elizabeth, sons William (whom he bequeaths his grandfather's gun), Edward, John; and "my five daughters." Mary, Elizabeth, Phoebe, *Jane* and Fanny, Appts. wife Elizabeth and son William Exrs. Wit. by Anthony Morgan, Harry Bagby, Susannah Bagby, John Epperson, William Walton and Isaac Hughes.

Jane Cox (Frederick, Bartholomew, John Cox, Sr., Emigrant), married Francis Hopkins in Cumberland Co., Va., Nov. 25, 1760. (See under Francis Hopkins for descendants).





## CHAPTER V

### THE HANCOCK FAMILY OF VIRGINIA

This history of the Hancock family is not intended to be a record of all by the name in Virginia, for the early members of this family were numerous, as well as those of the later generations. Such a record would, doubtless, make several octavo volumes. The writer has sufficient data and material of the different branches of the family to make a volume the size of the one of which this is a part. The chief object of this chapter is to give the descendants of John Hancock, of Goochland, Fluvanna and Patrick Counties with records showing his probable ancestry. The reader should bear in mind, always, that the difficulty in tracing a family in Virginia, and especially in the Eastern portion, is due to the fact that the records of a great number of the counties of Virginia were completely or partially destroyed by the Federal Army during the War Between the States. Therefore, it is impossible to trace, definitely, the ancestry of a great number of the earlier families who settled and lived in counties where the records were so destroyed.

In a brief sketch of the Hancock Family of Fotheringay, Va., by William Preston Johnston, in "The Johnstons of Salisbury," he says, in part:

"The Hancocks were among the founders of the colony of Virginia, and attained large wealth before the Revolution. The first mention of them in this country is of the emigrant and progenitor, 'William Hancock,' who came over in 1620. In the appendix to Stith's History of Virginia, 1753, the Second Charter of James I, May 23, 1609, is to be found; and in it appears the name of William Hancock, without any other title or designation.\*

In "The General Historie of Virginia," etc., by "Captain John Smith, London, 1624," page 133, appears among the names of "Adventurers," "alphabetically set downe," the name of "William Hancock."

The name is given the same on page 49, in Vol. II of Capt. John Smith's General Historie (same as above), Richmond, 1819.

In "The Genesis of the United States," containing the valuable documentary collections of Alexander Brown, at page 217, is given among the corporators of the Second Charter of James I, 1609, the name of William Hancock. And at page 909 is the entry: "Hancock, Wm., Sub—— "Paid £62 10s. 5p." Brown adds that a pound then was worth about twenty-five dollars of present money.

In the Virginia Historical Collection, Volume 8, page 278, New Series, appears the following entry: "William Hancocke, killed at Berkeley, 1622."

---

\*In a sketch or history of Richard Hancock of Lynchburg, Virginia, in "Makers of America," published by B. F. Johnson in 1915, it is stated:

"The Hancock family in America is believed to be descended from the family of the same name in Devonshire, England. This family was granted a coat of arms in 1588, which is described as follows:

Arms: Gules, a plate, on a chief argent three cocks of the first.

Crest: A cock's head erminois, combed, wattled, beaked and ducally gorged gules.

Motto: Honor, Justitia et Candor."







Hancock

From painting by  
Mrs. Charles W. Ferrell,  
Richmond, Virginia.



The following is the record from the Family Bible:

"In ye year 1620, Wm. Hancock, in search for Forrest for his building of Ships, embarked for ye Plantations, being one of ye Company owners thereof, leaving his familie in England; on ye 22d of March, 1622, he, with others, was massacred by ye salvages at Thorpe's House, Berkeley Hundred, fifty miles from Charles City.

"In 1630, Augustin, son and heir of William, came to Virginia to claim the estate, and died, leaving children, Robert, William, Sarah and Ruth. William, born 1631, died 1672, leaving sons, George (1st), born 1658; Jubal, 1660; Jubal killed by Indians at 'Jinito.' George died, leaving one child, Robert, born 1711; he was ancestor of Colonel Wm. Hancock, of Bedford County, Virginia; Edward, born 1713, died young; and Dinah, born 1717, married 'Mr. Patterson,' of Virginia, died without children; William, born 1720, never married; and George (2nd) born 1724, married Mary Jones and had issue, Thomas and Joshua, Thomas, born 1727; Joshua, born 1729, both lost at sea.

"George Hancock (2nd) and Mary Jones' children were Edward, born 1752; never married; died 1820; George (3rd) born June 13, 1754, died July 18, 1820; he married Peggy or Margaret Strother, whose second marriage was to Major Lockhart."

Quoting further from "The Johnstons of Salisbury":

"The fifth child, George (2d), (son of Robert), born 1724; married Mary Jones and had three sons and a daughter. He died during the Revolutionary War. One of his sons, Augustin, born 1756, died in the Army, unmarried. His eldest son, a cripple, also died unmarried. His son, George (3d), known as Col. George Hancock of Fotheringay, was born in 1754; married Margaret Strother, at Fincastle, Virginia, September 18, 1781, and died at Fotheringay, July 18, 1820. Mary Hancock, born November 4, 1759, only sister of Col. George Hancock (3d), married Samuel Kennerly. They removed late in life to St. Louis, where their descendants still reside."

"Colonel Hancock (3d) was a man of note in his day, and the countryside was full of anecdotes of him within the memory of the present writer. He had a splendid presence, being six feet three inches in height, and possessed much of the personal beauty that distinguished his daughters as among the most beautiful women in Virginia. His son, Colonel George Hancock (4th), of Louisville, Kentucky, was a classmate of President Woolsey at Yale, who told the present writer that he remembered him as the handsomest young man he had ever seen. He preserved his fine appearance to an extreme old age.

"At the opening of the Revolutionary War, though a very young man, George Hancock (3d) entered the service as a colonel in the Virginia line, his rank being probably due to his father's large wealth and influence. This gentleman, George Hancock (2d), owned large possessions in the Sea Islands of South Carolina, and being in years and ill with the gout, started to Virginia with his daughter and a body of faithful slaves in order to evade the British troops, who had taken possession of the seacoast. He died on the road at King's Mountain, South Carolina. His son, Col. George Hancock (3d), is stated by tradition to have been on Pulaski's staff and to have received the body of the illustrious Pole, when he fell at Savannah. Captured there himself, he was paroled to go to Virginia, where he married in 1781. After the war, having lost the greatest part of his estate, he began the practice of law, in which he was successful, at Fincastle, Virginia. He was a member of the Fourth Congress, and was strongly attached to the policy of President Washington. Having voted for Jay's Treaty, he was rejected by his constituents, and did not re-enter political life. In his latter years he resided at Fotheringay, and his remains lie in the white vault which he had excavated high on the mountain side and overlooking what is called "The Happy Valley." This



family tomb is visible from the railroad on the opposite side of the valley, near Big Spring, Va."

It will be noted that Col. William Preston Johnston stated George Hancock (2d) married Mary Jones. She may have been his first wife, but his will gives the name of his wife as Rachel. He left a will dated Dec. 22, 1780, which was probated in Camden District, South Carolina, Oct. 31, 1782, an attested copy of which was recorded in Bedford Co., Va., Jan. 27, 1783, at which time Rachel Hancock, "one of the Exrs. therein named, made oath thereto and gave bond with George Hancock and John Robertson, her securities, in the penalty of £2500," etc. His will provided in part: "I give to my son, Edward Hancock, a fourteenth part of my estate to be vested in my son George, in trust for him for his support and maintenance. The remainder of my estate, both real and personal, I give to be equally divided immediately after my decease between my wife, Rachel Hancock, my son, George, and my daughters, Mary Raiford (or Radford), Judith Hannah and Elizabeth Hancock . . . if either of my two children, Judith or Elizabeth, die before they come to age of twenty-one, or marry—the dividend assigned to the one so dying be equally divided among the surviving coparceners." He appointed his son George Exr. and wife and daughter Mary, Exrxs.

Statements have recently appeared in print that John Hancock of Goochland, Fluvanna and Patrick Counties was a relative of Col. George Hancock of Fotheringay and a descendant of William Hancock, who was named in the second Charter granted in 1609 to the Virginia Company of London by James I. No records have been discovered to prove such connection.

The following items are from Calendar of State Papers, by Dr. Palmer, Vols. 2 and 3, pp. 281 and 142, respectively:

Aug. 1, 1781, Powhatan Co., Va. Memorial of George Hancock, late of S. C., to the Executive of Virginia.

Representing his having been obliged to take refuge in this State with his property, composed in part of 63 slaves duly registered in the County of Henry—from "the exorbitant prices of every necessary of life" his money is exhausted, and he therefore prays for leave to dispose of the following slaves for the support of himself and family, viz: Dick, 28; Portuguese, 19; Primus, 30; Abraham, 35; Sylvina, 30; and Peter, 7—six in all.

April 30, 1782. George Hancock, on account of the troubles of his native State, S. C., he had been forced to remove his 60 slaves to Va.,—registered in Henry Co. Wishes to sell 9 "to do justice to his creditors."

While no connection between the John Hancock Family and that of Col. George Hancock, of Fotheringay, is proved, it would seem a logical inference that there was a relationship. In the foregoing items from the Calendar of State Papers, it is seen that George Hancock, Father of Col. George Hancock of Fotheringay, had lived



in Powhatan, an adjoining county to Goochland, and that about the time John Hancock moved to Henry County, Va., George Hancock (2d) registered his sixty slaves in that county.

From what information and records the writer has been able to secure, the indications are that John Hancock, who married Elizabeth Maddox in Goochland Co., Va., in 1755, was a descendant of Thomas Hancock who was living in York Co., Va., in 1662, later moving to James City, King William and New Kent Counties. He left numerous descendants and apparently some of them moved to Hanover, Louisa and Goochland Counties. In the "Register of St. Peter's Parish," of New Kent Co., are the following Hancock items:

"John Hancock departed this life June 24, 1718; Mary Hancock departed this life July 4, 1718; Mary, daughter of Lewis and Naomi Hancock, born Dec. 14, 1758."

The following are some records of Thomas Hancock, from whom John Hancock is probably descended:

On April 6, 1666, Thomas Hancock was granted 350 acres of land in New Kent Co., Va., on Rockatrock Path and bounded by the lands of Wm. Hall, James Hurd, Col. Hockaday and the said Hancock, "120 acres of the said land being purchased by the said Hancock from John Atkins and Benj. Strong and 230, the residue, being due for the transportation of 5 persons into the Colony." (Patent Book 5, p. 656). On April 18, 1671, James Bray and Thos. Hancock were granted 376 acres of land in James City Co., on Rockatrock Path and adjoining the lands of Rob. Sorrille, and Mathew Collins, "said land being due for the transportation of 7 persons into the Colony, viz: Margaret Bunbay, Isaac Bishop, Henry Bennett, Robt. Luddington, John Ellis, John Bunbay, Robert Rosser and Thos. Hollings." (Patent Book 6, p. 362). Thomas Hancock, Charles Edmonds and Richard Taylor were granted 2500 acres of land in New Kent Co. under date of April 7, 1674, for the transportation of 50 persons, named in the grant, into the Colony. (Patent Book 7, p. 507). Under date of Oct. 28, 1702, Thomas Hancock was granted 250 acres "in King William County, formerly part of King and Queen County, for the transportation of 5 persons into the Colony, viz: Ephriam Burwell, Winfred Burwell, Thomas Swan, Edward Grigsby and Catherine Hearne." (Patent Book 9, p. 485). This Thomas Hancock was probably a son of the Thomas who patented lands in 1666, 1671 and 1674, for he, the father, apparently died prior to 1698 as mention is made in the King William County records of land assigned by Robert Hancock, *son and heir of Thomas Hancock*, to David Bray and Michael Sherman, which land was formerly secured by patent to Charles Edmond, Thomas Hancock and Richard Taylor, now reassigned to Lewis Davis, Mar. 1, 1698-99. (Va. Mag. Vol. 18, p. 110). Thomas Hancock and Winfred, his wife, deeded land to Henry Gravett in King William Co. in 1703. (Va. Mag. Vol. 31, p. 343). He, also, deeded land to James Cox which adjoined the lands of Henry Gravett in 1722. (Va. Mag. Vol. 25, p. 67).

The earliest record discovered of Thomas Hancock is where he instituted action against Jonathan Newell in York Co. (Book 3, p. 181), Dec. 29, 1662, to recover the cost of a man servant. Nicholas Bond was a member of the jury which tried the case. He later married the widow of Nicholas Bond. Under date of April 26, 1671, at which time he was living in New Kent Co., he gave bond with security in the sum of "£300 of lawful money of England" the condition of which was that he should pay unto Samuel and John Bond, sons of the dec'd Nicholas Bond, the amount due them from their father's



estate, upon their reaching maturity. It was stated in the bond that he had intermarried with Doriamotothea, the relict and Admr. of Nicholas Bond, and that because of such marriage he was possessed with the estate of Samuel and John Bond, his sons.\*

As above stated, the object of this sketch is to give the probable ancestry and the known descendants of John Hancock, who married Elizabeth Maddox in Goochland Co., Va., Oct. 16, 1755. His marriage is the earliest record discovered of him. In an old fee book of Gooch. Co., dated in 1757, John Hancock is referred to as then living in Albemarle Co.

The following are all the discovered Hancock records in the Clerk's Office of Goochland Co. from its formation till 1771:

On May 10, 1736 (D. B. 2, p. 237), Samuel Hancock of Henrico Co., conveyed Arthur Moseley of same Co. his right title and interest to 200 acres of land in Gooch. Co., which was taken up by Arthur Moseley, Sr., and by Samuel Hancock and Arthur Moseley, Jr. Wits.: Benjamin Harnando, Thomas Jones, *Mary Hancock* and John Branch.

On April 18, 1738 (D. B. 3, p. 113), Margaret Hancock of Gooch. Co. conveyed John Patterson land in Gooch. Co. on the North side of Appomattox River.

On April 20, 1763 (D. B. 8, p. 328), Thomas Hancock of Gooch. Co. conveyed Darby Ferlines of Chesterfield Co. 125 acres in Gooch. Co. on the branches of Gennetto Creek. Wits.: Thomas, Jacob and Thomas (Jr.) Pleasants. This was probably the Thomas Hancock, a brother of John Hancock, who left will in Franklin Co. in 1803.

In addition to the Hancock Court records, quoted above, The Douglas Register gives the marriage records or marriages by inference of the following Hancocks in Goochland County between the dates of 1755 and 1772:

John Hancock who m. Elizabeth Maddox in 1755; Thomas Hancock who m. Mary Shoemaker in 1758; Elizabeth Hancock who m. John Sanders in 1758; Marianna Hancock who m. William Woodhall in 1758; Agnes Hancock who m. Stephen Hicks in 1758; George Hancock who m. Mary Whitlock in 1763; Major Hancock who m. (1st) Ann Thomas in 1765 and (2nd) Mary Moreland cir.

---

\*According to Hotten records a John Hancock, aged 17, embarked Oct. 24, 1635, from London for Virginia, and a Thomas Hancock, aged 15, embarked from Gravesend in Aug., 1635, for Virginia, also, Alexander Hancock embarked from England to Antequa, Oct. 7, 1679, and a John Hancock with his wife embarked from St. Michael's in 1680 for the Barbadoes.

The following Hancocks settled in Virginia from 1623-1666, according to the Virginia Land Records: John, in James City Co., in 1639; Audrey, ——— Co., 1649; Richard, in Charles City Co., in 1650; Edward, in York Co., in 1651; James, in Lancaster Co., Aug. 25, 1652; Mary, in Lancaster Co., in 1652; Mat, in Lower Norfolk Co., in 1654; John, on the Potomac and Quantico Rivers in 1657.

The following Hancock Emigrants from England are taken from Vols. I and II of Bristol and America. Vol. I, 1654-63: Edward Hancock (of Hancock), destination Virginia; Robert Hancock, destination Barbadoes; Robert Hancock (of Stawbridge), destination Barbadoes; Edward Hancock (of Sedgely), destination Barbadoes; George Hancock, destination Virginia; Nathaniel Hancock (Ship Concord), destination Virginia; Alice Hancock, destination Nevis; John Hancock (of Reddinge) and John Hancock (of Elberton), destinations not given. Vol. II, 1663-79: Francis Hancock, destination Virginia; Zacharia Hancock (Ship Robert), destination Barbadoes; Mary Hancock (Ship Lamb), destination Jamaica.

The foregoing records are given, not only for information, but to show that there are many discovered Hancock Emigrants to Virginia and the Barbadoes and other nearby islands. A great many persons who left England for the Barbadoes later settled in the Colony of Virginia.

1781; Stephen Hancock who m. Catherine Merchant cir. 1765; Judith Hancock who m. Richard Wade in 1772.

No records have been discovered to show what connection, if any, John Hancock was to the other Hancocks above mentioned; however, from the names, dates of marriages and the migration of the families, it appears that they were brothers and sisters. While the writer is listing them as brothers and sisters, he wishes it distinctly understood that he has found no record proof of any connection. Since he is listing them in this manner, he is beginning his outline with the Roman Numeral II and designating the probable brothers and sisters under sub-heads from 1 to 9, in parentheses.

The following were probably brothers and sisters:

## II.

- (1) John Hancock, m. Elizabeth Maddox, Oct. 16, 1755, in Goochland Co., Va.; left will in Patrick Co., Va., which was pro. in 1802. (See II-1).
- (2) Thomas Hancock, m. Mary Shoemaker in Goochland Co., Va., Mar. 25, 1758. He left a will of record in Franklin Co., Va. (W. B. 1, p. 233), dated July 25, 1803, pro. Dec. 5, 1803, in which he mentioned wife Mary, daus. Nancy and Obedience, and sons Benjamin and Stephen. Benjamin Hancock, Jr., and William Hancock were appointed Exrs. Issue and dates of births as shown by St. James Northam Parish Register of Goochland Co.:
  - (a) Ann Hancock, b. Nov. 26, 1758, bap. Feb. 11, 1759.
  - (b) Benjamin Hancock, b. Nov. 13, 1760
  - (c) John Hancock, b. Nov. 13, 1760      Twins, bap. Jan. 6, 1763.
  - (d) Mary Hancock, b. June 3, bap. Sept. 26, 1763.
  - (e) Obedience Hancock, b. May 14, 1764, bap. Sept. 2, 1764.
  - (f) Stephen Hancock, b. June 6, 1766, bap. Sept. 7, 1766.
- (3) Elizabeth Hancock m. John Sanders, Oct. 23, 1758. Issue as shown by Parish Register of Goochland Co.:
  - (a) Joseph Sanders, b. Mar. 1, 1759, bap. April 5, 1759.
  - (b) William Sanders, b. Dec. 8, 1760, bap. Jan. 26, 1761.
  - (c) John Sanders, b. Nov. 13, 1764, bap. April 5, 1765.
  - (d) Mary Sanders, b. June 13, 1767, bap. Mar. 27, 1768.
  - (e) Jacob Sanders, b. April 19, 1769, bap. May 21, 1769.
  - (f) Winifred Sanders, b. May 27, 1771, bap. July 7, 1771.
  - (g) Susannah Sanders, b. Sept. 29, 1773, bap. Nov. 14, 1773.
  - (h) Benjamin Sanders, b. Sept. 16, 1775, bap. Oct. 25, 1775.
- (4) Marianna Hancock, m. William Woodhall, Dec. 3, 1758. Issue:
  - (a) Susannah Woodhall, b. April 25, 1761, bap. July 12, 1761, probably d. in infancy.
  - (b) Sarah Woodhall, b. June 14, 1763, bap. Sept. 25, 1763.
  - (c) Benjamin Woodhall, b. June 10, 1765, bap. Sept. 15, 1765.
  - (d) Susannah Woodhall, b. Jan. 5, 1768, bap. May 8, 1768.
- (5) Agnes Hancock, m. Stephen Hicks, Aug. 24, 1758. Issue:
  - (a) Nathaniel Hicks, b. May 5, 1759, bap. July 1, 1759.
  - (b) Winifred Hicks, b. Sept. 1, 1760, bap. Oct. 5, 1760.
  - (c) Edith Hicks, b. Jan. 24, 1762, bap. April 9, 1763.
  - (d) Mary Hicks, b. May 9, 1763, bap. June 26, 1763.
- (6) George Hancock, m. Mary Whitlock, Jan. 6, 1763. Issue:
  - (a) Mathew Hancock, b. Dec. 22, 1763, bap. April 8, 1764.



- (b) Martha Hancock (of Gooch. Co.), m. William Anderson Sept. 18, 1786. George Hancock Security (M. L. B. Gooch. Co.). The marriage is also recorded in D. B. 15, p. 14, Gooch. Co.
- (c) Mary Hancock, dau. of George Hancock, m. Paul Bunch, Dec. 12, 1793 (M. L. B. in Louisa Co.).
- (7) Major Hancock, m. (1st) Ann Thomas, cir. 1765, m. (2nd) Mary Moreland, dau. of Wright Moreland, cir. 1781. On Mar. 17, 1771 (D. B. 10, p. 100, Gooch. Co.), Mary Mann of Gooch. Co. conveyed Major Hancock of Gooch. Co. 80 acres of land in Gooch. Co. bounded by the lands of John Mann, William Ryan and Thomas Hilley. On Dec. 17, 1804 (D. B. 19, p. 139), Major Hancock and Mary his wife conveyed Josiah Leake part of the above 80 acres in Gooch. Co. on Lickinghole Creek. On Oct. 9, 1807 (D. B. 20, p. 27), Major Hancock and Mary his wife conveyed William Page 20<sup>5</sup>/<sub>8</sub> of the above mentioned 80 acres. He moved to Green Co., Tenn., about this time for on Dec. 4, 1809 (D. B. 20, p. 513), Major Hancock of Green Co., Tenn., appoints "friend William W. Hancock, attorney, of the same Co. and State, to collect my share of my wife's father's estate that is coming to me by heirship," etc., and on the same date Dudley Moreland and Charles Moreland of same Co. and State appointed William (Wilson) Hancock Atty. to collect their share of their father's estate.

On Jan. 20, 1810 (D. B. 20, p. 567, Gooch. Co.) William Wilson Hancock of Tenn., Atty. for Major Hancock "who inter-married with Mary Moreland, daughter of Wright Moreland, now deceased, and Charles Moreland and Dudley Moreland, sons of Wright Moreland," conveyed certain lands to Alexander Towles.

On April 20, 1801, it was ordered that Major Hancock, Sr., pay unto Lewis Hancock \$2.12 for attending Court 4 days as a witness for him against James Allen.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

- (a) John Hancock, b. June 18, 1766, bap. July 27, 1766. A John Hancock m. Fanny Farrar, Dec. 13, 1791, Matthew Farrar, Secy. (M. L. B. Alb. Co.).
- (b) Judith Hancock, b. May 11, 1768, bap. June 12, 1768, m. Shadrach Alvis, Dec. 27, 1784, David Alvis, security. There is a letter filed with marriage bond in Gooch. Co. from her father, Major Hancock, giving his consent to the marriage.
- (c) Molly Hancock b. June 11, 1769, bap. July 16, 1769, m. Mann Page, Sept. 8, 1803, Major Hancock, Jr., security on M. L. B. of record in Gooch. Co.
- (d) Susannah Hancock, b. Aug. 27, 1770, bap. Nov. 11, 1770, m. Charles Moreland, son of Wright Moreland, Nov. 12, 1790. (Marriage of record in D. B. 15, p. 452, Gooch. Co.).
- (e) Major Hancock, b. Feb. 8, 1772, bap. 1772, m. Mary Page, June 20, 1794. Her father, James Page, gives his consent to the marriage (M. L. B. Gooch. Co.).
- (f) Betsy Hancock, b. Jan. 4, 1774, bap. Mar. 13, 1774, m. Dabney Page, April 8, 1801. Her father, Major Hancock, gives his consent to the marriage. (M. L. B. Gooch. Co.).
- (g) Sarah Hancock, b. Oct. 20, 1775, bap. Jan. 1, 1776, m. James Page, Nov. 20, 1800. Her father, Major Hancock, gave his consent to the marriage. (M. L. B. in Gooch. Co., Va.).
- (h) Nancy Hancock, b. Dec. 10, 1776, bap. Feb. 16, 1777.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (i) Lewis Hancock, b. Sept. 5, 1782, bap. April 19, 1783.



(8) Stephen Hancock, m. Catherine Merchant, cir. 1765. Issue:

(a) Ruth Hancock, b. Aug. 29, 1766, bap. Sept. 7, 1766.

(9) Judith Hancock, m. Richard Wade, Nov. 8, 1772. Issue:

(a) Elisha Wade, b. Sept. 20, 1773, bap. Nov. 5, 1773.

(b) Rosannah Wade, b. June 26, 1776, bap. Oct. 15, 1776.

## II.

(1) John Hancock, b. cir. 1730, probably in New Kent Co., Va., d. in Patrick Co., Va., Nov., 1802; moved to Albemarle (now Fluvanna) Co.; late in life he moved to that part of Henry County from which Patrick County was taken, about 1785. (Patrick Co. was formed from Henry Co. in 1791).<sup>\*</sup> He married Elizabeth

<sup>\*</sup>There are numerous Hancock records in Henry and Patrick Counties from 1785 to date. The following are some of the records from those counties:

HENRY COUNTY: Deed from Richard Kirby to Lewis Hancock, April 28, 1785, D. B. 3, p. 109; Deed, Bartholomew Foley to Jos. Hancock, Sept. 8, 1788, D. B. 3, p. 455; Deed, Jas. Morrison to Lewis Hancock, Sept. 8, 1788, D. B. 3, p. 456; Deed, Lewis Hancock to John Hancock, both of Henry Co., Nov. 13, 1789, witnesses, Ben and Major Hancock, D. B. 4, p. 97; Deed, Chas. Barnard to Wm. Hancock, April 24, 1790, D. B. 4, p. 150; Silas Ratliff married Fanney Hancock, Oct. 25, 1790; Deed, Jos. Hancock to Wm. Fewson, Mar. 28, 1791, D. B. 4, p. 187.

PATRICK COUNTY: Deed, John Henderson to Wm. Hancock, Mar. 13, 1792, D. B. 1, p. 43; Deed, Benjamin Hancock from Samuel Noe, Sept. 16, 1794, D. B. 1, p. 237; Release deed, William James Mayo to Benj. Hancock, Dec. 31, 1801, D. B. 2, p. 98; Deed, John A. Hancock from Mary Amos, July 15, 1802, D. B. 2, p. 159; Bond, Jane Turner and Robert Rowan, bondsmen for Wm. Hancock, who was appointed Constable for Patrick Co., according to an Act of the Assembly, etc., Jan. 26, 1804, D. B. 2, p. 287, reappointed Constable in 1807, 1809 and in 1814; Deed, Wm. Hancock to Shadrack Turner, Sept. 13, 1810, D. B. 5, p. 228; Deed, John Hancock to Lewis F. Foster and Thos. Hancock, April 12, 1820, D. B. 5, p. 352; Deed, Lewis Foster to Thos. Hancock, April 13, 1825, D. B. 6, p. 394; Deed, John Hancock to Chas. and Lewis Hancock, his two sons, 209 acres on waters of Sycamore Creek, being the same land deeded to Benj. Hancock by Isham Bramett "and on which Marvel Bolling now lives," Mar. 13, 1828, D. B. 7, p. 4; Deed, Jeremiah W. Hylton to Thos. Hancock, Nov. 14, 1828, D. B. 7, p. 385; Deed, James Ingram, Sr., to Flemming Hancock, June 13, 1832, D. B. 8, p. 93; Deed, Lewis D. Hancock to Chas. Hancock, May 11, 1833, D. B. 8, p. 222; Deed, George Hairston, et als., to Thomas Hancock, May 1, 1833, D. B. 8, p. 308; Deed, Francis Wills of Henry Co. and Sally his wife, formerly Sally Smith of same Co. to Thos. Hancock of Patrick Co., Mar. 4, 1835, D. B. 9, p. 16; Deed, Richard Stegall to Thos. Hancock, Oct. 29, 1840, D. B. 10, p. 469; Deed, John Hancock, Sr., to Peter and John Hancock, Jr., 125 acres on Middle Fork on South Mayo River, April 17, 1841, D. B. 11, p. 2; Deed, Peter S. Hancock to John Hancock, Oct. 29, 1851, D. B. 14, p. 135; Deed, John Hancock to Peter Hancock, Oct. 2, 1852, D. B. 14, p. 273; Deed of Gift, John Hancock, Sr., to John W. Hancock, Jr., Jan. 30, 1854, D. B. 14, p. 273; John W. Hancock gives bond as Adm'r of the estate of John Hancock, Sr., Feb. 27, 1854, D. B. 15, p. 155; John Hancock gives bond as Adm'r of Thomas Hancock, Dec'd, Sept. 23, 1854, D. B. 15, p. 166; Inventory and appraisement of the estate of Thos. Hancock, Oct. 2, 1854, John Hancock, Adm'r, Oct. 2, 1854, W. B. 5, pp. 4 and 220; Estate of John Hancock, dec'd, in acct. with John Hancock, his Adm'r, Feb., 1854, W. B. 5, p. 349. Under date of Feb. 6, 1856, D. B. 15, p. 479, Dolly Hopkins of Indiana deeded Wm., John, Peter and James Hancock, Joshua Murrow, Eliza B. Pedigo and Greenville Hancock all of her interest in a tract of land on Spoon Creek which was a deed of gift from John Murphy, Sr., to Susannah for life, then to her children, being a part of a tract which was conveyed by Joseph Meredith to Thos. Hancock and Wm. Martin. Under date of April 12, 1856, Hudson Shelton and Lucy his wife, formerly Lucy Meredith, deeded Wm., John, Peter and James Hancock, Joshua Murrow, Eliza B. Pedigo and Greenville Hancock, one-half or moiety of a tract of land, on Spoon Creek, being part of a deed of gift from John Murphy, Sr., to Susan Meredith for life, then to her children, and on Aug. 23, 1840, conveyed to Thomas Hancock and Wm. Martin, etc., D. B. 15, p. 476; Deed, Joshua Adams to Greenville Hancock, Dec. 7, 1859, D. B. 16, p. 8; Deed, John T. Hancock and Oma his wife to Stephen S. Stone, May 16, 1874, D. B. 19, p. 126; Inventory and Appraisement of the estate of John W. Hancock, May 19, 1876, W. B. 7, p. 423; Deed, Greenville Hancock and Elizabeth his wife to son Joshua Hancock, land purchased from J. T. Adams, July 28, 1881, D. B. 22, p. 192; Deed, Greenville Hancock and Elizabeth his wife to Wm. T. Hancock, July 28, 1881, D. B. 22, p. 235; Deed, Wm. J. Hancock and Emma his wife to Robt. F. Martin, Sept. 20, 1882, D. B. 22, p. 401; Deed, J. G. Hancock and Martha J. his wife to C. R. Joyce, Nov. 24, 1883, D. B. 23, p. 153; Deed, Joshua G. Hancock and Martha his wife to H. R. Martin, Mar. 24, 1885, D. B. 23, p. 483; Deed, Wm. T. Hancock and Mary E. his wife to Joshua T. Hancock, April 7, 1886, D. B. 23, p. 628; Deed, dated Oct. 30, 1894, D. B. 28, p. 516, from Martha W. Martin, Wm. F. Bryant, Celia Martin, to Tolford Hancock, all children and heirs of the late Flammig Hancock, dec'd, being part of land on which said Hancock died, etc. John Hancock married Elizabeth Witt, Feb. 9, 1804; Major Hancock married Elizabeth Adams, Oct. 1, 1814, Wm. Fewson gave consent. Benj. Hancock sec. on marriage bond; Thomas Hancock married Sally Washborne April 12, 1821.



Maddox, dau. of John and Elizabeth Maddox, of Gooch. and Powhatan Cos., Va., Oct. 16, 1755, by the Rev. William Douglas.

John Maddox, on Sept. 12, 1733 (Patent Book 15, p. 121), patented a tract of "land containing 400 acres, lying and being in the county of Goochland on the South side of James River, between Deep Creek and Muddy Creek," and in his will dated April 15, 1748, he devised three of his sons, "Benja., Jacob and James, one parcel of land containing four hundred acres, lying in Goochland Co. on the South side of James River in Southam Parish, lying on the branches of Deep Creek, to be equally divided among them." He left will of record in Goochland Co. (D. & W. Book 6, p. 12), dated April 15, 1748, pro. Aug. 15, 1749, in which he mentioned wife Elizabeth; sons Benjamin, Jacob, James, John, David and William; daus. Sarah, wife of Joseph East, Eliza, Susannah, Ann and Elizabeth.

On Aug. 1, 1777, John D. Hancock of Fluvanna Co., for love and affection, deeded his son Benjamin Hancock 182 acres on Cunningham Creek, and his son Lewis Hancock 87 acres adjoining the lines of Thomas Jefferson, John Haden and Henry Haislip (D. B. 1, pp. 18 and 19). This deed is signed "John Hancock." On Jan. 27, 1799, John Hancock and Elizabeth his wife, of Patrick Co., in consideration of \$260.00, deeded land to Jacob Mayo, of Fluvanna Co. (D. B. 3, p. 505), and on Sept. 13, 1802 (D. B. 4, p. 182), they deeded him 147 acres in consideration of \$100.00.

John Hancock left will dated Nov. 10, 1802, pro. in Patrick Co., Va., Dec. Court, 1802, in which he devised his son Lewis Hancock "the land whereon I lived in Fluvanna Co.," and the balance of his estate he devised to his wife for life or widowhood, and then to be divided among his children, viz:\*

\*Under date of Nov. 6, 1906, the Richmond Times-Dispatch, Richmond, Va., carried an article on the Hancock Family, hereinafter quoted, which gives some interesting records of the descendants of some of the children of John Hancock. As can be readily seen, there are many inaccuracies in the article, but it is quoted for the supplemental information which it contains.

"The family of Hancock stands out more prominently over the whole Union, perhaps, than any of those that entered the Colonies; for they settled at an early date, not only in the New England States, but were some of the first emigrants to enter Virginia, and the Southern Colonies, gradually permeating to the Western settlements, until there is not a state but bears some of their name. Patriotic, energetic, with an indomitable will and perseverance, and with a high degree of culture and education, they early made themselves felt, both in the councils of the administration and for the extension of religion.

Nathaniel Hancock, who emigrated first to the Massachusetts Colony, and settled at Cambridge, where he died in 1652, is not proved to have ever claimed coat armor. The grant of armorial devices was obtained, doubtless, by his illustrious descendant, Governor John Hancock, on account of the high trust imposed on him by the Crown of England. Yet the arms attributed to them are held by the family in all parts of the country, which denotes the name so graphically by the dexter hand of the shield and the crest of a cock, also holding a couped hand. So we may presume that all descendants can claim their usage. It is not certain who was the first Hancock to settle in Virginia. Henning mentions in his Statutes George, John, Samuel, Simon and William Hancock during the Revolutionary period, and we find that William Hancock was in the cavalry service from Surry County as early as 1687, thus showing that the family must have settled in lower Virginia before that date. John Hancock is first mentioned by Bishop Meade as a vestryman in Lynn Haven Parish, Prince William County, Va., 1788, and Mary Ann Hancock (supposed his daughter) married the Rev. William Seldon, son of John Seldon, son of the emigrant 1690, so it must be supposed the Hancock family were then quite extensive.



## III.

- (1) Benjamin Hancock, b. cir. 1756, d. at Lebanon, Wilson Co., Tenn., 1817. On Dec. 25, 1800, Benjamin Hancock and Nancy, his wife, of Patrick Co., deeded property in Fluvanna Co. to Poindexter Noell. A Benjamin Hancock was appointed Ensign by Fluvanna Co. Court, April 2, 1779. —J. T. McAllister's Militia, p. 202.
- (2) Lewis Hancock, b. cir. 1757 or 1758, d. 1828, m. Celia (Duncan) Oglesby, widow of Shadrach Oglesby and dau. of Geo. and Ann Duncan, Dec. 29, 1778, in Fluvanna Co. She probably died before 1806. (See III-2).
- (3) William Hancock, b. 1759.
- (4) Major Hancock, b. 1760. Probably m. a Miss Fuson. A Major Hancock was sworn into office as an Ensign by the Goochland Co. Court, May 17, 1780.—McAllister's Militia, p. 206. Under date of Nov. 7, 1818 (D. B. 5, p. 194, Patrick Co.), Major Hancock, of Wayne Co., Ky., gave William Hancock, of Patrick Co., Va., a power of attorney "to sell a tract of land whereon I formerly resided in Patrick Co."
- (5) Nancy Hancock, b. 1764, m. Jesse Corn, Feb. 21, 1780 (M. L. B. Fluvanna Co.). He d. prior to Sept. 27, 1810, as on that date (D. B. 3, p. 347, Patrick Co.), Wm. Hancock gave bond "to pay the orphans of Jesse Corn, dec'd, all such estate or estates as now or shall hereafter appear to belong to said estate." Under date of Oct. 3, 1818 (D. B. 5, p. 195, Patrick Co.), Nancy Corn, Admrx., John A. Corn, Richard Sharp. Wm. Corn, Jesse Corn, James Sharp, Samuel Corn, Joel Chitwood, William Chitwood and Dicy Corn, by her guardian, Wm. Hancock, heirs and distributees of Jesse Corn, dec'd, conveyed 174 acres on the North side of Sycamore Creek to Richard Barbour. (See also D. B. 5, p. 388, Patrick Co., for conveyances from the same parties to John Hancock).

Through a prominent member of the family, Mr. Richard P. Hancock, of Auburn, Tenn., we are enabled to trace the descent of this John Hancock (supposed son of the emigrant William), who was born 1735; married Elizabeth Maddox October 16, 1755. He moved to Patrick Co., Va., prior to 1792, where he died 1802, leaving four sons and six daughters. Of the daughters, Nancy married a Mr. Corn; Rodie married a Lane; Eliza married a Morrison, and Susannah was not married at the time he made his will. The four sons of John, of Patrick County, were Lewis, William, Major and Benjamin. From Lewis Hancock, descended the eminent lawyer Walter Scott Hancock, of St. Louis, Mo. Benjamin, the fourth son, had a son, Charles, who moved to Cannon Co., Tenn., 1817, when but 18 years old. He married Nancy Ramsey; she died in 1865, and he in 1875. They left three sons, Benjamin, Charles and William; and five daughters, Patsey, Polly, Jane, Caroline and Synthia. His son, Charles, next to the youngest, and the only one now living being 63 years; he married Sue Lester in 1871, who died in 1901, leaving five children, now living—William, Forrest, Ida, Bertha, Ethel, and Fannie, and one dead, Herbert Harrison Hancock, John, one of the sons of Benjamin Hancock, remained in Patrick Co., Va. He had five sons, Charles, Lewis, Benjamin, John, Witt and Peter; and one daughter, Martha, who married Joseph Edwards in 1818. John, Witt and Peter Hancock also married into the Edwards' family. Of the daughters of Benjamin Hancock, one married a Mr. Smith, and remained in Virginia; the other three moved to Tennessee, one of whom married Jerry Turney; one, Bird Spurlock; and one, Peter Rule.

Major Hancock married a Fuson and settled in Ohio; he had three sons and five daughters, four of whom are now living. Richard Hancock married a widow, Polly Cooper, and settled in Cannon Co., Tenn. He had two sons and one daughter, all dead. He was quite wealthy, leaving a property of \$75,000 at his death. Lewis Hancock married Nancy Adams, and also settled in Cannon Co., Tenn. He had two daughters, one of whom married William Adamson, and the other, Zack Thompson. His seven sons were: William, Sylvester, Benjamin, Charles, Richard, Ross and Blemford. Charles, who is in Limestone Co., Texas, is the only one living. He has only 14 children and 78 grandchildren—total 142. The mother of that 142 is still living. Can Old Virginia beat that? Jim Hancock, son of Benjamin, went West. Benjamin, son of Benjamin, married Polly Ramsey, sister of Nancy Ramsey, who married Charles. They settled in Franklin Co., Ala. He had two sons, James and Franklin Hancock, and seven daughters—Nancy, Martha, Elizabeth, Sallie, Eliza, Terry and Mollie; all are dead. One of his grandsons sold an iron ore farm in Alabama for \$75,000. J. B. Hancock, of Tulane Hotel, Nashville, Tenn.; Jim Hancock, of Baird's Mill, Tenn.; J. B. Hancock, tax-collector of Fresno Co., Calif., 1903, and ex-Congressman and Judge Hancock, and his brother George, of Austin, Texas, are all of this branch of the Hancock family; but the two last are now dead. William and Major Hancock, sons of John Hancock, of Patrick Co., Va., have been lost sight of, and their descendants not known. It is desired that someone give information of them. There are many Hancocks of Eastern and Middle Virginia, embracing Louisa, Hanover, Fluvanna, Albemarle and Amherst, who still maintain the energy and prolific qualities of their ancestors, and who will be noted in a future article."



- (6) Rhodie Hancock, b. 1766, m. Samuel Lane, Oct. 28, 1784. (Marriage of record in Minute Book 1, p. 7, Fluvanna Co., Va.). Samuel Lane, b. 1760, was son of Jacob and Mary (Bradshaw) Lane.
- (7) Elizabeth Maddox Hancock, b. 1768, m. Wm. James Mayo (b. Aug. 21, 1769, d. Aug. 1, 1849), son of Jacob Mayo, April 11, 1790 (marriage license of record in Henry Co., Va.). (See will of Jacob Mayo dated Oct. 15, 1809, pro. in Fluvanna Co., Va., Dec. 28, 1812).

"George W. Rives made the acquaintance of his first wife, Mary Mayo (b. Feb. 11, 1816, in Floyd County, Kentucky), while on a visit from Virginia to his sister, Mrs. Cynthia Rives Dickenson, and while in Paris, Illinois, was stricken with fever and confined to the home of Col. Jonathan Mayo, brother of Mary Mayo, who nursed her future husband back to health.

Mary Mayo was a daughter of William James Mayo, born Aug. 21, 1769, died August 1, 1849, who married April 11, 1790, Elizabeth Maddox Hancock, daughter of John Hancock and his wife, Elizabeth Maddox, whom he married October 15, 1757 (should be Oct. 16, 1755) in St. James Northam Parish, Goochland County, Virginia. William James Mayo was a son of Jacob Mayo (son of James Mayo, born December 11, 1711, died March 13, 1776, and Martha, his wife, died August 27, 1794), who was born August 1, 1744, died November 29, 1813, having married Susanna Isabelle, born September 30, 1749, died October 6, 1851. The Mayos are said to have emigrated to Virginia from Wiltshire, England. The dates relating to the Mayo family are taken from an old Mayo family Bible in the possession of Mrs. J. C. Weir, of Springfield, Ill. This particular branch of the Mayo family emigrated from Virginia to Kentucky and thence to Illinois."—From "Reliques of the Rives," by James Rives Childs.

- (8) Judith Hancock, b. 1770, m. Valentine Mayo, son of Jacob Mayo, prior to 1802.
- (9) Susannah Hancock, b. 1772, unkm. in 1802.
- (10) Mary Hancock, b. 1774, m. James Morrison prior to 1802. John Hancock in his will mentions his dau. Mary Morrison's two eldest children, Allen and Jeney Morrison.

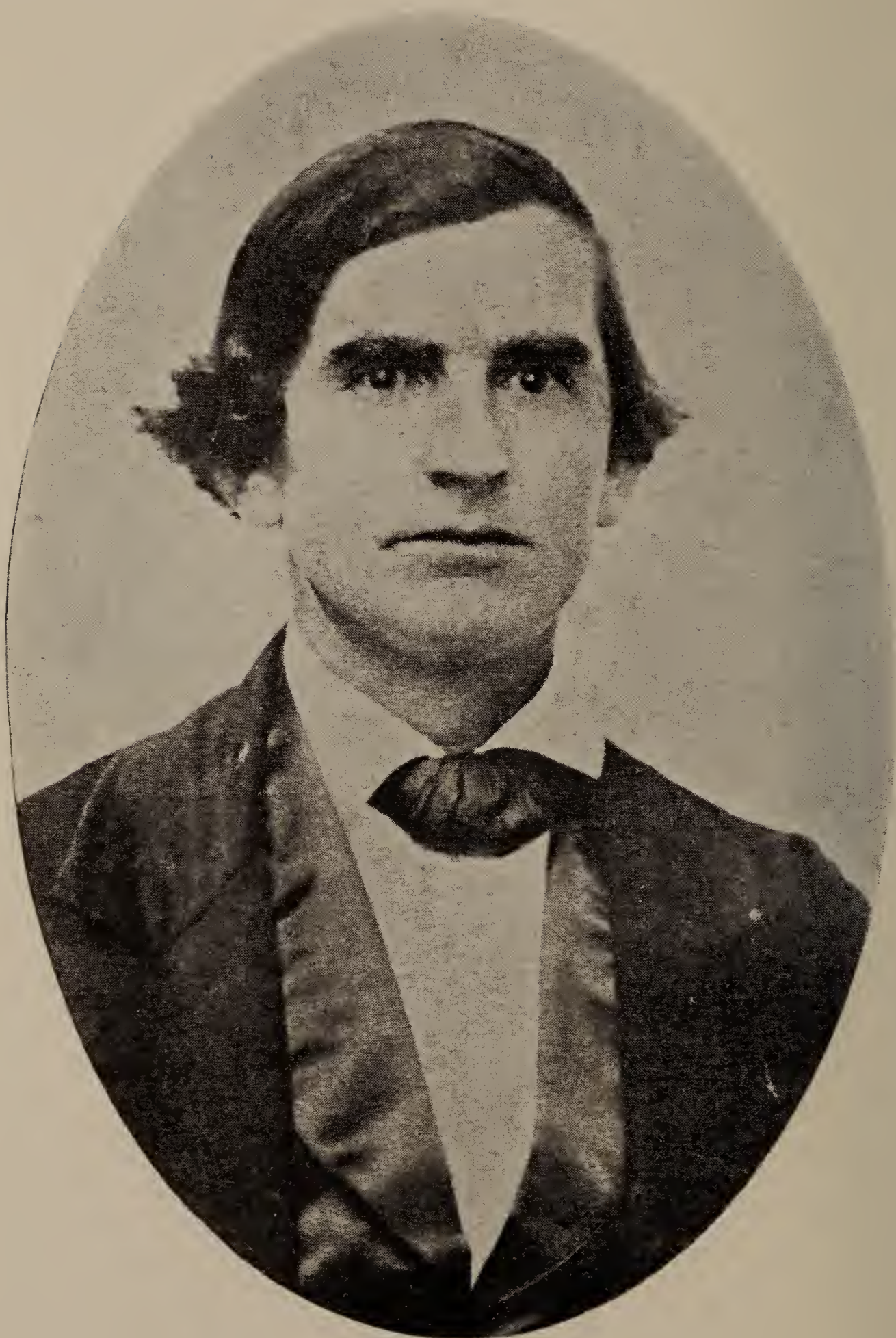
### III.

(2) Lewis Hancock (John), b. in Albemarle Co., Va., in that part which is now Fluvanna Co., cir. 1757, and d. intestate near Union Hall, Franklin Co., Va., in 1828, at the old home-place, more recently known as the John Zeigler Homestead. (See inventory and appraisement of his estate dated Mar. 14, 1828, of record in Franklin Co., Va.). He married Celia (Duncan) Oglesby, widow of Shadrack Oglesby, and daughter of George and Ann Duncan, Dec. 29, 1778, in Fluvanna Co., Va. Shadrack Oglesby left will dated Oct. 18, 1777, pro. May 7, 1778, in Fluvanna Co., Va., in which he mentions wife Celia Oglesby and "My two children, Nancy and Elizabeth." He appointed his friends, George Duncan and William Oglesby, Sr., Exrs. and guardians of his children. George Duncan left will dated July 1, 1778, pro. Nov. 6, 1783, of record in Fluvanna Co., Va., wherein he mentioned wife Ann Duncan, sons John Duncan, Flemming Willis Duncan, George Duncan, Tandy Patterson Duncan and Field Allen Duncan, and daus. Celia Hancock, Nancy and Mollie Fleming Duncan. On July 19, 1806,



BENJAMIN HANCOCK  
(1782-1860)





COLONEL ABRAM BOOTH HANCOCK  
(1825-1903)



Lewis Hancock registered seven slaves which is of record in Franklin Co., Va., willed by Shadrack Oglesby to his wife, Celia, who intermarried with Lewis Hancock. On Oct. 6, 1785 (D. B. 2, p. 107, Fluvanna Co.), Lewis Hancock and *Celey* his wife conveyed Adam Blair 87 acres of land and on June 2, 1800 (D. B. 4, p. 46, Fluvanna Co.), Lewis Hancock, Stephen Haynes and Peyton Young of Franklin Co. conveyed 100 acres of land in Fluvanna Co. to Richard Perkins of said county.

The following is a copy of the consent and marriage bond of Celia Duncan Oglesby and Lewis Hancock, of record in Fluvanna Co., Va.:

Dec. 28th, 1778.

To: The Clerk of Fluvanna County.

Sir: This is to let you know that I am willing that you should grant Lewis Hancock license from me to my daughter.

George Duncan.

To: Mr. George Thompson, Virginia.

Sir: Please give to Lewis Hancock a marriage license as a marriage is shortly intended between him and myself, and this shall be your warrant for the same.

I am Yr Most Obt

Celey Oglesby. (SEAL).

Dec. 28th, 1778.

Know all men by these presents that we Lewis Hancock and Benj'm Hancock are held and firmly bound unto Patrick Henry, Esq., Gov'r of the Commonwealth of Virginia and in the full sum of Fifty pounds Virginia Cur'cy, to which payment well and truly to be pay'd, we bind ourselves, our heirs &c as witness our hands and seals this 28th Dec'r, 1778. The condition of the above obligation is such that whereas there is a marriage suddenly intended to be had and solemnized between Lewis Hancock & Cely Oglesby, now if there is no lawful cause to obstruct the said marriage then this obligation to be void or else in full force and virtue.

Lewis Hancock (SEAL)

Ben Hancock (SEAL)

Sealed and delivered in the presence of George Thompson, Virginia.

George Duncan moved from Scotland to Albemarle Co., Va., about the Middle of the Eighteenth century. George Duncan was born in 1730, died in 1783, and was a Captain of the Fluvanna Militia in the Revolutionary War, being sworn in as Captain Sept. 4, 1777 (Virginia Militia in the Revolutionary War, by J. T. McAllister, p. 202). His wife was Ann Hall (d. subsequent to 1783), dau. of Richard and Ann Hall of Alb. Co., Va. Lewis Hancock left slaves and other personal property and a plantation to each of his six children or their heirs. Issue of Lewis and Celia (Duncan Oglesby) Hancock:

#### IV.

- (1) John Allen Hancock, b. cir. 1780, m. Sarah Ryan, dau. of William Ryan, one of the early Sheriffs of Franklin Co., Va. He moved to



Alabama prior to 1824. A John A. Hancock was practicing law at Bellfonte, Jackson Co., Ala., in 1845. (See Public men in Ala., by Garrett). Among his children were:

- (a) "John Hancock, of Austin, Texas, born of Virginia parents, in Jackson County, Ala., Oct. 29, 1824; educated partly in Alabama and partly in Tennessee; studied law at Winchester, Tenn.; admitted to the bar in 1846; settled in Texas in 1847, practicing his profession there until Aug., 1851; elected to the district bench of the State and served as judge until 1855, when he resigned and resumed practice and planting; member of the State Legislature in 1860 and 1861, when he refused to take the oath of allegiance to the Confederate States, and was expelled; elected a member of the State Constitutional Convention of 1866; engaged in the practice of his profession, planting and stock raising; elected a Representative to the Forty-second, Forty-third and Forty-fourth Congresses, and re-elected to the Forty-eighth Congress as a Democrat; after the expiration of his term in Congress he resumed the practice of law at Austin, Texas and died there July 19, 1893."—Biographical Congressional Dictionary. He had one son, John, who was living in Austin, Texas, in 1890.
- (b) William Ryan Hancock, who was killed in the Mexican War.
- (2) Benjamin Hancock, b. June 16, 1782, d. Mar. 25, 1860, m. (1st) Frances Holland, (2nd) Elizabeth Booth. (See IV-2).
- (3) Field Allen Hancock, b. 1793, d. 1876, at the age of 83 years, m. Susan Smith, dau. of William Smith, of Bedford and Franklin Cos. (See will of William Smith, W. B. 6, p. 376, Franklin Co., Va., dated Mar. 5, 1842; pro. Aug. 7, 1848, wherein he mentions wife Elizabeth and children, Samuel Smith, dec'd, Frances Booth, Thomas Smith, *Susanah Hancock*, Stephen F. Smith, Martha Holland, Elizabeth Poindexter, Nancy Holland, William H. Smith, Sarah P. Poindexter and Julia Craghead). Field Allen Hancock, with his brother, John Allen Hancock, moved to Ala. prior to 1825, where they lived as close neighbors. He was a member of the Ala. Legislature for several terms. He left a large number of children, who emigrated to Texas and other Western States.
- (4) Lucinda Hancock, m. Charles Powell, of Franklin Co. He was adm'r of the estate of Lewis Hancock. (See his report dated Sept. 19, 1829, of record in Franklin Co.).
- (5) Frances Hancock, m. Peter D. Holland, a son of Capt. Peter M. Holland. (See will of Capt. Peter M. Holland, dated Nov. 28, 1827; pro. April 4, 1839, of record in Clerk's Office of Franklin Co., Va., in which he mentions the following children: John Meadow Holland (b. 1778, d. 1845), *Peter D. Holland*, Thomas S. Holland, Fannie Hancock (wife of Benjamin Hancock) Millie McCall, Lydia Nemo, Nancy Smith, Mary Smith and Jane Smith.

The Holland family of Franklin Co. are probably descended from Michael Holland, originally of Hanover Co., later of Goochland, Albemarle and Fluvanna Cos., who purchased 400 acres of land Aug. 17, 1730, from Samuel Burk in Gooch. Co. (D. B. 1, p. 211, Gooch. Co.), through his son, Peter Holland, who was living in Caroline Co. in 1748, and who purchased 600 acres of land in Gooch. Co. (in that part which is now Cumberland Co.) from William Allen of Alb. Co., May 17, 1748 (D. B. 5, p. 419, Gooch. Co.).

- (6) Sophia Hancock, m. William Powell. She d. prior to 1828. They had three children, viz: Thomas L. Powell, Samuel A. Powell and William H. Powell. (See partition of land and slaves made in obedience to a

decretal order of the Franklin County Court on June 11, 1828, and recorded in Franklin County, Oct. 5, 1829). William Powell was guardian of the above named children at date of the division and settlement of the estate of Lewis Hancock.

#### IV.

(2) **Benjamin Hancock** (Lewis, John), b. June 16, 1782, d. Mar. 25, 1860; m. (1st) Frances Holland, dau. of Capt. Peter M. Holland, of Glade Hill, Franklin Co., Va. Her brother, John Meadow Holland, was member of the Virginia Legislature from Franklin Co. from 1820 to 1836, and a Major in the War of 1812. He m. (2nd) Elizabeth Booth (b. Jan. 29, 1801, d. Mar. 31, 1860), dau. of Col. Peter Booth, of Bedford and Franklin Cos., Va., Oct. 30, 1817. Benjamin Hancock lived near Union Hall, Va., in Franklin Co. At his death he gave the home place to his son, Charles Robert Hancock, who in turn devised it to his dau. Victoria Hancock, who married James Zeigler, and now lives there.

His will dated Oct. 8, 1859, pro. May 7, 1860, is recorded in the Clerk's Office of Franklin Co., Va., and from this it is seen that he left a very large estate. To each of his children he gave a plantation, a number of slaves and other valuable property. He was successful in a large degree and was an outstanding character in his county. He was a man of large stature, of sound business judgment, energetic and of inflexible will. His friends were numerous and his hospitality was conspicuous in a period when hospitality was the outstanding characteristic of his people. His wife, Elizabeth Booth, was noted not only for her hospitality, but for her genuine kindness of heart—manifested on all occasions and to all people.

Issue of Benjamin Hancock by his (1st) marriage to Frances Holland:

#### V.

- (1) Raleigh Allen Hancock (living in Missouri in 1859). He was the only child of Benjamin Hancock's first marriage living at date of his father's will, 1859.
- (2) Phoebe Hancock, m. Robert Smith. John Henry Smith, a son of this marriage, as Captain was killed while leading his company in a gallant charge at Gettysburg.
- (3) Mary L. Hancock, m. Christopher Booth, son of Col. Peter and Nancy (Blades) Booth.
- (4) William Thomas Hancock, b. 1814, d. 1857, m. Agness Booth (b. 1821, d. 1893), dau. of Col. Peter and Nancy (Blades) Booth, in 1838. (See V-4).

Issue by his second marriage to Elizabeth Booth:

- (5) John Silas Hancock, b. Jan. 21, 1818, d. June 30, 1906, m. Julia Ann Morgan (b. Jan. 23, 1833, d. Mar. 12, 1867), dau. of Capt. Samuel Morgan, Nov. 20, 1851. (See V-5).
- (6) Peter Lewis Hancock, m. Mary Annie English. He was a member of



Virginia Legislature from Franklin Co., 1855-1858. Among their issue are:

- (a) Sallie Hancock, b. 1846, m. J. Harvie Meador, Sept. 12, 1866.
- (b) Alice M. Hancock, b. 1856, m. Thomas W. Crozier, D. D. S., of Monroe, W. Va., Dec. 2, 1880.
- (c) Fannie K. Hancock, m. Daniel A. Meador, Sept. 11, 1872.
- (7) Frances Jane Hancock, d. Dec. 21, 1858, m. Ferdinand Price. (See V-7).
- (8) Abram Booth Hancock, b. Oct. 29, 1825, d. Dec. 1, 1903, m. (1st) Martha Elizabeth Walker; (2nd) Susannah L. Machenheimer, Sept. 26, 1883 (d. July 23, 1902). No issue by (2nd) marriage. (See V-8).
- (9) Elizabeth Ann Hancock, b. Dec. 11, 1829, d. Jan. 22, 1897, m. Tazewell Price. (See V-9).
- (10) Charles Robert Hancock, b. Dec. 22, 1831, m. Sally E. Stone. (See V-10).
- (11) Christopher Harrison Hancock, m. Victoria Street, dau. of Wm. A. and Nancy Street, Jan. 22, 1857, in Franklin Co., Va. (See V-11).
- (12) Nancy Katherine Hancock, m. John A. Street, son of Wm. A. & Mary Street. They had one son, Charles Street, who died in infancy. She died prior to her father.
- (13) Julia A. Maria Hancock, m. John Randolph Zeigler, June 20, 1860. (See V-13).

## V.

(4) **William Thomas Hancock** (Benjamin and Fannie (Holland) Hancock, Lewis, John), b. in Franklin Co., Va., in 1814, d. there in 1857. In 1838 he m. Agnes Booth (b. 1821, d. 1893, sister of his step-mother), dau. of Col. Peter and Nancy (Blades) Booth of Franklin Co. She was a half sister of Elizabeth Booth, the second wife of Benjamin Hancock who was her husband's father. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) John Harrison Hancock, b. Jan., 1839, d. June 15, 1892, m. (1st) Cleopatra Mitchell, Dec. 7, 1865; m. (2nd) Fannie S. Hatcher, Nov. 30, 1869. (See VI-1).
- (2) Anne Hancock, d. 1904, m. James Matthew Hutchinson.
- (3) Benjamin Peter Hancock, b. June 19, 1842, d. Feb. 19, 1925, m. Sarah Frances Hutchinson, Mar. 21, 1865. (See VI-3).
- (4) William Lewis Hancock, m. Virginia T. Simms, of Patrick Co., in Franklin Co., Va. He was a soldier in the War Between the States and High Sheriff of Franklin Co. for a number of terms.
- (5) Fannie Hancock, m. John T. Morgan.
- (6) Thomas Richard Hancock, b. 1848, m. Julia Annie Keen (b. 1852), dau. of Ashford and Frances (Glass-Walker) Keen, Dec. 1, 1869, in Franklin Co., Va. Issue: Ula, David Keen, William Ashford, Thomas Richard, Annie, Benjamin H., Eoline, Frank, Charles and Florence Hancock.
- (7) James Ferdinand Hancock, b. 1848, d. 1887-8, m. Mary E. Zeigler, Feb. 23, 1871.
- (8) Charles Hancock, m. Della Payne.
- (9) Cleopatra Hancock, b. 1856 (living 1928) m. George Taylor Hutchinson, Feb. 15, 1872.
- (10) Abram P. Hancock, m. Mildred Turner Hopkins (b. Jan. 9, 1862, d. Dec. 10, 1899) Oct. 20, 1882. Issue: Hattie Hancock; W. Lawson Hancock, d. unm. Jan. 9, 1903; and Pierce Edward Hancock.

## VI.

(1) **John Harrison Hancock** (William T., Benjamin, Lewis, John), b. Jan. 1839, d. June 15, 1892; m. (1st) Cleopatra Mitchell (b. July 7, 1838, d. Sept. 12, 1867), dau. Washington C. and Elizabeth Bradley Mitchell, Dec. 7, 1865, in Franklin Co., Va.; m. (2nd) Frances Saphronia Hatcher, of Haleford, Va., dau. of Major John Hatcher of Bedford and Franklin Cos., Nov. 30, 1869. He served in the War Between the States in Co. "D" 2nd Va. Cavalry, Fitzhugh Lee's Division, J. E. B. Stuart's Corps.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

## VII.

(1) **Ada Nye Hancock**, b. Sept. 10, 1866, m. Albert McLeod Dudley (b. Dec. 23, 1862, d. Sept. 5, 1925) Nov. 27, 1884, at Haleford, Va. Issue:

(a) **Albert Henry Dudley**, b. Sept. 23, 1885, m. Mrs. Lillie Gaines Phillips (b. Sept. 22, 1890), dau. of Maxwell C. and Lula Roane Gaines, June 8, 1921, Richmond, Va. (See Who's Who in America). Issue:

1. **Albert Henry Dudley, Jr.**, b. Mar. 12, 1922.

2. **Louis Roane Dudley**, b. May 27, 1925.

3. **Infant**, b. July, 1928, d. July, 1928.

(b) **Harvey Mitchell Dudley**, b. Jan. 24, 1887, m. Laura E. Bartlett, Dec. 25, 1911, Philadelphia.

(c) **Carrie Hatcher Dudley**, Bennettsville, S. C., b. July 7, 1891, m. Zach A. Drake (b. Sept. 1, 1879), Sept. 15, 1915, at Martinsville, Va. Issue:

1. **William Benjamin Drake**, b. Jan. 29, 1924.

(d) **Harrison Hancock Dudley**, b. Feb. 21, 1893; graduate of High School, Martinsville, one year Richmond Coll., one year Randolph-Macon Coll., Ashland, and two years in Medicine. Served about two years in World War, and is now wholesale dealer in lumber.

(e) **Mabel Elizabeth Dudley**, b. July 16, 1898, m. Charles Wood Holt, Nov. 9, 1921, Martinsville, Va. She was graduate of Martinsville H. S., two years at Salem College. Issue:

1. **Mabel Hancock Holt**, b. Dec. 13, 1923.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

(2) **Harrison Hatcher Hancock**, b. Feb. 1, 1871, m. Julia Harvey Duncan, Aug. 16, 1906, Haleford, Va. Issue:

(a) **Frances Starke Hancock**, b. May 19, 1907.

(b) **Lee Duncan Hancock**, b. Dec. 17, 1910.

(c) **Sallie Holland Hancock**, b. Jan. 14, 1913.

(d) **John Harrison Hancock**, b. July 31, 1916.

(3) **Mattie Lelia Hancock**, b. July 24, 1876, d. unm. in 1928.

## VI.

(3) **Benjamin Peter Hancock** (William T., Benjamin, Lewis, John), b. in Franklin Co., June 19, 1842, d. Feb. 19, 1925, at Washington, D. C.; m. Sarah Frances Hutchinson (b. Mar. 19, 1838),



dau. of John C. and Lucy (Meredith) Hutchinson, of Franklin Co., Va., Mar. 21, 1865.

At the beginning of the War Between the States Benjamin Peter Hancock entered the Confederate Army in Co. D of the Second Va. Cavalry and served under the distinguished Commander, Gen. J. E. B. Stuart, and was in many of the notable campaigns throughout Virginia. He was wounded three times. He continued in the service with the Second Va. Cavalry until the close of the war and then settled on a farm at Hale's Ford in Franklin County. His industry and enterprises enabled him to overcome many of the handicaps imposed upon his fortunes by the war.

Issue of Benjamin Peter and Sarah (Hutchinson) Hancock:

## VII.

- (1) John William Hancock, b. June 17, 1870, m. Mary Carr Leffler, April 30, 1898. (See VII-1).
- (2) Lucy Mabel Hancock, b. June 1, 1873, m. Robert Marshall Lynn, Nov. 12, 1901, in Franklin Co., Va. For the past several years he has been the Washington Correspondent for the Richmond News Leader. No issue.
- (3) Benjamin Hugh Hancock, b. Jan. 6, 1876, a prominent resident of Bluefield, W. Va., m. Florence Coleman Haynes, dau. of William D. Haynes, of Franklin Co., Va., May 26, 1903. She was b. Sept. 17, 1876. Issue:
  - (a) Benjamin Haynes Hancock, b. May 24, 1904, attended Hampden-Sydney College and University of Virginia.
  - (b) Frances Meredith Hancock, b. Nov. 13, 1907, attended Hollins College, and Salem College at Winston-Salem, N. C.
  - (c) Hugh Hancock, b. Mar. 26, 1910, d. April 27, 1911.
  - (d) William Thomas Hancock, b. Sept. 11, 1911; student at Davidson College, Davidson, N. C.
  - (e) Hugh Coleman Hancock, b. Jan. 24, 1917.
- (4) Annie Hancock, b. April 2, 1879, d. April 26, 1887.

## VII.

(1) **John William Hancock** (Benjamin Peter, William T., Lewis, John), b. at Hale's Ford, Franklin Co., Va., June 17, 1870; April 30, 1898, m. Mary Carr Leffler (b. May 17, 1874), dau. of Philip and Olive (Parrish) Leffler and a descendant of John Carr, of Loudoun Co., Va., who served as an Ensign in the Revolutionary War.

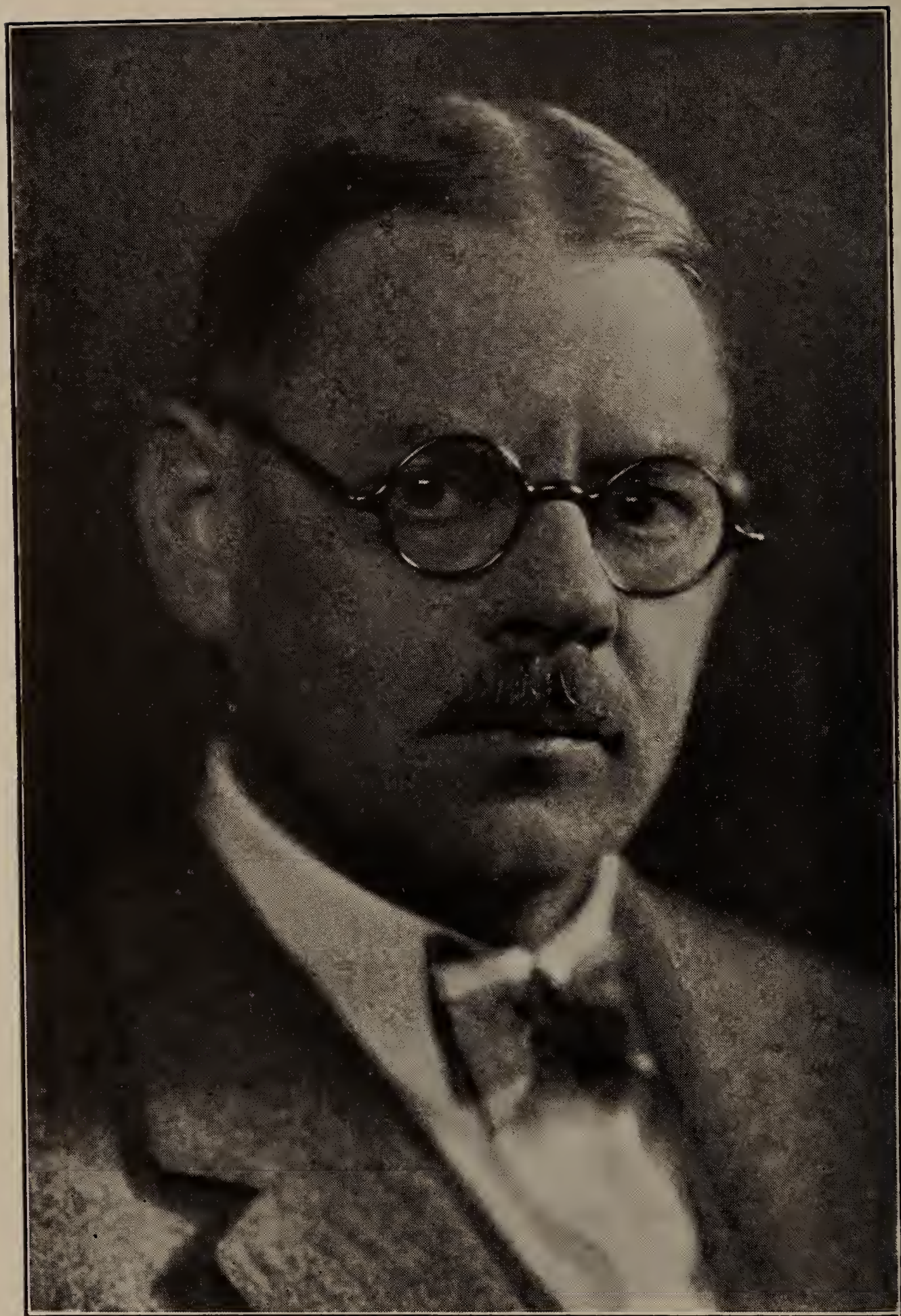
He was educated in the Public Schools and in Capt. Wm. E. Duncan's Academy at Hale's Ford. At the age of seventeen he went to work as clerk in a store, later he was clerk, teller and cashier of the County Bank. He has been connected with the Roanoke Street Railway since 1895, first as accountant and cashier, and in 1899 was elected a director and general manager of the Roanoke Railway and Electric Co. From 1913 to 1927 he was also general manager and a director of the Lynchburg (Virginia) Trac-



MRS. BENJAMIN PETER HANCOCK  
(Sarah Frances Hutchinson)

BENJAMIN PETER HANCOCK  
(1842-1925)





JOHN WILLIAM HANCOCK  
*of Virginia*



tion and Light Co. For several years he was president of the State Association of Public Utilities. He is now Division Manager of the Appalachian Electric Co., with offices in Roanoke, Va.

During the Spanish-American War in 1898, he was a second lieutenant in Company G in the Second Virginia Volunteer Infantry, made up of Roanoke men. He acted as assistant to the quartermaster of the Second Division, Seventh United States Army Corps, stationed at Jacksonville, Florida. He is a man of literary interests, and one of his chief hobbies is the collecting of books, particularly those relating to early Virginia history, being a member of the Grolier Club of New York. He is president of the Roanoke Public Library; a fellow of the American Geographical Society; member of the American Museum of Natural History; the Virginia Historical Society; the Wisconsin State Historical Society; Sons of the American Revolution; and Sons of Confederate Veterans. He is a member of and is well known in the American Institute of Electrical Engineers, the American Electric Railway Association, the National Electric Light Association and the American Gas Association.

Issue of John William and Mary (Leffler) Hancock:

### VIII.

- (1) Mary Alice Hancock, b. Mar. 14, 1901, graduated Wellesley College, Wellesley, Mass., June, 1923, with the degree of Bachelor of Arts; m. Branch Spalding, of Roanoke, Va., July 27, 1925. They now live in Albuquerque, New Mexico.
- (2) John William Hancock, Jr., b. Aug. 7, 1904, graduated from Virginia Polytechnic Institute in 1925; later taking a post-graduate course at the Wharton School Univ. of Pa., now located in New York City.
- (3) Karl Bulow Hancock, b. Nov. 23, 1906; attended the public schools of Roanoke City, the Episcopal High School at Alexandria, Virginia, and is now a student at the University of Virginia.
- (4) Elizabeth Dee Hancock, b. Oct. 3, 1912.
- (5) Benjamin Philip Hancock, b. July 12, 1908, d. June 29, 1909.

### V.

(5) **John Silas Hancock** (Benjamin & Elizabeth Booth Hancock, Lewis, John), b. Jan. 21, 1818, d. June 30, 1906; m. Julia Ann Morgan (b. Jan. 23, 1833, d. Mar. 12, 1867), dau. of Capt. Samuel Morgan, Nov. 20, 1851. He served in the War Between the States in a company under Capt. Andrews, of Rocky Mount, Va. Issue:

### VI.

- (1) James Abram Hancock, b. Nov. 1, 1852, d. Jan. 9, 1856.
- (2) Eliza Jane Hancock, Roanoke, Va., b. July 8, 1854, m. Augustus Thrash Sowder (b. Oct. 9, 1854) Oct. 13, 1875, at Copper Hill, Floyd Co., Va.  
Issue:
  - (a) Clifton Hampton Sowder, b. Aug. 2, 1876, m. Sallie McCampbell, Nov. 16, 1904, Cave Spring, Roanoke, Va.



- (b) John William Sowder, b. April 14, 1880, m. Clara E. Gray, Sept. 18, 1912, Check, Floyd Co., Va.
  - (c) Maude Hancock Sowder, b. Oct. 31, 1881, m. G. M. Aldridge, Dec. 10, 1902, Copper Hill, Floyd Co., Va.
  - (d) Eugene Augustus Sowder, b. Aug. 5, 1883; m. (1st) Ora Curtis Poff, Dec. 28, 1904, Check, Floyd Co., Va.; m. (2nd) Iva Cannady, Nov. 26, 1925.
  - (e) Mamie Sowder, b. Oct. 31, 1885, m. Carl D. Beckner, Sept. 22, 1910, Roanoke, Va.
  - (f) Kate C. Sowder, b. July 17, 1887, m. Charles P. Aldridge, Dec. 25, 1907, Jacks Mill, Floyd Co., Va.
  - (g) Samuel Morgan Sowder, b. Dec. 18, 1889, m. Blanche Arthur, Huntington, W. Va., July 11, 1913.
  - (h) Eliza Jane Sowder, b. Nov. 3, 1891, m. Lamar B. Lester, Sept. 14, 1918, Salem, Va.
- (3) Samuel Benjamin Hancock, Copper Hill, Floyd Co., Va., b. May 21, 1857, m. Lula Jane McCampbell (b. Aug. 15, 1875, d. Jan. 8, 1911), dau. of William Henry McCampbell, at Cave Spring, Roanoke, Co., Va. Issue: Julia May, b. May 5, 1893; Lela Celeste, b. Aug. 27, 1894; John McCampbell, b. May 26, 1896, served in U. S. Army from July 16, 1918, to July 23, 1919, in the World War, in Co. B, 137th Engineers, left U. S. for France Sept. 28, 1918, on the George Washington Ship, arrived at Brest, France, Oct. 13, 1918, left St. Nazair, France, July 3, 1919, on the U. S. S. Alaskan, arrived at Hoboken, N. J., July 16, 1919, m. Anna Orem Garland, at Roanoke, Va., Feb. 27, 1922; Laura Jane, b. Feb. 9, 1899; Samuel Benjamin, b. June 9, 1901; Hugh Morgan, b. July 28, 1903; Gladys Thelma, b. Feb. 19, 1906; William Henry, b. Nov. 19, 1908; and Lula Bee Hancock, b. Jan. 7, 1911.
- (4) Peter Morgan Hancock, Ferrum, Franklin Co., Va., b. July 11, 1860, m. Harriet Nora Sowder, April 12, 1888, at Ferrum, Franklin Co., Va.

## V.

(7) Frances Jane Hancock (Benjamin & Elizabeth Booth Hancock, Lewis, John), d. Dec. 21, 1858, m. Ferdinand Price (b. Nov. 16, 1816, d. Dec. 2, 1886) in 1846. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) Katherine Warfield Price, b. Jan. 5, 1854, d. Oct. 30, 1921, m. Dr. John Addison Moorman (b. Dec. 19, 1843, d. July 16, 1912) May 18, 1875, at Forest Glenn, Franklin Co., Va. Issue:
- (a) Mary Maupin Moorman, b. Feb. 17, 1876, m. William M. Thompson, M. D., July 2, 1903, at Hale's Ford, Va.
  - (b) Terrell Moorman, b. Oct. 21, 1877, d. June 6, 1879.
  - (c) Janie Hancock Moorman, b. June 27, 1879, d. Feb. 13, 1922, m. Lucius D. Morgan, M. D., Sept. 6, 1906, at Hale's Ford, Va.
  - (d) Warren Lodowick Moorman, b. April 7, 1881; attended Randolph-Macon Academy and Roanoke National Business College; m. Burah Fay LeFew (b. June 10, 1895), dau. of Rev. C. B. LeFew, Oct. 18, 1916, at Salem, Va. Issue:
    - 1. Mary Fay Moorman, b. Oct. 6, 1917, d. July 25, 1918.
    - 2. Warren Lodowick Moorman, Jr., b. July 25, 1919.
  - (e) Dr. John Hope Moorman, b. May 6, 1883; attended Randolph-Macon Academy; received M. D. degree from the Medical Col-

- lege of Virginia, 1908; m. Lelia E. Heischman (b. Feb. 12, 1890), dau. of Jacob Heischman, April 19, 1914, at Conicville, Va. Issue:
1. John Hope Moorman, Jr., b. Aug. 1, 1915.
  2. Wilbur Chapman Moorman, b. May 6, 1919.
- (f) Lily Chapman Moorman, b. April 2, 1885, d. Nov. 30, 1886.
- (g) Carleton Moorman, A. B., M. D., b. Jan. 3, 1887, m. Mary Katherine Smith, dau. of Dr. J. P. Smith, Nov. 16, 1927, at Martinsville, Va.
- (h) Willie B. Moorman, b. Mar. 9, 1888, m. Lucius D. Morgan, M. D., Sept. 4, 1924, Norfolk, Va.
- (i) Grace C. Moorman, b. Nov. 15, 1890.
- (j) Chapman S. Moorman, B. S., M. D., b. Dec. 27, 1892.
- (k) Kathleen Moorman, b. Dec. 22, 1894, Portsmouth, Va.
- (2) Elizabeth Mary Price, b. July 29, 1848, d. April 18, 1919, m. William Watson St. Clair (b. Dec. 13, 1839, d. Jan. 20, 1899), Sept. 28, 1876, at Dillons Mills, Va. Issue:
- (a) Walter St. Clair, b. June 4, 1877, m. Mrs. Margaret Barnes, nee Scott, at Rocky Mount, Va., Aug. 12, 1912. He is an A. B. of Roanoke College; represented Franklin Co. in the Virginia Legislature, and for many years was Ass't Cashier of the First National Bank of Rocky Mount, Va. Issue:
    1. Walter Price St. Clair, b. May 14, 1913.
    2. Margaret St. Clair, b. Mar. 28, 1915.
  - (b) Marvin St. Clair, Bonestead, So. Dakota, b. Sept. 27, 1879, m. Emma Wood, at Bonestead, S. D. No issue.
  - (c) Abiah Kate St. Clair, b. Jan. 21, 1882, m. Stephen Ashby MacDonald, Sept. 11, 1912, at Rocky Mount, Va. Issue:
    1. Virginia St. Clair MacDonald, b. June 28, 1918.
  - (d) Virginia St. Clair (twin of Abiah Kate) b. Jan. 21, 1882, d. Nov., 1884.
- (3) Sarah Virginia Allie Price, b. 1850, d. May 4, 1887, m. (1st) Capt. Abner Lee Dobyns in 1872. They had one son, Abner Lee Dobyns, Jr.; m. (2nd) George Madison Helms (b. Jan. 13, 1838, d. April 29, 1909) at "Forest Glen," Franklin Co., Va., May 7, 1879. Mr. Helms was Capt. of Co. "A", 24th Virginia Reg't, C. S. A. He was an extensive planter and a prominent leader of political affairs in his county and state. Issue by (2nd) marriage:
- (a) Olivia Helms, Richmond, Va., b. Dec. 20, 1880; alumna of Hollins College, Hollins, Va., and Woman's College, Richmond, Va.; m. F. Lawton Crutchfield (b. Sept. 21, 1875), Aug. 18, 1902, at Richmond, Va., Mr. Crutchfield, who is a son of the late nationally famous Justice John Jeter Crutchfield, of Richmond, Va., is a prominent business man and a civic leader of his city. Issue:
    1. George Helms Crutchfield, Richmond, Va., b. Oct. 13, 1904; lawyer; studied at Augusta Military Academy, William and Mary College, University of Richmond, University of Virginia and spent one year of research work in Paris; now practicing law in Richmond, Va.; m. Marjorie V. Weile, Sept. 19, 1925, in N. Y. C. Issue: Frances Helms Crutchfield, b. Feb. 13, 1927, and Marjorie Livingston Crutchfield, b. Mar. 7, 1929.
  - (b) George Cabell Helms, b. Jan. 10, 1882, d. Oct. 2, 1883.
  - (c) Allie Price Helms, b. Nov. 19, 1884, d. Mar. 25, 1892.



- (4) Thomas Marshall Price, b. Sept., 1855, d. May, 1898, m. Elizabeth Burroughs, of Moneta, Va., Feb. 10, 1878.
- (5) Charles Benjamin Price, b. Jan. 5, 1858, d. Feb. 19, 1922, m. Celey Buford, of Oxford, Miss., in 1884.

## V.

(8) Col. Abram Booth Hancock (Benjamin, Lewis, John), b. Oct. 29, 1825, d. Dec. 1, 1903; m. (1st) Martha Elizabeth Walker (b. Sept. 8, 1832, d. June 28, 1881) of Franklin Co., Va., in Rockingham Co., N. C., Nov. 3, 1847, dau. of Moses and Frances Elizabeth Glass Walker. He m. (2nd) Susannah L. Machenheimer (d. July 23, 1902) Sept. 26, 1883. No issue by this marriage.

Abram Booth Hancock was a prominent man of his day. At the beginning of the War Between the States he was Colonel of the One Hundred and Ninety-fifth Regiment, Virginia Militia, and was stationed at Norfolk until the passage of the Conscript Law and the reorganization of the Virginia Militia, at which time, owing to his age, he was relieved from duty and returned home. A few days afterwards he enlisted as a private in Company E (known as "Ladies Guard") 57th Virginia Regiment, Stewart's Brigade, Pickett's Division, Longstreet's Corps. Shortly after enlisting he was made lieutenant and participated in many conflicts. He was taken prisoner at the Battle of Five Forks, Dinwiddie Co., and sent to the Federal prison on Johnston's Island, Lake Erie, where he was held a prisoner until June 18, 1865, when he was paroled and allowed to return home.

In 1861, Col. Hancock and Hon. Hughes Dillard were nominated as delegates from Franklin County to the Secession Convention, by the wing of the party favoring the seceding of Virginia, while Gen. Jubal A. Early and the Honorable Peter Saunders were the candidates of those opposing secession. Gen. Early and Peter Saunders were elected and opposed the seceding of Virginia in the Convention, until President Lincoln issued his call for volunteers, at which time they signed the ordinance of Secession and thereafter, as is well known, loyally supported the Confederate Government.

Issue of Abram Booth and Martha Elizabeth (Walker) Hancock:

## VI.

- (1) William Benjamin Hancock, b. Dec. 11, 1849, d. 1917, m. Eleanor Robertson, of Bedford County. Issue:
  - (a) Bessie Hancock, m. George Howard Guerrant, of Danville, Va. They have one dau., Eleanor Hancock.
  - (b) Daisy Hancock, m. Eugene Withers, of Danville, Va. They have two children: Margaret and ———Withers.

Eugene Withers was one of the most prominent men in the State of Virginia. He served for several terms in the State Senate, and was a member of the Constitutional Convention in

1901 and 1902, in which he took a most prominent part in framing the present Constitution. He died in 1924.

- (2) John Moses Talbert Hancock, b. Sept. 13, 1852, d. 1919, m. Mary Stone, dau. of Rev. Stone of Franklin Co., Va. No issue.
- (3) Frances Elizabeth Hancock, b. Feb. 22, 1854, d. Jan. 10, 1922, m. John P. McCall, Feb. 6, 1878. Soon after marriage they moved to Wellsville, Mo., at which place the deceased members of the family are buried. Issue:
  - (a) Mattie Laura McCall, d. unm. Dec. 26, 1898.
  - (b) John W. S. McCall.
  - (c) William McCall.
  - (d) George T. McCall.
  - (e) Marie McCall, m. Lester K. Rosser.
- (4) Laura Alice Hancock, b. Mar. 17, 1856, d. Sept. 8, 1880, m. Henry M. Turner, a prominent merchant and planter of Callaway, Va., Dec. 19, 1877. Issue:
  - (a) C. Emmett Turner, b. Jan. 16, 1879, m. Minnie R. Lemon, dau. of Dr. R. M. Lemon, July 16, 1903. Issue:
    1. Virginia Hancock Turner, b. Nov. 19, 1911.
  - (b) Laura Turner, Philadelphia, Pa., m. Chas. J. MacGuffin, in Franklin Co., Va. Issue:
    1. Harold Turner MacGuffin, b. Aug. 9, 1905.
- (5) Mary Ella Hancock, b. Mar. 11, 1858, d. May 4, 1890, m. William Leftwich Turner Hopkins, Dec. 26, 1882. (See Hopkins Family herein for descendants).
- (6) Charles Henry Hancock, b. Oct. 22, 1859, d. at Rocky Mount, Va., Mar. 21, 1915, unm. He served in the Spanish-American War as Sergeant, Company "A", 3rd Virginia Infantry. Enlisted May 12, 1898, discharged Nov. 5, 1898. Served at Camp Alger, Virginia. He enlisted in Company "K", 4th Virginia Infantry, as a private Dec. 6, 1898, discharged April 27, 1899, on account mustered out of regiment. This enlistment was served in Cuba. Company "K" was made up of men primarily from Petersburg, Va. Montgomery C. Jackson was Captain of Company "K".
- (7) Abram Oscar Hancock, b. Feb. 19, 1862, m. (1st) Isabella F. Baldwin, of N. Y., Nov. 8, 1888; m. (2nd) Mary Sue Whitmore (b. May 20, 1880), dau. of Rev. A. A. Whitmore, a Methodist Minister, of Chatham, Va., Oct. 11, 1905. Issue:
  - (a) Abram Oscar Hancock, Jr., b. June 19, 1906, m. Jimmie Elizabeth Gardner, Roanoke, Va., June 9, 1928.
  - (b) Elizabeth Christian Hancock, b. June 15, 1907.
  - (c) George Walker Hancock, b. July 18, 1909.
  - (d) Marjorie S. Hancock, b. July 28, 1911, d. Nov. 1, 1914.
  - (e) Emma Jane Hancock, b. Sept. 22, 1913.
  - (f) Virginius Lee Hancock, b. Mar. 28, 1916.
  - (g) John Hancock, b. June 25, 1919.
  - (h) Benjamin Arthur Hancock, b. Mar. 22, 1923.
- (8) David Nathaniel Leonidas Hancock, b. Feb. 10, 1864, d. unm., Oct. 23, 1901. The following account of his death and funeral appeared in the Orlando, Florida, paper, on October 23 and 24, 1901:

"David L. Hancock, Clerk of the County Criminal Court, died at his rooms on Pine Street this morning at 10:30.

Mr. Hancock has long been a sufferer and his death has been looked



for by his friends for a long time. Within the last few weeks he has failed rapidly and those closest to him were aware that his death was coming soon. Although suffering very much, he was never heard to complain and bore his lot bravely and manfully.

Mr. Hancock was born in Virginia and was 37 years of age. He is survived by seven brothers and one sister. One brother was with him at the last.

He came to Orlando about sixteen years ago and has remained here since that time. He has been for the last four years Clerk of the County Criminal Court, and was the first member of the Old Shine Guards, of which organization he was first lieutenant, and was also the first member of the present Orlando Rifles, of which he was sergeant.

He was ever a popular man and had very many friends who will lament his death. He was a kindly, brave, uncomplaining spirit.

The funeral will occur at the Presbyterian Church tomorrow afternoon at 2:30. The Rev. J. I. Norris will officiate and the Orlando Rifles will act as escort to the body. The burial will be at Orlando Cemetery."

"The funeral of the late David L. Hancock occurred at the Presbyterian Church this afternoon.

The church was crowded with the friends of the deceased and the services were very impressive.

Orlando Rifles, under command of Lieut. Clark Robinson, were out in force and acted as escort.

Rev. J. I. Norris officiated and made very impressive remarks on the occasion. He was assisted in the services by Rev. L. W. Moore.

The body was escorted to the Orlando Cemetery by the Rifles, the pall bearers being Judge Wm. Martin, E. H. Crux, S. Y. Way, R. D. Johnson, Henry Bartlet and Lieut. A. C. Hart.

A large cortege followed the body to the grave.

After a solemn committal, a soldier's volley was fired over the burial place of their comrade who had just been laid at rest with military honors."

- (9) Jubal Early Hancock, b. Oct. 6, 1866, d. unm.
- (10) Daughter, unnamed, b. Oct. 10, 1868, d. same day.
- (11) Walter Scott Hancock, b. Nov. 19, 1869, m. Anna Spencer of St. Louis, Mo. He is now one of the most prominent attorneys of that city. (See VI-11).
- (12) George Walker Hancock, b. May 6, 1871, d. 1905, m. Mary Louise Keith (d. Sept. 8, 1896), of Timmons ville, S. C., Feb. 9, 1893. Issue:
  - (a) John Walker Hancock, b. Dec. 13, 1893, d. July 13, 1894.
  - (b) Katherine Louise Hancock, b. Mar. 21, 1896, m. Churchill Boyce Carter.
- (13) Mary Hancock, b. May, 1873, d. July, 1873.

## VI.

(11) Walter Scott Hancock (Abram, Benjamin, Lewis, John), lawyer Boatmen's Bank Bldg.; res. 4332 McPherson Ave., St. Louis, Mo., b. Nov. 19, 1869, in Virginia, m. Anna Spencer, dau. of Dr. Horatio Nelson Spencer, at St. Louis, Mo., Nov. 21, 1899. Ed. public schools (Va.), Va. Military Inst., C. E., 1890; Hampden-Sidney Coll., and Univ. of Va., B. L. 1896. Lieut. and Adj. 2nd Battalion, 6th Mo. Vols., Spanish-American War, and ord. officer;



WALTER SCOTT HANCOCK  
*of Missouri*





1. MRS. ELEANOR (ROBERTSON) HANCOCK
2. MRS. FRANCES ELIZABETH (HANCOCK) McCALL
3. BENJAMIN ARTHUR HANCOCK
4. ABRAM OSCAR HANCOCK
5. DAVID LEONIDAS HANCOCK



in charge detail during period strike of 1900; elected asst. cir. atty., St. Louis, 1900-04; prominent in prosecution of hoodlums; during World War Chrm. Military Training Camp Ass'n, mem. Selective Service Board, 1st Lieut. Co. A Home Guards; chrm. Members Conf. Chamber of Commerce; formerly ass't gen. atty. Mo. Pac. R. R. Co.; pres. Bell Place Realty Co.; rec'r Mo. Realty & Const. Co.; past Commander Missouri Div., S. C. V.; Judge Advocate-in-Chief, S. C. V.; mem. Citizens School Board Comm., St. Louis Pub. Health Survey Comm., Sterling Price Camp No. 145, S. C. V., Central High School Comm., Federation Improvement Ass'n, McPherson Ave. Ass'n, Sons of Rev., Sons of Am. Rev., Masonic Order, Scottish Rite Club. Issue:

## VII.

- (1) Walker Kirtland Hancock, b. at St. Louis, Mo., June 28, 1901. He was trained in private kindergarten and also at the kindergarten of the Eugene Field public school and he went through the grades of that school. At the age of fifteen he was awarded second prize by the St. Louis Artists' Guild in medal for merit competition. He entered Central High School in 1915 and completed a four-years course, winning the scholarship at the St. Louis School of Fine Arts, a department of Washington University. Here he studied one year. During his work at the Central High School and also at the Eugene Field grade school he took the Saturday morning classes at the St. Louis School of Fine Arts. While at Washington University he studied English under Dr. Wm. G. Carson.

In 1918, being under age, he attended the military training camp at the Virginia Military Institute, preparatory to entering the Army.

Upon completion of the scholarship year at the St. Louis School of Fine Arts he entered the Pennsylvania Academy of the Fine Arts and studied there for four years, winning during the first year the Stewardson prize and the second year the Cresson European Traveling Scholarship, and in the succeeding year again winning the same scholarship. The vacation periods of these two years were spent in Europe.

At the conclusion of his work at the Pennsylvania Academy he studied with Mr. Charles Grafly at his private studio at Cape Anne, and in the spring of 1925 he exhibited at the Pennsylvania Academy of the Fine Arts in the annual exhibition the bust of a Finish boy "Toivo." This bust, though in plaster, won the grand prize at that exhibition. Shortly thereafter, and during the same spring, he won the Prix de Rome in sculpture, giving three years at the American Academy in Rome with expenses paid with an annual stipend of approximately \$1500.00 Here he studied and in the first year the collaborative team, of which he as a sculptor was a member, won the competition for a memorial building. At Rome he completed the work of a Fellow in Sculpture, traveling in the meantime during vacation period through Sicily, Greece, Bohemia, France, and other portions of Europe. Previously he had visited the cathedrals of England and Germany, France and Spain. Upon the completion of the course at the American Academy in Rome he was awarded the degree of F. A. A. R. and spent the winter of 1928-29 in Florence completing commissions; among others, the Squirrel Fountain for Philadelphia; the Twin Naiad Fountain for Southampton, Long Island, and "The Orante" for reredos of St. James, New York.



His work is distinguished for its delicacy of technique.

He has exhibited in New York, Philadelphia, St. Louis, San Francisco, Southampton, Rome and Florence.

He returned to America in May, 1929, and in June was made director of sculpture at the Pennsylvania Academy of the Fine Arts, succeeding Mr. Charles Grafly. His studio is located at 207 East 17th St., New York.

- (2) Anne Spencer Hancock, b. Sept. 2, 1902; studied at Mary Institute, St. Louis, Mary Baldwin Seminary at Staunton, Va., and Washington University, St. Louis; m. Alfred R. Watt, of Evanston, Ill., Sept. 2, 1925, and now resides at 733 Hinman Ave., Evanston, Ill.
- (3) Laura Marshall Hancock, b. July 6, 1904, at St. Louis, Mo.; studied at St. Louis School of Fine Arts, Washington University, and Columbia University, New York; Instructor in Art as applied to Child Life at St. Louis Community School; m. John Gardner Flint, in St. Louis, Mo., June 16, 1930.
- (4) Elizabeth Dwight Hancock, b. May 11, 1906, at St. Louis, Mo.; graduated from Washington University, St. Louis; now doing missionary work in Japan.
- (5) Deane Spencer Hancock, b. Sept. 28, 1907; student at Washington University, St. Louis.

## V.

(9) **Elizabeth Ann Hancock** (Benjamin and Elizabeth Booth Hancock, Lewis, John), b. Dec. 11, 1829, d. Jan. 22, 1897, m. Tazewell Price (b. Feb. 7, 1819, d. Dec. 27, 1897), Feb. 27, 1847. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) Elizabeth V. Price, b. 1848, d. May 6, 18—, m. Peter Kefauver, Copper Hill, Va.
- (2) Ella H. Price, of Radford, Va., b. 1850, m. Noah Hockman, who d. at Salem, Va.
- (3) Charles W. Price, Bedford, Va., b. Feb., 1852, m. Minnie E. Burroughs, Halesford, Va., Nov. 21, 1882.
- (4) Benjamin Shores Price, b. May 26, 1854, living at Orlando, Fla., 1928; educated at V. P. I.; m. Lucy C. Camper (b. Dec. 13, 1865) May 7, 1889, at Bent Mountain, Va. Issue:
  - (a) Mary A. Price, b. Feb. 22, 1890, m. Rayman G. Higgins, Orlando, Fla., 1923.
  - (b) William Camper Price, b. Oct. 29, 1891; soldier in World War, now Captain Co. "K," Fla. National Guards; m. Mary Brown, Orlando, Fla., 1924.
  - (c) Louise E. Price, b. April 14, 1893, Orlando, Fla.; Secretary to Postmaster.
  - (d) Albert B. Price, b. June 29, 1895; soldier in the World War; m. Jane Chapman, Orlando, Fla.
  - (e) Robert E. Price, m. Madeline E. Allen, Orlando, Fla., 1923.
  - (f) Herman C. Price, b. May 3, 1904; student at State University of Florida.
- (5) Julia K. Price, b. 1856, living 1928; educated at Hollins College; m. J. W. Turner, Roanoke, Va., who died in 1909.
- (6) C. A. Price, b. 1860, d. Feb., 1888, at Pulaski, Va.; m. Oscar Laughon, Salem, Va.

- (7) Betty Lee Price, b. 1863, d. Aug. 12, 1927, at Axton, Henry Co., Va.
- (8) Camie T. Price, b. 1870, Axton, Va., m. Walter R. West, Bent Mountain, Va., Mar., 1887.

## V.

(10) **Charles Robert Hancock** (Benjamin and Elizabeth Booth Hancock, Lewis, John), b. Dec. 22, 1831, d. Feb. 25, 1901, m. Sallie Edmund Stone (b. Jan. 20, 1840, d. Oct. 28, 1920), dau. of Edmund and Nancy Chapman (Dickinson) Stone, Feb. 10, 1858. He served in Co. "E," 57 Virginia Reg., Stewart's Brigade, Pickett's Division, Longstreet's Corps, of the Confederate Army. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) Nannie Kate Hancock, b. Feb. 12, 1861, d. May 17, 1881, unm.
- (2) Sallie Roberta Hancock, Christiansburg, Va., b. July 20, 1863, m. Benjamin Rupert Powell (b. May 14, 1863), Nov. 15, 1888, at Union Hall, Va. Issue:
  - (a) Annie Gertrude Powell, Harlan, Ky., b. Nov. 11, 1889, attended Blackstone College and Randolph-Macon College, Lynchburg, Va., m. Mebane E. Shelton at Lynchburg, Va.
  - (b) Mary Ruth Powell, b. Mar. 1, 1893, graduated from Randolph-Macon Inst., Danville, Va., in 1912, also attended Harrisonburg Normal School.
  - (c) Benjamin Rupert Powell, Jr., b. Mar. 19, 1895, attended Massey's Business College, Richmond, Va.
  - (d) William Robert Powell, b. April 10, 1897, d. May 12, 1901.
  - (e) Emmett Hancock Powell, b. Oct. 17, 1903, graduated from Roanoke High School, carrying off second honors in English in his Senior Class.
  - (f) Louis Bertrand Powell, b. Jan. 6, 1906, graduated at V. M. I., Lexington, Va., Class of 1926, received first honors in the use of the sabre.
- (3) William Early Hancock, Union Hall, Va., b. April 18, 1866, d. Sept. 21, 1907, graduated at Louisville Medical College, 1893.
- (4) Mary Victoria Hancock, Pen Hook, Va., b. Nov. 17, 1868, m. James B. Zeigler, Sr., Dec. 16, 1909, Franklin Co., Va. She attended State Teachers' College, Farmville, Va.
- (5) Bettie Chapman Hancock, Ajax, Va., b. Aug. 31, 1871, d. Nov. 14, 1892, m. Charles Q. Edwards, Nov. 14, 1891, in Franklin Co. Issue:
  - (a) Chapman Hancock Edwards, Altavista, Va., b. Nov. 2, 1892, attended Lynchburg College and National Business Coll., Roanoke, Va.; served 20 months in the World War in Headquarters Detachment, 159 Brigade, 80th Division, in America for 8 months' service and 12 months' foreign service.
- (6) Lillian Alice Hancock, Moneta, Va., b. May 5, 1875, m. J. W. W. Turner (b. Aug. 7, 1866) Oct. 7, 1903, in Franklin Co. Issue:
  - (a) Robert Early Turner, b. Sept. 3, 1904, attended Ferrum Training School.
  - (b) Mary Frances Turner, b. May 6, 1906, attended State Teachers' College, East Radford, Va., graduating in 1928.
  - (c) Annie Hancock Turner, b. Oct. 27, 1907, graduated State Teachers' College, East Radford, Va., 1928.



- (d) Edmund Stone Turner, b. Oct. 10, 1909, attended Ferrum Training School.
- (e) Dorothy Belle Turner, b. May 23, 1913.
- (f) Edith Turner, b. Nov. 20, 1914, d. Nov. 24, 1914.
- (7) Belle Williams Hancock, b. Sept. 7, 1877, m. William S. Frazier (b. April 17, 1871) Mar. 26, 1897, in Franklin Co. Issue:
  - (a) Sallie Kathleen Frazier, b. April 26, 1903, graduated Virginia Intermont College, 1926, and studied voice at Boston Conservatory.
  - (b) William Stone Frazier, b. May 31, 1905, attended Va. Military Institute, Lexington, Va.
  - (c) Early Hancock Frazier, b. May 14, 1908.
  - (d) Herbert Anselm Frazier, b. May 21, 1910.
  - (e) Carleton Page Frazier, b. Mar. 29, 1913.
- (8) Ethel Dickinson Hancock, Altavista, Va., b. Jan. 30, 1880, attended Harrisonburg State Teachers' College, Asheville Normal, N. C., and University of Virginia.
- (9) Annie Sue Hancock, b. Aug. 17, 1882, d. Oct. 24, 1888.
- (10) Julia Page Hancock, Altavista, Va., b. April 18, 1885, m. F. S. Davis, June 19, 1912; she attended State Teachers' College at Farmville, Va.

## V.

(11) Christopher Harrison Hancock (Benjamin and Elizabeth Booth Hancock, Lewis, John), b. Nov. 26, 1834, in Franklin Co., d. May 12, 1893; m. Victoria Street (b. July 11, 1839, d. Mar. 12, 1897), dau. of Wm. A. and Nancy Street, Jan. 22, 1857. William Street was a member of the Virginia Legislature, representing Franklin Co., from 1844-47. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) William A. Hancock, Bluefield, W. Va., b. Nov. 19, 1858, m. Florence Cooke, dau. of James Anthony Cooke, of Franklin Co., Va., Feb. 17, 1886. Issue:
  - (a) Percy Cooke Hancock, b. Nov. 29, 1886, m. Ethel Loraine Hillman, of St. Paul, Va., Oct. 23, 1912. Issue: James Anthony Hancock, b. July 20, 1913; Rolfe Louisa Hancock, b. April 15, 1915.
  - (b) Viola Victoria Hancock, m. William Martin Blalock, Dec. 16, 1925.
- (2) John B. Hancock, b. Aug. 5, 1860, m. Lucy A. Poindexter (b. Feb. 12, 1862) Dec. 12, 1883, at Union Hall, Franklin Co., Va. Issue:
  - (a) William Letcher Hancock, Cape Charles, Va., b. Oct. 1, 1884.
  - (b) Grace Hancock, Roanoke, Va., b. Jan. 21, 1887, m. R. B. Harris, Roanoke, Va.
  - (c) Moss Hancock, b. June 30, 1889, d. Sept. 10, 1910.
  - (d) Katie E. Hancock, b. Nov. 26, 1894, m. F. L. Johnson, Roanoke, Va.
  - (e) Roy B. Hancock, b. Sept. 3, 1897, m. Gladys Bryant, Oct. 5, 1923, Roanoke, Va.
  - (f) John C. Hancock, b. July 3, 1900, m. Doris Thorpe, May 5, 1926, at New Brunswick, N. J.
  - (g) Louise P. Hancock, Roanoke, Va., b. Nov. 21, 1902.

- (3) Charley Street Hancock, b. Mar. 20, 1863, d. Dec. 11, 1923, m. Mattie Semones (b. May 28, 1874), dau. of B. S. and Sarah Semones, Jan. 5, 1896. Issue:
- (a) Guy C. Hancock, b. Dec. 22, 1897, m. Stella Rhodes, Oct. 15, 1921, at Roanoke, Va. Issue:
    - 1. Guy C. Hancock, Jr., b. July 9, 1928.
- (4) Nancy Elizabeth Hancock, b. Aug. 27, 1867, m. John W. Hammersly (b. June 27, 1871) July 2, 1895. Issue:
- (a) Annie Ray Hammersly, b. April 14, 1896, m. William Butler, Dec. 19, 1923, Salem, Va.
  - (b) Russel Hammersly, m. Lorina Thelma Etter, Sept. 27, 1927, Salem, Va. Issue:
    - 1. Lorina Thelma Hammersly, b. July 9, 1928.
- (5) Julia Kate Hancock, b. Feb. 16, 1869, m. John W. Johnson (b. Sept. 19, 1871, d. Aug. 14, 1928) Oct. 11, 1906, at Roanoke, Va. No issue.
- (6) Walter Roland Hancock, b. Mar. 30, 1872, m. Annie Melville Gwaltney (b. Feb. 19, 1880), dau. of James W. and Susan V. (Haley) Gwaltney, Feb. 10, 1898, at Winston-Salem, N. C. He is one of the most prominent merchants in the City of Roanoke; steward in the Methodist Church; member of the Order of Elks, Country Club and Chamber of Commerce. Issue:
- (a) Louise Virginia Hancock, b. May 1, 1900; educated at Hollins College, Va.; m. Louis A. Voigt, Jr., Oct. 5, 1920, Roanoke, Va. He served in World War, A. E. F. Ambulance Corps.
  - (b) Walter Roland Hancock, Jr., b. July 6, 1904; educated University of Virginia; member Delta Phi College Fraternity; Roanoke Country Club; Shenandoah Club; Director Retail Merchants Asso.; member Chamber of Commerce; Roanoke German Club.
  - (c) Kenneth Linwood Hancock, b. Jan. 14, 1906, d. May 30, 1907.
  - (d) Everett Sherwood Hancock, b. May 11, 1911; educated Roanoke High School, Business Mgr. School "Acorn"; Roanoke College and University of Virginia.
- (7) Robert P. Hancock, b. Aug. 7, 1873.
- (8) Lonnie W. Hancock, b. June 19, 1879.
- (9) Daisy Claire Hancock, b. Oct. 21, 1881, d. Feb. 19, 1920, m. Guy Lucas Shertz (b. June 24, 1879) Dec. 31, 1901, at Roanoke, Va. Issue:
- (a) Elizabeth Victoria Shertz, Ridgeville, N. C., b. April 1, 1903, m. Eugene Foster, April 13, 1924, at Roanoke, Va. Issue:
    - 1. Betty Gene Foster, b. July 29, 1927.
  - (b) Charles Wallace Shertz, b. April 12, 1905, educated at Virginia Polytechnic Institute.
  - (c) Guy Louin Shertz, b. Nov. 15, 1909.
  - (d) Alvin Linwood Shertz, b. Nov. 21, 1911.
  - (e) John Albert Shertz, b. April 12, 1913.
  - (f) Louise Shertz, b. Nov. 8, 1916.

## V.

(14) Julia A. Maria Hancock (Benjamin and Elizabeth Booth Hancock, Lewis, John), m. John Randolph Zeigler, June 20, 1860. He served in the Confederate Army in Co. "E," Va. Reg't, Stewart's Brigade, Pickett's Division and Longstreet's Corps. Issue:



## VI.

- (1) Michael Zeigler, m. Allie Law., dau. of W. D. Law. Among issue:
  - (a) Cameron Zeigler, m. Everett Blackwell.
  - (b) Benjamin Zeigler.
- (2) Alpha Zeigler, m. and left seven children.
- (3) Morse Zeigler, b. Nov. 14, 1884, m. Samuel H. Sheppard (b. Oct. 5, 1875) Nov. 21, 1907, in Franklin Co. They now live in Alexandria, Va. Issue:
  - (a) Mary Zeigler Sheppard, b. Aug. 19, 1911.
  - (b) Hannah Sheppard, b. Aug. 27, 1914.
  - (c) Samuel Howard Sheppard, b. Sept. 19, 1916.
  - (d) Marvin Sheppard, b. May 20, 1919.
  - (e) Morse Sheppard, b. July 24, 1921.
- (4) Katherine Elizabeth Zeigler, b. Nov. 10, 1866, m. Dr. James Philemon Smith (b. Aug. 24, 1861, d. June 5, 1925) Dec. 19, 1891. Issue:
  - (a) Hubert Zeigler Smith, b. April 16, 1894, m. Leone Eggleston, April 8, 1925, at Spray, N. C. He received A. B. degree Randolph-Macon Coll., Ashland, Va., 1915; Ensign U. S. N. World War.
  - (b) Mary Katherine Smith, b. April 14, 1896, A. B. Randolph-Macon Woman's Coll., Lynchburg, Va., 1917, m. Dr. Carleton Moorman, Nov. 16, 1927, at Martinsville, Va.
  - (c) Dr. James Randolph Smith, b. July 27, 1901; D. D. S. Medical Coll. of Virginia, Richmond, Va., 1925.
- (5) Mary Zeigler, unkm.

## BOOTH FAMILY

**Thomas Booth, Sr.**, b. cir. 1715; (he patented land in Amelia Co., Va., in 1735); d. (will dated Sept. 15, 1758, pro. in June, 1766, of record in Amelia Co., Va.). He devised his home-place in Amelia Co., containing 338 acres, and practically all of his other estate, both real and personal, to his son John and appointed him sole Exr. He apparently belonged to the Surry and Sussex Co. branch of the Booth Family. His will mentions five sons and two daughters:

## II.

- (1) Son, Thomas Booth, m. Elizabeth———, Nov. 4, 1772. He and his wife Elizabeth conveyed 382 acres of land to John Gilliam, Sr., which was deeded him by his father.
- (2) Son, George Booth, d. 1767, m. Judith McEwen (or McKewen). Thomas Booth, Sr., by deed of gift, conveyed his son George Booth 250 acres under date of April 21, 1749. (See II-2).
- (3) Son, William Booth.
- (4) Son, Nathaniel Booth. On May 28, 1771 (D. B. 11, p. 272, Amelia Co.), he conveyed 326 acres to Archer Johnson, which was deeded him by his father, April 21, 1749.
- (5) Son, John Booth. (See II-5).
- (6) Dau., Joyce Booth.
- (7) Dau., Ann Booth.

## II.

(2) **George Booth** (Thomas, Sr.), d. (will dated Sept. 10, 1764, pro. July 23, 1767, of record in Amelia Co., Va.); m. Judith McKewen (probably McEwen), dau. of William McKewen. (See deed of gift dated Jan. 16, 1746 from William *Markewen* conveying George Booth and Judith his wife 250 acres in Amelia Co. She d. subsequent to 1770. Issue:

## III.

- (1) William Booth.
- (2) John Booth.
- (3) David Booth.
- (4) Nathaniel Booth.
- (5) George Booth.
- (6) Ann Booth.
- (7) Elizabeth Booth, m. her first cousin, Peter Booth, son of John Booth, Dec. 29, 1783. (See III-3, under Peter Booth).

The last six children were under age at date of father's will.

## II.

(5) **John Booth** (Thomas, Sr.), b. (not of age in 1764), d. (will dated Aug. 26, 1807, pro. Dec. 7, 1807, of record in Franklin Co., Va.). In 1769 he settled his accounts as Exr. of his father's estate (W. B. 2, p. 299, Amelia Co.), and on Oct. 24, 1772 (D. B. 12, p. 46, Amelia Co.), John Booth of Raleigh Parish, Amelia Co., conveyed three tracts of land to Thomas Griffin Peachy, viz: "Tract No. 1, being the same land whereon the said John Booth now dwells and is the residue or remaining part of a tract of 1554 acres of land granted by patent unto Thomas Booth, Sr., father of the said John Booth, Sept. 29, 1735, the said Thomas having in his lifetime conveyed unto his sons, Thomas, William, George and Nathaniel 1210 acres part thereof and devised the residue to John Booth, Jr. Tract No. 2 which was granted to William Starke by patent Sept. 8, 1736, who conveyed the same to the said John Booth, May 10, 1754. Tract No. 3, being a part of Simmons tract of lands which the said John Booth lately purchased of John Chappell."

On Mar. 24, 1772, Joseph Calland and Mary his wife of Cumberland Co., conveyed John Booth of Amelia Co. 150 acres on the South side of Staunton River in Bedford Co. (Franklin Co. was formed from Bedford and Henry Cos. in 1784). On Mar. 13 and 14, 1772, John Booth patented 46 and 250 acres, respectively, on Staunton River, in Bedford and Franklin Counties. Issue:

## III.

- (1) Agness Clardy.
- (2) Richard Booth, d. 1832. He patented 362 acres in Franklin Co., Va., in 1787, and 79 acres in same Co. in 1796.



- (3) Peter Booth, m. (1st) Elizabeth Booth, dau. George Booth, his cousin; (2nd) Nancy Blades. (See III-3).
- (4) John Booth.
- (5) Stephen Booth, living at date of will in Tenn.
- (6) Mary Guttry.
- (7) Benjamin Booth.
- (8) Thomas Booth. Issue as shown by will of his father: Frances, James and Thomas Booth.

A Thomas Booth of Franklin Co., Va., served in the Rev. War in 8th Va. Regiment. Placed on Pension Roll Oct. 28, 1786 under law of June 7, 1785, and his pension was increased under the law of April 24, 1816.

### III.

(3) **Peter Booth** (John, Thomas, Sr.), d. (will dated Nov. 10, 1826, pro. Jan. 1, 1827, of record in Franklin Co., Va.). In 1797 he patented 200 acres in Franklin County. He m. (1st) Elizabeth Booth (his first cousin), dau. of George Booth (son of Thomas Booth, Sr.), Dec. 29, 1783 (M. L. B. Bedford Co., George Booth security); m. (2nd) Nancy Blades, cir. Aug. 23, 1808. (See Antenuptial Agreement, dated Aug. 23, 1808, of record in Franklin Co., Va.).

Issue by (1st) marriage to Elizabeth Booth:

### IV.

- (1) Benjamin Booth.
- (2) Peter Booth.
- (3) Judith Booth, m. a Mr. Welch, prior to Sept. 3, 1827.
- (4) Nancy Booth, m. Jesse Bradley.
- (5) Elizabeth Booth, b. Jan. 29, 1801, d. Mar. 31, 1860, m. Benjamin Hancock (b. June 16, 1782, d. Mar. 25, 1860) Oct. 20, 1817. (See Hancock Family herein for descendants).

Issue by (2nd) marriage to Nancy Blades:

- (6) Abraham Booth.
- (7) Christopher Booth, m. Mary L. Hancock, dau. of Benjamin Hancock, who m. Elizabeth Booth.
- (8) John Booth, under 21 in 1826.
- (9) William Booth, under 21 in 1826.
- (10) Harrison Booth, under 21 in 1826.
- (11) Sally Booth, under 15 in 1826.
- (12) Agnes Booth, b. 1821, d. in 1893, m. in 1838 Wm. Thomas Hancock (b. 1814, d. 1857), son of Benjamin Hancock who m. Elizabeth Booth). (See Hancock Family herein for descendants).
- (13) Rhoda Ann Booth, under 15 in 1826.

### GLASS FAMILY

**Dudley Glass, Sr.**, will dated Nov. 17, 1824, pro. in Halifax Co., Va., Oct. 22, 1827, m. (1st) Frances Priddy (Prideaux); m. (2nd) Sally———. There are several deeds to and from Dudley Glass in Halifax Co. He was a second Lieutenant in Capt. Milner's Co.

in Revolutionary War. (See Halifax Co. Records, 1774-1777 and William & Mary Quarterly, January issue, 1927, p. 60).

In his will he mentions wife Sally, and the following:

## II.

- (1) Son, John Glass, m. Maitland Simmons. (See II-1).
  - (2) Dau., ——— Ragland. This dau. may have been named Frances Glass who m. Thomas Lipscomb Ragland in 1788, in Halifax Co., Va.
  - (3) Dau., Molly Farmer.
  - (4) Son, George Glass and his four children, viz:
    - (a) John S. Glass.
    - (b) Patsy Walner.
    - (c) Frankie Walner.
    - (d) Dudley Glass.
  - (5) Dau., Judith Irby's children, viz: John, Frankie, Polly, Patsy, Dudley, Betsy, William, Harrison, and Sally Irby, who m. Thomas Martin.
  - (6) Son, Dudley Glass.
- Annie Sparks, relationship not stated.

## II.

(1) **Capt. John Glass** (Dudley, Sr.), m. Maitland Simmons, dau. of Thomas Simmons of Halifax Co., cir. 1800; moved from Halifax Co. to Franklin Co., Dec. 13, 1815. John Brown and Sally, his wife, of Franklin Co., conveyed John Glass of Halifax Co. 400 acres of land on Island Creek, a branch of Pigg River, April 1, 1816. He d. Oct. 19, 1840 in Franklin Co., at Dickinson, the old homestead, which was later purchased by John Brown. His Inv. & Appraisalment, recorded in Franklin Co., Va., Aug. 2, 1841, shows that he owned a great number of slaves and other personal property. Issue:

## III.

- (1) Dudley Glass, b. 1801, d. unm.
- (2) Patience Glass, b. 1803, m. Jacob G. Machenheimer. Jacob and Gable Machenheimer, brothers, moved from Baltimore, Md., and settled in Franklin Co. Issue:
  - (a) Martha Patience Machenheimer, m. Robert Burrell Rives (Joseph<sup>5</sup>, Frederick<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, George<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>), b. in Franklin Co., Va., d. in Richmond, Va., in 1904. During the War Between the States he served as a private in Co. K, 10th Virginia Cavalry, and sometime after the war he went to Colorado, where he lived till 1902, when he returned to Virginia. He is buried in Riverview Cemetery, Richmond, Va. Issue:
    1. Jacob Joseph Rives, b. Dec. 16, 1856, d. Nov. 24, 1920, m. Annie Page Collins, great-great granddaughter of Patrick Henry. His widow lives in Lynchburg, Va. Issue:
      - a. Rosalie Henry Rives, b. Aug. 24, 1899 at Halifax Courthouse, Va.
      - b. Martha Rives, b. Jan. 11, 1901, d. in infancy.
      - c. Page Lewis Rives, b. Jan. 13, 1902 at Halifax Courthouse, Va., m. David Hugh Oglesby, Mar. 12, 1921.



Issue: David Hugh, b. Jan. 21, 1922, and Page Lewis Oglesby, b. Sept. 29, 1925.

d. Frances Josephine Rives, b. Nov. 6, 1905 at Martinsville, Va., m. William Robert Phelps, Dec. 26, 1923. Issue: William Robert Phelps, Jr., b. Nov. 30, 1922.

e. William Burrell Rives, b. Feb. 10, 1909 at Richmond, Va.

f. Elizabeth Lovelace Rives, b. Dec. 31, 1911 at Halifax Courthouse, Va.

2. Frances Patience Rives, d. 1929, bu. in Riverview Cemetery, Richmond, Va., m. Alfred Sidney Herndon (d. April 17, 1907), of Pitts. Co., Va., and had issue:

a. Mary Rives Herndon, b. Nov. 26, 1888, m. Morton Edward Sewell, Aug. 17, 1918. Issue: Morton Edward, b. Dec. 20, 1919, and Mary Belt Sewell, b. Aug. 15, 1924. They live at 526 London Ave., Baltimore, Md.

b. Lewis Sidney Herndon, b. June 22, 1889, m. Eunice Stewart in Charlotte, N. C., Mar. 22, 1917. He is graduate Medical College of Virginia (M. D. 1914); served in World War as 1st Lieut. 16th Inf., 1st Div.; was wounded at Soissons and in the Argonne, and decorated with the French Croix de Guerre; now practicing medicine at 33 Johnson Ave., Newark, N. J.

c. Nancy Herndon, m. Dr. Thomas A. Lamb at Richmond, Va., in 1913. Issue: Rives Maupin Lamb. They live at Montgomery, W. Va.

d. Martha Herndon, m. Raymond H. Lee at Richmond, Va. Among issue: Frances Herndon Lee.

e. Josephine Rives Herndon, m. Thomas Lee Newton, June 26, 1928, in Richmond, Va. They now live at West Point, Va.

3. Josephine Machenheimer Rives, m. John Thomas Haynes of Franklin Co., Va. Issue:

a. Winston Rives Haynes, attended Virginia Military Institute, 1910-12, University of Richmond, Medical College of Virginia and George Washington University, Washington, D. C. He received the degrees of A. B. and M. D. from the latter institution; now practicing his profession with great success at Silver Springs, Md.

b. Walter Machenheimer Haynes.

4. Lilly Machenheimer, d. in infancy.

(b) Susannah Machenheimer, m. Abram Booth Hancock (2nd) wife). No issue.

(c) Joseph Glass Machenheimer, d. unkm. in War '61-'65. Buried in Hollywood Cemetery, Richmond, Va.

(d) Nannie Machenheimer, d. unkm.

(3) Amelia Glass, m. Coleman Bennett.

(4) Judith Glass, b. Sept. 2, 1815, d. 1839 in Franklin Co., Va., m. William Swanson Muse (b. Dec. 24, 1808). (See Muse Family herein for descendants).

(5) Frances Elizabeth Glass, b. 1807, d. Aug. 8, 1897, m. (1st) Moses Walker, April 20, 1830; m. (2nd) Ashford Keen (d. Nov. 15, 1876). Issue by (1st) marriage:

- (a) Martha Elizabeth Walker, b. Sept. 8, 1832, d. June 28, 1881, m. Col. Abram Booth Hancock, Nov. 3, 1847, in Rockingham Co., N. C. (See Walker and Hancock Families herein for descendants).

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (b) Catharine Keen, m. William Machenheimer, son of Gable Machenheimer, a brother of Jacob Machenheimer.  
 (c) Julia A. Keen, m. Thomas Richard Hancock, son of William Thomas Hancock, and left issue.  
 (d) Sally Keen, d. unm.  
 (e) David Keen, m. a Miss Fuller of Danville, Va., and left issue.  
 (f) Charlie Keen, m. and lived in Washington State, d. s. p.
- (6) Martha Ann Glass, b. 1809, d. June 24, 1895, in the 76 year of her age, m. Rev. Gray of Botetourt Co., Va.

### WALKER FAMILY

**Elisha Walker**, b. cir. 1753, d. (will dated Nov. 11, 1839, pro. in Franklin Co., Va., Sept. 5, 1841; m. Judith Kirby (b. cir. 1757, d. in Franklin Co., cir. 1835), dau. of John Kirby, Jr., of Pitts. Co., Va., cir. 1779. On Aug. 20, 1768, William Bean of Pitts. Co. conveyed Jeremiah Walker 150 acres in Pitts. Co.; about two years later he conveyed this land to William Mitchell, and the Clerk of Pitts. Co. directed the Justices of Amelia Co. to privily examine Jane, the wife of the said Jeremiah, etc. He may have been the father of Elisha.

The earliest record found of Elisha Walker is a deed to him for 300 acres in Pitts. Co., dated April 16, 1779, from Peter Field Jefferson. On Oct. 16, 1779, Peter Field Jefferson conveyed him 321 acres in Pitts. Co. Under date of Nov. 4, 1773, John Justice and Mary, his wife, of Pitts. Co. conveyed Joseph Walker of Gooch. 100 acres in Pitts. Co. Joseph Walker was probably his brother. In 1743 George Walker was granted 6000 acres on Pigg and Irvin Rivers, in Brunswick Co. (in the part which is now Pitts. Co.). In 1747, 1768 and 1769, David Walker was granted 4200 acres in Pitts. Co. Just what relation, if any, George and David Walker were to Elisha Walker, has not been ascertained. He mentions in his will:

#### II.

- (1) Son, John Walker's heirs.
- (2) Dau., Susanna Crenshaw's heirs (m. William Crenshaw).
- (3) Dau., Sally Aaron's heirs.
- (4) Dau., Polly Aaron's heirs.
- (5) Son, Moses Walker's heirs. (See II-5).
- (6) Dau., Judith Thomas.
- (7) David Walker.
- (8) Nathaniel Walker. He served in same Co. in War of 1812 with his brother Moses. Susan J. Walker, his widow, was pensioned under the Act of Mar. 9, 1878, and was granted land Warrant No. 1504 by agents at Knoxville, Tenn.



(9) Dau., Cassa Potter.

Gr. son, Thomas Walker, son of Nathaniel Walker.

He appointed his son-in-law Lewis Potter, Jr., Exr.

## II.

(5) Moses Walker (Elisha), b. 1793, d. at Dickinson, Franklin Co., Va., 1833; m. Frances Elizabeth Glass (b. in Halifax Co. 1807, d. in Franklin Co., Aug. 8, 1897), dau. of John Glass, April 20, 1830. Moses Walker left will dated Jan. 24, 1833, pro. Mar. 4, 1833, of record in Franklin Co., Va. He devised certain property to his wife Frances, daughter Martha Elizabeth, his father Elisha, mother Judith, brother Nathaniel and sister Cassa Potter.

He served in War of 1812 in Capt. Smith Lawson's Co., Virginia Militia, from Sept. 1, 1814 until Dec. 1, 1814. He was paid to Dec. 18, 1814, to include 340 miles of travel. The Muster Roll shows that his residence was Pitts. Co. Place of Rendevous "Beavers"; discharged at "Ellicott Mills" distance from place of residence "340 miles." (See application of his widow, Frances Walker (Keen) to Bureau of Pensions for bounty land approved by Congress Mar. 3, 1855, under which she secured Warrant No. 114859 for 160 acres of land). He had only one child:

## II.

- (1) Martha Elizabeth Walker, b. Sept. 8, 1832, d. June 28, 1881, m. Col. Abram Booth Hancock, Nov. 3, 1847 in Rockingham Co., N. C.; John H. Smith and John S. Hancock witnessed the marriage. (See Hancock Family herein for descendants).

## KIRBY FAMILY

John Kirby, Sr., b. cir. 1698, d. (will dated Nov. 19, 1772, pro. Feb. 25, 1773, of record in Pitts. Co., Va.); m. Joanna———, cir. 1723, who d. in Pitts. Co. subsequent to 1773\*

\*The following are some Kirby records from Pitts. Co., Va.:

William Hill, April 14, 1769, deeds Frances Kirby for £50, 300 acres on Joniken Creek. Mar. 19, 1769, Francis Anderson of Amelia Co. deeds John Kirby of Pitts. Co., Planter, for £75 400 acres on both sides Owens Creek. July 13, 1770, Frederick Rives of Pitts. Co. deeds David Kirby of aforesaid Co. for £250, 1500 acres on both sides of Pigg River in Pitts. Co. April 12, 1770, John Kirby of Pitts. Co. deeds Henry Kirby of same Co., Planter, for £75, 135 acres on Pigg River.

Land Grants to Kirbys in Pitts. Co.: Sept. 28, 1743, William Kirby enters for 200 acres on lower side Sandy Creek, and 100 acres on the first fork of Cane Creek. July 4, 1748, William Kirby, Jr., enters for 400 acres of land on the Back Lines of the land he lives on. 1760 John Kirby enters 400 acres running up Turkey Creek and 400 acres beginning on Linche's line thence on both sides Snow Creek. 1762 John Kirby enters 400 acres beginning at a White Oak marked I. K. on head of Byrd's Creek, and 400 acres between Jeremiah fork and Lobe's Creek. Feb., 1762. John Kirby, Jr., enters 400 acres beginning at a Chestnut marked I. K. on the ridge at the head of Little Joniken Creek. 1762 Richard Kirby enters 400 acres land between lines of Hugh Moor. 1762 John Kirby enters 400 acres on Snow Creek beginning at Francis Kirby's corner. 1768 Peter Kirby enters 400 acres on a branch of Pigg River. 1768 Richard Kirby 400 acres adjoining Mark Hardin's lines.

From a list of Tithables and lands taken by George Jefferson in Pitts. Co. and Camden Parish for year 1769, appears the following names: Francis Kirby, 100 acres; Joseph Kirby, 100 acres; John Kirby and Jesse Kirby, 135 acres; David Kirby, 100 acres; John Kirby, 100 acres. From a list of Taxable Property taken by Jeremiah White in Captain Benjamin Terry's Company of Militia for 1785 were the following: John Kirby, Sen., John Kirby, Jr., William Kirby, Henry Kirby and Francis Kirby.

John Kirby mentions in his will, wife Joanna, and the following children:

## II.

- (1) Son, Francis Kirby.
- (2) Son, John Kirby, Jr., b. 1726, d. 1795. (See II-2).
- (3) Son, David Kirby.
- (4) Son, Josiah Kirby.
- (5) Dau., Mary (Kirby) Hubbard.
- (6) Son, Henry Kirby.
- (7) Son, Jesse Kirby.
- (8) Dau., Susanna Thompson.
- (9) Dau., Joanna Kirby.

## II.

(2) **John Kirby, Jr.** (John), b. 1726, d. (will dated Mar. 11, 1795, pro. Sept. 1, 1795, of record in Pitts. Co., Va.; m. Sarah———, cir. 1752, Pitts. Co., Va. She d. subsequent to 1795. John Kirby, Jr., served as a private in the Virginia Militia, in the Revolutionary War. (John Kirby (qm.) H. D., Oct., 1793, 36). (See also list of Revolutionary Soldiers of Virginia Eighth Annual Report of the State Librarian, 1910-1911, p. 256). His will mentions wife and the following children:

## III.

- (1) Son, Nathaniel Kirby (left will dated Sept., 1820, pro. Sept. 18, 1829, of record in Pitts. Co.). He leaves certain property to bro. Moses Kirby; *mother Sarah Kirby*, niece Elizabeth Hudson Kirby, dau. of brother Moses Kirby; nephews David, Nathaniel, Moses and Henry Walker; nieces Susannah Edes and Cassa Walker; niece Susannah Crenshaw, wife of William Crenshaw, dec'd; nieces Sarah Winston and Polly Walker Crenshaw; and nephew Nathaniel Kirby Crenshaw; nieces Sally Aaron, and Judy Thomas and sister Judith Walker.
- (2) Son, Moses Kirby.
- (3) Dau., Judith (Kirby) Walker, b. cir. 1757, d. cir. 1835, m. Elisha Walker of Franklin and Pitts. Cos., Va., cir. 1779. (See Walker and Hancock Families herein for descendants).
- (4) Dau., Sally Crenshaw, m. William Crenshaw, d. ante. 1829.



## CHAPTER VI

### MUSE FAMILY OF VIRGINIA

Careful search reveals no record of the date of arrival of this family in Virginia. The name is spelled in various ways—Muse, Mews, Mewes, Meuse, Meux, Muce—but the likelihood is that they are all of one family. In Isle of Wight, England, the family is found as far back as the 15th century. In Kingston Church, built in the 13th century, is a small brass inscribed: “Mr. Richard Meweys whych deceassyd the iiii day of March in the yere of our Lord God MCCCCC and XXXV.” He is represented as wearing a long gown liberally trimmed with fur. A small plate on one side of the figure is engraved with four sons similarly clad, and on the other side is a shield of the Mewes arms—Paly of 6 on a chief 3 crosses pattee. The name in Isle of Wight is spelled Meweys, Mews, Mew, Meux and Mewx. There is no doubt that this family was originally from France. Whether the Virginia Muses were from Isle of Wight, England, is not known. On the other hand, Thomas Muse, Jr., of Westmoreland County, Va., who wrote the will of Elizabeth Muse, widow, in 1734, spells the word daughter as if pronounced “dafter,” which, it is said, is a north of England colloquialism.

The earliest records of the Muse family in Virginia are as follows: On Sept. 1, 1666 (D. & W. B. I, p. 316, West'd Co.) Robert Muse was a witness to a deed from Thomas Wilsford to his son Andrew Wilsford, and on July 4, 1683, George Jones deeded George Mewes 680 and John Muse 180 acres. (Records of Old Rappa Co. Vol. 1680-1688). In 1707, Michael Mewes is named in the will of John Elliott of Westmoreland Co. On Mar. 26 (D. & W. B. 5, p. 415, West'd Co.), Nicholas Mewes of West'd Co., deeds Brooks Allington (or Abbington) of same Co., 50 acres of land, which he, Nicholas Mewes, purchased from Brooks Allington on Feb. 1, 1708. On Dec. 7, 1720 (D. & W. B. 7, p. 538, Richmond Co., Va.), Catherine Mews gives bond as Admx. of the estate of Ann Lewis, dec'd.

Thomas Greene and Richard Wharton of Rappahannock Co. (this county was divided in 1692 and the part on the West side of the Rappahannock River was named Essex Co., and the part on the East side, Richmond Co.), each, deeded John Muse 50 acres of land on Sept. 18, 1668. (Deeds 1668-72, pp. 15 and 181, Essex Co.). On June 13, 1679, John Muse deeded this land to Ignatous White. (D. B. 6, p. 29, Essex Co.).

On June 7, 1703, John Muse, Sr., assigned his son, John Muse, Jr., a patent to 360 acres of land lying partly in Richmond and Westmoreland Counties, upon which he, John Muse, Sr., entered

and had surveyed Mar. 31, 1692. (Northern Neck Grant Book No. 3, p. 2).

On Oct. 30, 1707, Thomas Muse, of West'd Co., and John Muse, Jr., of Richmond Co., Va., were granted 265 acres in West'd Co. On Nov. 10, 1711, Nicholas Muse, of West'd Co., received a grant of land of 179 acres in West'd Co. on Holling Branch on Great Rappahannock Creek, between the counties of Richmond and West'd. (Northern Neck Grant Book No. 4, p. 60).

Later records prove conclusively that John Muse, Jr., and Thomas Muse, Sr., were brothers, and sons of John Muse, Sr., who was born in 1633, and died in 1723, at the age of 90 years. On the 7th of September, 1715, Edward Barrow, Nicho A. Smith, John Tayloe and James Ingo, were ordered to take the depositions of John Mews and William Carter, which they did, and on Oct. 5, 1715, presented them in Court. In the deposition of John Muse, Sr., he stated that he was then Eighty-two years of age. (Miscellaneous Records and Depositions, p. 93, Richmond Co., Va.).

Robert, George and Michael Muse may have been brothers of John Muse, Sr., but from the records it appears that the latter was the only one who left male issue.

**John Muse, Sr.**, b. 1633, d. in Westmoreland Co., Va., 1723. He left will dated April 5, 1723, pro. Oct. 8, 1723, as follows, omitting the preamble:

"My last will and testament is that all debts and funeral expenses be fully paid and discharged. My will is to give to Thomas Muse my son one shilling my daughter Jane Pritchett one shilling my daughter Ann Willson one shilling my daughter Mary Quisenberry one shilling and all the rest I give to my daughter-in-law Ann Muse, as Witness my hand this 5 day of April 1723—John Muse mar. (Seal) Robert Sanford, George Dunbar, Westmoreland. ss I. At a Court held for the said County the 25th day of September 1723—The last will and testament of John Muse deceased was presented into Court by Ann Muse his daughter-in-law who made oath thereto and being proved by the oath of Robert Sanford one of the witnesses thereto is admitted to record. And for that no Exr. is ordained in the said will upon mocon of the said Ann (as greatest creditor) and her performing what is usual in such cases certificate is granted her for obtaining lettere of admicon on the said decedts. estate with the will annexed in due form—

Tets: Tho: Sorrell Cler Compd.  
bris

Recordate 8      8

1723—

Pr. Eundom Clerum.

There is no clue as to the identity of the wife of John Muse, Sr. His children were:

## II.

- (1) Thomas Muse, Sr., m. Elizabeth. (See II-1).
- (2) John Muse, Jr., b. cir. 1680, d. perhaps, in 1722, as his inventory was returned on April 6, 1722. (See II-2).
- (3) Jane Muse, m. Christopher Pritchett, son and heir of Thomas Pritchett.



They were married as early as 1695, as on July 6 of that year, they sold one hundred acres of land to Humphrey Quisenberry.

- (4) Ann Muse, m.———Willson.
- (5) Mary Muse, m. Humphrey Quisenberry. (?)

## II.

(1) **Thomas Muse (John I)**, m. Elizabeth———; left will dated Mar. 12, 1729, pro. June 28, 1732 (W. B. 8, p. 532, West'd Co.). On July 26, 1718 (V. 6, p. 318, West'd Co.), John Muse, Jr., leased to Thomas Muse "part of 200 acres of land which I leased of Col. William Fitzhugh for my life and my wife, Ann Muse's life, Jan. 17, 1712." On May 26, 1725 (V. 8, p. 118, West'd Co.), Thomas Muse made a deed of gift to sons Thomas and Christopher Muse "the 50 acres now in possession of my oldest son, John Muse, being the same land which I purchased of my brother, John Muse, dec'd, July 28, 1718—subj. to the provisions contained in the lease from Col. Wm. Fitzhugh, dec'd, to my brother John Muse." Issue:

## III.

- (1) John Muse.
- (2) Christopher Muse, d. unm.; left will dated Jan. 18, 1734, pro. June 29, 1736 (V. 8, p. 401, West'd Co.); devises property his father purchased from Uncle John Muse, July 28, 1718, to brother Nicholas Muse for a term of 17 yrs., then to "*Cosen*" Thomas Muse, son of my dec'd brother, Thomas Muse." Devises all movable property to "*Cosen*" Thomas Muse, "but if he should die before he reaches 21 yrs. then to my brother Nicholas Muse" and his son Nicholas, lands, etc.
- (3) Daniel Muse, not 16 years old at date of father's will.
- (4) James Muse.
- (5) Nicholas Muse.
- (6) Thomas Muse, m. Sarah Sanford, dau. of Richard and Susannah Sanford; left will dated Oct. 29, 1734, pro. Nov. 26, 1734 (V. 8, p. 273, West'd Co.). In will he mentions brothers Christopher, Daniel and John Muse; father-in-law, Richard Sanford; and brother-in-law, Richard Sanford, Jr. He does not mention wife; she probably died prior to date of will. Issue:
  - (a) Thomas Muse. His father, after making certain bequests to brothers and friends, leaves balance of estate to son Thomas. Father-in-law, Richard Sanford, to have care and tuition of son Thomas till he is eighteen years old.
- (7) Dau. Ann Taylor.
- (8) Dau. Elizabeth Numan.
- (9) Dau. Mary Muse.
- (10) Gr. dau. Mary George.

## II.

(2) **John Muse, II (John I)**, b. cir. 1673, d. prior to April 5, 1723, date of father's will, probably in 1722, as the Inventory of his estate was returned on that date. He m. Ann———probably Ann Sanford. John Muse, Sr., left practically all of his estate to Ann

Muse, wife of his son, John Muse, Jr. She left will dated Jan. 14, 1725, pro. June 29, 1726 (W. B. 8, p. 170, West'd Co.). Issue:

### III.

- (1) Edward Muse, m. Ann Sanford, dau. of Richard and Susannah Sanford. (See will of Richard Sanford, Sr., 1757, West'd Co.); d. (will dated April 30, 1780, pro. April 30, 1782). His mother devised him one-half of the dwelling plantation and the other half to her son William. Edward Muse, in his will, mentions wife Ann Muse; sons Edward, William and George Muse; Sanford Muse and William Muse, "sons of my son William Muse, and Edward Muse, son of my son Edward Muse."
- (2) William Muse, m. Mary Pope, dau. of Humphry Pope and his 2nd wife, Mary. (See III-2).
- (3) Mary Muse, m. Robert Sanford, son of Robert Sanford, Sr. She was married at date of mother's will.
- (4) Augustine Muse, under 18 years of age in 1725. In 1744 he was living in Caroline Co. (O. B. 1740-44), and in Spottsylvania Co. in 1746.
- (5) Hopkins Muse, b. cir. 1710 (under 18 in 1725), d. in Caroline Co. in 1741 (see Order Book 1741, p. 42, May 8, 1741, for this record: "Inventory and appraisement of estate of Hopkins Muse, dec'd, returned and recorded"). No record of any descendants.
- (6) John Muse, m. Frances Chattin, Nov. 19, 1754, in Lancaster Co., Va. (W. & M. Quarterly, Vol. 12). (See III-6).
- (7) George Muse, m. Elizabeth———. On April 19, 1745, William Westbrook of Amelia Co. (D. B. 2, p. 132), conveyed George Muse of West'd Co. 300 acres in Amelia Co., and on Sept. 6, 1765 (D. B. 8, p. 631), George Muse and Elizabeth, his wife, of Caroline Co., conveyed this property to John Pryor of Amelia Co. There is no record of George Muse having lived in Amelia Co. This is probably the George Muse of Caroline Co. who was a partner of George Washington in numerous land deals, and who was a Major and later a Lieutenant Colonel in General Washington's Regiment in the French and Indian War.
- (8) Ann Muse, under 16 years of age at date of mother's will, m. (1st) William Stuart; m. (2nd) Samuel Walker.
- (9) Sarah Muse, under 16 years of age and unm. at date of mother's will.

### III.

(2) William Muse (John II, John I), m. Mary Pope, dau. of Humphrey Pope and his second wife, Mary. On Mar. 15, 1749, Thomas Arrington of Prince William Co., Va., leased to William Muse of same Co. about 200 acres of land (part of a tract containing 660 acres, patented by his father, Wansford Arrington, 460 acres of which had been leased to *James Muse*, George Elmore, William Jones and Robert Foster) in said Co. "during the natural lives of William Muse, Mary Muse, his wife, William Pope Muse and Hopkins Muse, his sons." On Aug. 28, 1749, William Muse of Prince William Co. deeded 286 acres in said Co. to Joseph Sanford of Westmoreland Co. This deed was witnessed by *James Muse*, *Sophia Muse* and William Toanes. On Nov. 26, 1749, William Muse of Prince William Co. conveyed Nicholas Minor of Westmoreland Co. 160 acres in Prince William Co., the part of a larger tract



granted to Wansford Arrington, situated on Broad River and Lynnes Branch; consideration £150. Signed: Wm. Muse; wit. by: Wharton Ransdale, James Muse and Penelope Muse. Among his issue were:

#### IV.

- (1) William Pope Muse, m. Mary———. On Dec. 1, 1774 (D. B. 13, p. 152, Amelia Co.), Stith Bolling of Prince George Co. conveyed William Pope Muse of Amelia Co. 131 acres of land in Amelia Co. By deed dated Feb. 20, 1782 (D. B. 16, p. 97), William Pope Muse of Amelia conveyed this land to Thomas Cocke of Lunenburg. On Feb. 21, 1782, the Clerk of Court directed the Justices to privately examine Mary, the wife of William Pope Muse, as to the sale of this property which was accordingly done. The U. S. Census of 1782 shows that a William Muse with 8 white and 4 blacks was living in Amelia Co. at that date. William P. Muse seems to have removed from Amelia Co. about 1782. At Mar. Court, 1789, a William Muse is living in Gooch. Co. (see suit of John Hopkins vs. Wm. Muse), (Mar. Court, 1789, Orders 1788-1791). At Court held Jan. 17, 1791, Wm. Muse was granted a license to keep an ordinary in Gooch. Co. The records indicate that he later moved to Amherst Co. Wm. Muse, widower, m. Mary Ann Cox, widow, July 24, 1799 (M. L. B. Amherst Co.); Isham Royalty security. A William Muse, Sr., m. Elizabeth McBride Aug. 17, 1819. Elizabeth McBride gives consent to her own marriage (M. L. B. Amherst Co.). This was probably his 3rd wife. A William C. Muse m. Elizabeth Burford, dau. of Daniel M. Burford, in Amherst Co., Dec. 15, 1828. The following appear to be among his children:
  - (a) Delphia Muse, m. John Houchins, Nov. 15, 1792, by Rev. Hugh French. Her father, William Muse, consents to the marriage. (M. L. B. Gooch. Co.). The marriage is also recorded in D. B. 16, p. 175, Gooch Co.
  - (b) William Muse, Jr., b. 1785, m. Nancy Mahone, April 11, 1808. His father, William Muse, Sr., gives his consent, stating that William Muse, Jr., was 23 years of age. (M. L. B. Amherst Co.). Issue:
    1. Mary Muse, m. John Burnett, Nov. 8, 1831. On Nov. 7, 1831, William P. Muse wrote letter to Clerk of County consenting for John Burnett "to marry my daughter Mary Muse." (M. L. B. Amherst Co.).
  - (c) Patsey Muse, m. Isham Royalty, Oct. 30, 1797. Wm. Jones, sec'y; William Muse gives consent. (M. L. B. Amherst Co.).
  - (d) Salley Muse, m. John Royalty, Oct. 21, 1797; father, William Muse, gives consent; both of Amherst Co. (M. L. B. Amherst Co.).
- (2) Hopkins Muse, m. Molly Wood, Oct. 21, 1767. (M. L. B. Amelia Co.). (The 1785 Census shows that Hopkins Muse was living in Halifax Co. at that time. He d. prior to 1797, as Wm. Wood was guardian of his dau., Nancy Muse, when she was married). She was a dau. of William Wood, (see his will dated Feb. 19, 1809, pro. Nov. 28, 1811, W. B. 8, p. 48, Amelia Co., in which he devises property to dau. Mary Muse and to grandson James Muse). She d. subsequent to May 3, 1816, (see deed of that date, D. B. 24, p. 249, from her to William Wood, Jr., conveying her interest in the dower land of Ann Wood, widow of William Wood, dec'd). Issue:
  - (a) James W. Muse, unkm. in 1819. He conveyed 240 acres to John Foster, April 10, 1819 (D. B. 25, p. 256) and he probably re-

moved from Amelia Co. about this time, as he does not appear in the records subsequently.

- (b) Nancy Muse, m. Hezekiah Ford, Dec. 28, 1797 (M. L. B. Amelia Co., William Wood, Guardian). On Aug. 11, 1813 (D. B. 24, p. 7), in consideration of love and affection for sister Nancy Ford and Louisa Ford, her infant child, James W. Muse deeded certain lands in trust for their support, stipulating that the rents and profits therefrom were not to be subject to the control of her husband.
- (c) Catherine Muse, m. Thomas Carter, Sept. 13, 1815 (M. L. B. Amelia Co.). By deed dated Dec. 29, 1815 (D. B. 24, p. 175), Molly Muse conveyed Thomas Carter 195 acres in Amelia Co., reserving to herself a life estate to one-half interest of the land.
- (3) Ann Barbara Muse, m. Joseph Sanford, son of William Sanford, in 1744. According to the will of Joseph Sanford in 1751, of record in West'd Co., they had the following children:
  - (a) Joseph Sanford.
  - (b) Mary Sanford.
  - (c) An unborn child.

### III.

(6) **John Muse, III** (John II, John I), b. cir. 1720 (he was under 18 in 1725) d. prior to 1779, m. Frances Chattin, in Lancaster Co., Va., Nov. 19, 1754; Jesse Carter was security on marriage bond. The following is a copy of the division of his estate, dated Dec. 17, 1778, recorded Mar. 18, 1779, in Powhatan Co., Va. (W. B. 1, p. 28) :

"In obedience to an order of the said Court we the subscribers met and allotted Frances the wife of Robert Briscoe one-third part of the Negroes and personal estate of John Muse, deceased, to-wit: Ned, Charles, Lucy and Peg. Also her part of the personal estate which came to £39, 13s. and 10p. Farthing, also divided the personal estate between the children which came to £20, 13s. 1¾p., the heirs at law chose to keep the slaves and pay of his brother and sister in money, certified under our hands this 17th day of Dec., 1778."

This report was signed by John Netherland, Vint (Vincent) Markham and Jesse Carter. It would seem from the division of the estate that he had four children, as the widow received one third or £39, and the children received about £80, or £20 each. It will be noted that Jesse Carter, who was surety on their marriage bond in Lancaster Co. in 1754, was a member of the committee which made the division of the estate, and that he, as well as the Briscoe family, settled in Pittsylvania Co. about the time of John and Thomas Muse. From "The Descendants of Capt. Thomas Carter," by Dr. J. L. Miller, page 107, we learn that this Jesse Carter was a son of Thomas Carter III, of Lancaster Co., and that he was born 1724-1725 in Lancaster Co. and died in Pitts. Co. in 1811. That he first married Susan Satterwhite about 1750 and that, she dying, he married Mary Chattin, probably the daughter of Joseph Chattin, of Lancaster Co., prior to Dec. 6, 1760, at which time she joined him in a deed to William Griggs for their home place on Corotoman River when they were about to remove to Cumber-



land Co. As said before, Jesse Carter removed his family from Lancaster about 1760-1761 to his part of his father's land in Cumberland Co., where they lived until 1781, when they removed to Pittsylvania, where he was living in 1782 as the head of a family of ten whites and seventeen colored servants. It is probable that Frances Chattin, wife of John Muse III, was a sister of his wife, Mary, which accounts for their close association.

Among the children of John Muse and Frances Chattin, his wife, were:

#### IV.

- (1) John Muse, b. cir. 1755, m. Lucy Crenshaw, May 4, 1784 (M. L. B. Amelia Co.). (See IV-1).
- (2) Thomas Muse, b. Feb. 7, 1757, d. Mar. 7, 1832; m. (1st) Elizabeth Tidwell, cir. 1781 or 82; m. (2nd) Nancy Ann Wrenn, cir. 1795. (See IV-2).

From the dates of births and marriages, and the names and movements of the different families, it seems conclusive that John and Thomas, above, were sons of John and Frances (Chattin) Muse.\*

#### IV.

(1) **John Muse, IV** (John III, John II, John I), b. cir. 1758. It is said that he m. (1st) a Miss Allen, probably a dau. of Samuel Allen of Cumberland Co., Va., and this is probably true as it will be seen that he named one of his sons *Samuel Allen* and a dau. Frances Allen; m. (2nd) Lucy Crenshaw, dau. of Anthony Crenshaw, in Amelia Co., Va., May 4, 1784. He moved to Pitts. Co. in 1781 or '82. There is an inventory of John Muse's estate in Pitts. Co., dated Feb. 20, 1809 (Book 4, p. 281, Pitts. Co.). Samuel and Joel Muse were Admrs. See suit of his Admrs. vs. Leftwich, May Term 1820, File 11, Bedford Co., Va., in which it is stated that he died in 1809. For a further record see discussion under his brother, Thomas. On July 5, 1811 (D. B. 17, p. 325), William Swanson, Jr., Samuel A. Muse, William Thompson, Joel Muse, John Muse, Jr., Thomas Muse, deeded their interest in the old home site on Pigg River to Lucy and James Muse. On July 15, 1811 (D. B. 17, p. 325), Lucy Muse, his widow, William Swanson, Jr., Samuel A. Muse, William Thompson, James Muse, John Muse and Thomas Muse deeded Joel Muse 43 acres, part of the estate of John Muse, Sr. On July 15, 1811 (D. B. 17, p. 328), Lucy Muse, William Swanson, Jr., Samuel A. Muse, William Thompson, Joel Muse and Thomas Muse deeded to John Muse, Jr., 156 acres, part of the land of John Muse, dec'd. Issue:

---

\*The writer's grandmother, Julia Ann (Muse) Hopkins, who was born Jan. 2, 1824, died Feb. 22, 1916, told him in 1915 that some time before 1800 two brothers, John and Thomas Muse, came to Pittsylvania Co. and that Thomas Muse, her grandfather, married (1st) Elizabeth Tidwell, from below Richmond, by whom he had six children, and that he married (2nd) Nancy Ann Wrenn, from near Alexandria, Va., by whom he had ten or eleven children. This statement has been borne out by the records and other data. There is a record in Pittsylvania Co., Va., of the marriage of Janey Muse to William Hampton, Sept. 23, 1784, and of Philip Muse to Mary Carroll, Dec. 1, 1797. They may have been brother and sister of John and Thomas Muse. There is no record of any children of Philip Muse in Pittsylvania County.

## V.

- (1) Elizabeth Muse, b. May 21, 1779, d. July 16, 1836, m. Col. William Swanson, Jr. (b. May 11, 1777, d. June 13, 1840) June 15, 1801 (M. L. B. Pitts. Co.). (See Swanson Family herein for descendants).
- (2) Samuel Allen Muse, m. Dorothy Swanson, dau. of William Swanson, Sr., Jan. 17, 1803 (M. L. B. Pitts. Co.). Issue:
  - (a) John Allen Muse, m. his cousin, Elvira Muse, dau. of John Muse, Jr. Issue:
    1. George Muse, killed in Confederate Army.
    2. Richard Muse, dentist at Troy, Tenn.
- (3) Joel Muse, m. Frances Swanson, dau. of William Swanson, Sr., Nov. 18, 1805 (M. L. B. Pitts. Co.). (See V-3).
- (4) James Muse.
- (5) John Muse, Jr., m. Nancy Swanson, dau. of Col. William Swanson, Sr. He d. (see division of estate dated Jan. 20, 1817, Pitts. Co., in which he leaves his property to wife, Nancy, and two daus., Elvira and Matilda Muse). On Jan. 15, 1830, Matilda A. Muse m. Tilghman A. Pullen (M. L. B. Pitts. Co.).
- (6) Thomas Muse. (This is probably the Thomas Muse who m. Elizabeth Bolling, dau. of George Bolling, Mar. 15, 1816). (M. L. B. Pitts. Co.).
- (7) Frances Allen Muse, m. William Thompson of Pitts. Co., Oct. 20, 1806 (M. L. B. Pitts. Co.).
- (8) Judith Muse.

## V.

(3) Joel Muse (John IV, John III, John II, John I), m. Frances Swanson (d. 1858), dau. of Col. William Swanson, Sr., Nov. 18, 1805 (M. L. B. Pitts. Co.). He left will dated Mar. 18, 1825, pro. in Pitts. Co. (W. B. 1, p. 80), Oct. 17, 1825. His wife, Frances, left will dated Mar. 20, 1858, pro. April 5, 1858 (W. B. 10, p. 254, Franklin Co., Va.). Issue:

## VI.

- (1) John Crenshaw Muse, b. May 2, 1807, d. unm., probably in infancy.
- (2) William Swanson Muse, b. Dec. 24, 1808, d. 1839 (see account current W. B. 5, p. 328, Franklin Co.), m. Judith Glass (b. Sept. 2, 1815), dau. of Capt. John Glass of Halifax & Franklin Cos. Issue:
  - (a) Frances Ann Muse, b. May 10, 1832, d. April 4, 1858, unm.
  - (b) John Crenshaw Muse, b. May 25, 1834, d. Dec. 22, 1894, unm.
  - (c) Dr. William Henry Muse, b. July 6, 1836, m. Mary Abiah Helm, April 4, 1878 (M. L. B. Franklin Co.). Issue:
    1. William Roscoe Muse, D. D. S., Roanoke, Va., b. Feb. 16, 1880, m. Annie Wilton Dickerson, of Richmond, Va.
    2. Ernest Helm Muse, M. D., Roanoke, Va., b. Sept. 10, 1881; unm.
  - (d) Dudley Starn Muse, b. July 2, 1839, m. Mary Ann Swanson Finney. Issue:
    1. Fanny Henry Muse, b. 1872.
    2. John Crenshaw Muse, m. Mrs. Annie Walker. No issue.
    3. William Cabell Muse, m. Annie Hedrick. Issue: Walter



Muse, b. 1903, d. 1908; George Muse, b. 1905; and Ethyl Muse, b. 1907.

4. Ida Muse, m. William Steel.

(e) Martha Muse, d. in infancy.

(3) Lucy Muse, b. Jan. 20, 1811, d. unm., probably in infancy.

(4) Mary Ann Muse, b. Feb. 12, 1813, m. her cousin, Alfred Lemuel Harvey Muse, son of Thomas Muse, for which see descendants.

(5) Sarah Elizabeth Muse, b. April 8, 1815; unm.

(6) Emily Frances Muse, b. July 19, 1817, m. Thomas Robins. Issue: John William Robins and Lucy Robins.

(7) Dorothy Starn Muse, b. May 18, 1819.

#### IV.

(2) Thomas Muse (John III, John II, John I), b. Feb. 7, 1757, d. Mar. 7, 1832; m. (1st) Elizabeth Tidwell (b. Sept. 24, 1756, d. Dec. 24, 1793, Bible record), in West'd Co., 1781 or 1782. He m. (2nd) Nancy Ann Wrenn, of near Alexandria, Va., cir. 1795.

### THE TIDWELL FAMILY

On Mar. 8, 1663 (D. B. 1, p. 360, West'd Co.), Richard Nelms assigned Richard Tidwell and Robert Jeffrice of West'd Co., a patent, dated Nov. 20, 1652, for 400 acres of land in Northumberland Co. On July 29, 1734 (D. B. 8, p. 254), Robert Tidwell of West'd Co. purchased 173 acres of land from Isaac Allerton of the same county. This Robert was probably the son of Richard Tidwell, referred to above.

Robert Tidwell (grandfather of Elizabeth (Tidwell) Muse), left will in West'd Co. (W. B. 14, p. 48), dated Sept. 27, 1757, pro. July 28, 1761, in which he mentions wife, Hannah; sons John and William Carr Tidwell; dau. Elizabeth Tidwell; and gr. dau. Hannah Tidwell. His widow, Hannah Tidwell, left will dated Jan. 27, 1760, pro. May 29, 1764 (W. B. 5, p. 263) in which she devises "land given me by my father" to gr. dau. Hannah Tidwell, dau. of John Tidwell, and for want of heirs to gr. dau. Elizabeth Tidwell; and for want of heirs to gr. dau. Barbara Tidwell; and for want of heirs to dau. Elizabeth Tidwell. Appoints son, William Carr Tidwell, Exr.

Ann B. Tidwell (widow of John Tidwell), left will dated Oct. 20, 1784, pro. Mar. 29, 1786 (W. B. 16, p. 397, West'd Co.), an abstract of which is as follows:

"I desire the money I owe to my three daughters, Hannah Tidwell, Barbary Tidwell and Betsy Muse may be paid off immediately after my decease;" to son Joseph Sanford; "I lend to my daughter Backey Dozier one negro woman Kate during her life, and then to her daughter, Sarah Dozier;" to dau. Barbary Tidwell; to dau. Hannah Tidwell; to dau. Betsy Muse; balance of estate to be sold and divided between Backey Dozier, Hannah Tidwell, Barbary Tidwell and Betsy Muse. Thomas Muse and Richard Dozier Exrs. Wit. by Barbary Sanford & Ursula Presley Gordon."

On Sept. 29, 1783, Thomas Muse and Elizabeth his wife and Barbara Tidwell, of Cople Parish, West'd Co., in consideration of £70, conveyed Hannah Tidwell, of Essex Co., a tract of land containing  $66 \frac{2}{3}$  acres, in Cople Parish and on Nominy River, purchased by Robert Tidwell of Peter Dunkin by deed of Mar. 20, 1738, and devised to John Tidwell by the will of Robert Tidwell, Sept. 27, 1757, and descended to said Thomas Muse, who intermarried with Elizabeth Tidwell, Hannah Tidwell and Anna Barbara Tidwell being her sisters, etc.

\* \* \* \* \*

The United States Census for Virginia shows that John Muse, brother of Thomas Muse, was living in Cumberland Co. (which adjoins Powhatan Co. where apparently his father died cir. 1777) in 1782, with three whites in the family and two slaves, and that in 1785 he was living in Pitts. Co. with three whites in the family. In Oct., 1781 (D. B. 6, p. 318, Pitts. Co.), Peterfield Jefferson of Pitts Co. deeded John Muse of Cumberland Co. 409 acres of land on Turkey Cock Creek in Pitts. Co. for £100, and on Sept. 25, 1783 (D. B. 7, p. 130), John Muse of Pitts. Co. purchased 162 acres on Turkey Cock Creek from Duncan McKenzie. In 1788, John Muse purchased 359 acres on Turkey Cock Creek from Sherwood Pearson and in 1789 (D. B. 8, p. 436) he and his wife, Lucy, conveyed 521 acres (359 and 162 acre tracts) to William Crenshaw. On Aug 17, 1790 (D. B. 11, p. 18), John Muse and Lucy, his wife, of Franklin Co., conveyed to Thomas Muse of Fairfax Co. 500 acres in Pitts. Co., on Sailor Creek. There are no deeds, wills or any other records of any Muse on file in Cumberland Co. After the death of his wife's mother, Ann B. Tidwell, in 1786, and her estate settled, Thomas Muse evidently moved to Fairfax Co., and in 1790 removed to Pitts. Co.

Thomas Muse left will (W. B. 1, p. 22, Pitts. Co.), dated Feb. 28, 1832, pro. May 21, 1832, in which he mentions the following children in order:

John T. Muse, Frances Swanson, Elizabeth T. Hamlett, Henry L. Muse, Susanna M. Walker, Sarah W. Carter, Robert W. B. Muse, and James S. Muse; and then leaves certain property to his wife for the support of his younger children, but does not name them. It is said that he had six children by his 1st marriage and ten or eleven by his 2nd marriage. The births, marriages and deaths of the first four children hereinafter mentioned are recorded in his son's, Henry Lawson Muse, Bible, now in possession of W. H. Price, Dillon's Mill, Va. From the names, dates of births and marriages, the following seem to be the children of Thomas Muse by his marriage to Elizabeth Tidwell:



## V.

- (1) Ann Barbary Muse, b. Feb. 15, 1783, d. Nov. 22, 1796, unm.
- (2) Frances Chattin Muse, b. cir. 1785, m. Francis Swanson, Nov. 21, 1803 (M. L. B. Pitts. Co.). (See Swanson Family herein for descendants).
- (3) Henry Lawson Muse, b. Dec. 2, 1788, d. in Philadelphia, Pa., Friday night, Mar. 7, 1845, at twelve o'clock; m. Elizabeth Swanson, Dec. 5, 1816. (M. L. B. Pitts. Co., also Bible record). (See V-3).
- (4) William E. Muse, b. June 17, 1791, d. unm. Feb. 17, 1814, at Norfolk, Va. In service of War 1812.
- (5) John T. Muse, b. Sept., 1792, d. Sept. 5, 1843, m. Nancy Smith (b. Jan. 2, 1788, d. May 24, 1843), April 15, 1816 (M. L. B. Pitts. Co., Va.).
- (6) Elizabeth Tidwell Muse, m. Robert Hamlett.

## Issue of (2nd) marriage to Nancy Ann Wrenn:

- (7) Daniel Chattin Muse, b. 1807, d. Jan. 2, 1866, m. Elizabeth Stone, dau. of Isaac Stone, Nov. 19, 1832. (See V-7).
- (8) Robert W. B. Muse, m. Mary (Polly) Pearson (d. subsequent to 1872) Dec. 24, 1828 (M. L. B. in Pitts. Co.); left will which was pro. in Pitts. Co. (W. B. 2, p. 406) Mar. 15, 1863, devising certain lands to Fannie Younger, which "she now lives on;" bequeaths property to gr. dau. Molly James; and to his children, Thomas and Mary; bequeaths certain slaves to dau. Mary "to make her equal with the balance of my children which I have advanced to them." Under date of Feb. 24, 1879 (D. B. 33, p. 366), Dr. John W. Poindexter and Fannie, his wife, William G. Poindexter and Mary, his wife, and Thomas S. Muse and Mary M. Muse, his wife, for love and affection, deeded Mary J. Muse, a minor, their prospective rights to certain undivided lands which they might have which was willed to Mary J. Muse by R. W. B. Muse. Thomas S. Muse, son of Robert and Polly Muse, a widower, aged 29 years, m. Mary M. Preston, 19 years of age, Oct. 25, 1859. (Marriages of record in Franklin Co.).
- (9) Alfred Lemuel Harvey Muse, m. Mary Ann Muse, dau. of Joel and Frances (Swanson) Muse. Issue:
  - (a) Dorothy Starn Muse, m. her cousin, Christopher Lawson Carter, son of Sallie Wrenn Muse and Jesse Carter. Issue:
    1. Ida Sue Carter.
    2. Effie Willie Carter.
    3. Jesse Lemuel Carter, b. 1873, m. Clara Doss, Pen Hook, Va., June 4, 1901. Issue: Lemuel Clyde, b. May 7, 1902; Dallas Muse, b. Nov. 15, 1903; Norris Fleetwood, b. Aug. 16, 1907; Brandon Shirley, b. Sept. 22, 1909; Jacob Preston, b. April 1, 1912; Flora Starn Carter, b. Dec. 29, 1914.
    4. Julia Frances Carter, m. Jacob Adams, Jan., 1901. Issue: Neville Lamont Adams, b. May 23, 1902, and Agnes Fontaine Adams, b. April 9, 1906, m. Quintus Hutter, of Lynchburg, Va., Oct. 23, 1929.
  - (b) John William Muse; moved to Texas.
  - (c) Frances Ann Muse, unm.
  - (d) Rufus Muse, m. Flora Heath and settled in Texas. Issue: Rufus Muse, Jr., of Texas.
- (10) Thomas Chattin Muse, d. 1857; m. Sue Mitchell. (See V-10).
- (11) Susanna Mariah Muse, m. Joseph Walker. (See V-11).
- (12) Sarah Wrenn Muse, m. Jesse Carter. Issue:
  - (a) Christopher Lawson Carter, m. his cousin, Dorothy Starn Muse, dau. of Alfred Lemuel Harvey Muse. (See under (9) above).







HONORABLE HENRY LAWSON MUSE (1788-1845)  
*of the Virginia Legislature*

- (13) Clarissa Muse, m. John Robertson; emigrated to Tennessee.
- (14) Angeline H. Muse, m. Leonard Mitchell; emigrated to Tennessee.
- (15) James Sanford Muse, b. 1804, d. 1878; m. (1st) Jane Slaughter, Pitts. Co., Va.; m. (2nd) Margaret Slaughter; emigrated to Tennessee, then Missouri and Texas. (See V-15).
- (16) Louisa Muse, b. cir. 1805, m. Mr. Chesher, emigrated to Tenn.
- (17) Richard Muse, m. Miss Barnett.

## V.

(3) **Henry Lawson Muse** (Thomas, John III, John II, John I), b. Dec. 2, 1788, d. in Philadelphia, Pa., Friday night, Mar. 7, 1845, at twelve o'clock; m. Elizabeth Swanson (b. June 3, 1790, d. April 11, 1866), Dec. 5, 1816, in Franklin Co., dau. of Col. William Swanson, whose will was pro. in Pitts. Co., July 10, 1827 (W. B. 1, p. 121). She was buried in the family burying ground on plantation now owned by her grandson, W. L. T. Hopkins.

In May, 1857, his widow, Elizabeth Muse, made application for bounty land to which she was entitled under an Act of Congress, approved May 15, 1856, on account of the services of her husband in the War of 1812. The following was written on the application by Thomas S. Rinds, Accounting Auditor: "Henry L. Muse served under Captain Edward Carter, Virginia Militia, from the 3rd until the 12th of Sept., 1814; also allowed 8 days for traveling 160 miles. Paid for 18 days." She was granted bounty land warrant No. 76643 for 160 acres. (See U. S. Pension Bureau); (See also "Virginia Muster Roll," War 1812, p. 200, where both Henry L. Muse and Thomas Muse served in Captain Edward Carter's Troop of Cavalry, attached to a Regiment of Cavalry Commanded by Col. P. Holcombe).

Henry Lawson Muse was operated on for removal of the Parotid Gland, Mar. 6, in Philadelphia by Dr. George McClennan, died on Friday night, Mar. 7, 1845, and was buried the following day in Philadelphia. He was a member of the Virginia Legislature from Franklin Co. for the sessions 1842-43 and 1843-44. He possessed numerous slaves and several large plantations, his home plantation now being owned by his grandson, W. L. T. Hopkins. His will dated Feb. 17, 1845; was probated in Franklin Co., Va., May 9, 1845. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) Elizabeth Tidwell Muse, b. Mar. 21, 1821, d. July 6, 1886; m. her first cousin, Henry Lawson Muse, Jr., Dec. 23, 1841. They had two children, John Henry Muse, b. Jan. 10, 1843, and William T. Muse, b. Jan. 19, 1846. Both died about 1904 without issue. (They were buried in the Muse Family Burying Ground on plantation now owned by W. L. T. Hopkins).
- (2) Julia Ann Muse, b. Jan. 2, 1824, d. Feb. 22, 1916; m. Dr. William Leftwich Turner Hopkins, Dec. 24, 1850. (See under Francis Hopkins for descendants).



## V.

(7) **Daniel Chattin Muse** (Thomas, John III, John II, John I), b. 1807, d. Jan. 2, 1866; m. Elizabeth Stone (b. 1817, d. 1876 in Henderson Co., Tenn.), dau. of Isaac Stone, Nov. 19, 1832 (M. L. B. Pitts. Co.). He moved from Pitts. Co. soon after marriage to Tennessee, with William and Isaac Stone, and his sisters, Louisa Muse Chesher, Clarissa Muse Robertson and Ann Muse Mitchell. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) Isaac Muse, d. at age of 14.
- (2) Judge Thomas Chattin Muse, b. Jan. 23, 1834, m. (1st) Elizabeth Collier, of Madison Co., Tenn. (d. June 8, 1872), dau. of Wm. R. Collier, in 1855; m. (2nd) Mrs. Theresa Smedley, widow of Capt. Charles C. Smedley. In a sketch of Judge Thomas C. Muse, from "Sketches of Prominent Tennesseans" by Hon. W. S. Speer, p. 320, he closes with statement: "Judge Muse, the oldest of the nine Muses, is in every sense a self-made man." To whom of the "nine Muses" does he refer? Probably this reference was made because only nine children reached the age of maturity. This sketch also states that Judge Muse was the son of Daniel C. Muse, and grandson of William Muse of Virginia, who was of Scotch-Irish blood. The records show that he was a son of Daniel, who was a son of Thomas Muse.  
Issue by (1st) marriage:
  - (a) William C. Muse, b. Mar., 1860. On Staff Courier Journal, Louisville, Ky.
  - (b) Albert D. Muse, b. Feb., 1867; m. Nora Vann Jackson, Tenn.
 Issue by (2nd) marriage:
  - (c) Fannie Smedley Muse, m. C. C. Harris, Jackson, Miss.
- (3) Mary Muse, d. in infancy.
- (4) Henry Lawson Muse, d. 1895, educated at Ann Arbor, Mich., and West Point; m. Henrietta L. Harris in Cleburne, Texas, 1877. Issue:
  - (a) Jessie Osborne Muse, b. 1878, m. A. B. Gardenshire, 1904.
  - (b) Warwick Jewel Muse, b. 1879, d. 1923, m. Nelle Bryan, 1903. Issue: Jack, b. 1905, and Alan Muse, b. 1916.
  - (c) William Henry Muse, b. 1880, soldier in the Spanish-American War, d. unm. at Camp Mabry, Austin, Tex., May 30, 1898.
  - (d) Ida Mercedes Muse, b. 1887, m. B. A. Darden in 1904. Issue: Helen Darden, b. 1905.
  - (e) Robert Vance Muse, b. 1890, m. Marie Buckingham in 1913. Issue: Milton, b. 1914; and Robert Vance Muse, Jr., b. 1916.
- (5) Jennie E. Muse, b. July 3, 1843, d. Jan. 7, 1897; m. Milton S. Edwards. Issue: Thompson; and Linnie Edwards, m. Mr. Pofford, Lexington, Tenn.
- (6) John Robert Muse, b. Mar. 12, 1846, d. April 26, 1912; m. Margaret Taylor. Issue: Lessie, m. Mr. Hardin; and Lucile Muse.
- (7) Infant.
- (8) William Asher Muse, b. 1852, d. Feb., 1907 at Rutherford, Tenn.; educator; m. Viola Edmunson, June 12, 1885. Issue:
  - (a) Linda Muse, of 1197 James St., Memphis, Tenn.
- (9) Callie Aris Muse, b. Jan. 12, 1855; m. Edward L. McCollum in 1876. Issue:

(a) Muse McCollum, Chicago, Ill.

(b) Etta McCollum, m. Mr. Grantham, Millington, Tenn.

- (10) Ida Lillian Muse, b. Mar. 8, 1860, d. May 1, 1903; m. Riley H. Davidson, Dec. 23, 1887. Issue: Dr. Chester L. Davidson, Jamaica, N. Y.
- (11) Emerson Etheridge Muse, b. Sept. 29, 1857, d. Oct. 14, 1925; a merchant of Jacks Creek, Tenn., m. Willie Galloway, Dec. 14, 1884.
- (12) James Daniel Muse, b. Feb. 19, 1863, d. Jan. 24, 1911; m. Ursula Scott, Nov. 30, 1905; graduated June, 1884, from Southwestern University; located near Lexington, Ky.; taught a private school; amassed a fortune by speculation in land; moved to Lexington, Mo., remained there several years, moved to Collins Co., Texas., where he died. Issue: James David, and William Scott Muse.

## V.

(10) **Thomas Chattin Muse** (Thomas, John III, John II, John I), d. 1857; m. Sue Mitchell; left will in Pitts. Co. (W. B. 2, p. 231) dated Feb. 23, 1857, pro. April 20, 1857, in which he devises all of his property to his son, James Archer Muse, "but if he should die before he reaches the age of 21, then my property is to be divided between my sister, Angeline H. Mitchell, of Tennessee, and my niece, Winifred H. Carter, of Pitts. Co." He appointed brother, James S. Muse of Fayette Co., Mo., guardian of his son, and nephew, Thomas S. Muse (son of Robert W. B. Muse), Exr. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) **James Archer Muse**, b. at Callands, Va., Aug. 24, 1850, d. Jan. 31, 1921; m. Mentora Jane Parrish (b. Dec. 6, 1854), dau. of Perkins and Jane (Walker) Parrish, Aug. 24, 1876. Issue:
- (a) **William T. W. Muse**, Mountain City, Tenn., b. June 11, 1877; m. Mary Alverda Greear (b. April 11, 1882), Jan. 22, 1907, Bristol, Tenn. Issue:
1. Mary Sue Muse, b. Nov. 14, 1908.
  2. Marjorie Mentora Ellen Muse, b. July 17, 1910.
  3. James Greear Muse, b. Mar. 4, 1913.
  4. William Joseph Muse, b. April 7, 1916.
  5. Myrtle Virginia Muse, b. Oct. 26, 1918.
  6. John Henry Muse, b. June 29, 1922.
- (b) **John Alfred Muse**, Dante, Va., b. Dec. 4, 1878; m. Besse Brewer (b. May 14, 1883), dau. of John Alf. and Willie Sue (Hoge) Brewer, Oct. 23, 1907 at Bristol, Tenn. Issue:
1. Elizabeth Brewer Muse, b. Nov. 13, 1908.
  2. John Alfred Muse, Jr., b. Oct. 12, 1910.
  3. James Archer Muse II, b. July 18, 1913.
  4. Mary Mentora Muse, b. Sept. 13, 1915, d. July 2, 1917.
  5. Wilhelmina Hoge Muse, b. Dec. 16, 1916.
- (c) **Janie Hill Muse**, b. Feb. 20, 1882, d. Mar. 20, 1914; m. Dr. John W. Bradshaw, July 10, 1908, Bristol, Va.
- (d) **Sue Mitchell Muse**, b. Sept. 16, 1884, d. May 23, 1907.
- (e) **Joseph Charles Muse**, Mountain City, Tenn., b. Aug. 8, 1886; m. Margaret Gertrude Berry (b. Nov. 18, 1886), Sept. 14, 1910, Mountain City, Tenn. Issue:



1. Lucile Bradshaw Muse, b. June 17, 1911.
2. Dorothy Ray Muse, b. Oct. 24, 1917.
3. Joseph Charles Muse, Jr., b. Sept. 17, 1922.
- (f) Archer Allan Muse, Newport News, Va., b. Jan. 8, 1890; m. Carrie Chambers, June 27, 1916, Asheville, N. C. Issue:
  1. Virginia Lucile Muse, b. May 12, 1919.
  2. John Allan Muse, b. Mar. 3, 1921.
- (g) Anne Celestiae Muse, Charlottesville, Va., b. Oct. 16, 1893; m. Cecil E. Watts, Oct. 20, 1920 at Johnson City, Tenn. Issue:
  1. Sue Garnett Watts, b. Sept. 20, 1921.
  2. Nancy Everett Watts, b. May 24, 1926.
  3. Pauline Parrish Watts, b. Jan. 19, 1928.

## V.

(11) **Susan Mariah Muse** (Thomas, John III, John II, John I), m. Joseph Walker. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) Sarah Frances Walker, d. 12 yrs. of age.
- (2) William Greene Walker, d. 1869, m. Sallie Price. No issue.
- (3) Anne Eliza Walker, b. 1821, d. 1865, m. Moses Allan Hubbard (b. 1816, d. 1881), Oct. 14, 1845. Issue:
  - (a) Susan Elizabeth Hubbard, b. Aug. 16, 1846, d. Mar. 11, 1863, unm.
  - (b) Joseph C. Hubbard, Sayre, Okla., b. Feb. 28, 1848, d. 1892, m. Elizabeth Royal Cousins, at Callands, Va. Issue:
    1. Annie Elizabeth Hubbard, b. 1875, m. in Texas and had several children.
    2. Richard Royal Hubbard, m. and now living in Okla.
    3. John Emory Hubbard, m. and living in Okla.
    4. Louella Hubbard, m. and living in Okla.
    5. Mary Hubbard, m. in Okla.; d. leaving issue.
    6. Ava Hubbard, m. and living in Okla.
  - (c) John Harrison Hubbard, Penhook, Va., b. July 24, 1849, d. Oct. 7, 1872, unm.
  - (d) Rufus Moses Hubbard, b. Feb. 15, 1851, m. Alice Powell. Issue:
    1. Rufus Masten Hubbard, b. 1897, m. Gilberta Smith, South Hill, Va.
    2. William Allan Hubbard, b. 1900, m. Elizabeth Manson, Kenbridge, Va.
  - (e) William Allan Hubbard, b. Mar. 10, 1853, m. Eliza Harden, Henderson, Texas. Issue:
    1. Mary Hubbard, m. in Okla.; d. leaving issue.
    2. Walker Hubbard, m. (twice) had issue.
    3. Abbie Hubbard, m. (twice) has one son.
    4. Wrenn Hubbard, m. D. D. Brown, Frederick, Okla. No issue.
    5. Charlie Hubbard, married.
    6. Rufus Hubbard, m. and living in California.
  - (f) Anne Ella Hubbard, b. Nov. 6, 1855, m. Edmund Stone Smith, Penhook, Va. (b. Mar. 24, 1849, d. Aug. 18, 1922), Sept. 2, 1880. Issue:

1. Mary Blanche Smith, b. 1881, d. 1884.
2. William Walker Smith, b. Oct. 2, 1882, d. May 26, 1909, unm.
3. Mamie Sue Smith, b. Dec. 2, 1884, unm.
4. Clack Stone Smith, b. Feb. 2, 1887, m. Pearl May Easley, Chatham, Va. Issue: Anne Kathleen Smith, b. Oct. 2, 1921; Infant, b. Nov., 1922, dec'd; Easley Stone Smith, b. May 16, 1924; Randolph Wrenn Smith, b. July 26, 1925.
5. Olivia Ella Smith, b. Mar. 17, 1889, d. April 19, 1908, unm.
6. Allan Hubbard Smith, b. Sept. 21, 1891, m. Emma Sue Rorer, Sandy Level, Va. Issue: Infant, b. Feb., 1925, d. Feb., 1925; and Gladys Ethelene Smith, b. June 7, 1928.
7. Rufus Edmund Smith, b. May 1, 1894, m. Sara Margaret Stone, Bedford, Va.
8. Anne Elizabeth Smith, b. Oct. 5, 1897, unm.
9. Lula Kathleen Smith, b. Dec. 15, 1902, d. June 21, 1903.
- (g) Edward Wrenn Hubbard, Henderson, Texas, b. Aug. 5, 1857, m. (1st) Mark Richards, Texas, who d.; m. (2nd) Mollie——, of Texas, d. without issue; m. (3rd) Annie Tinsley, of Stoneville, N. C. No issue.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

1. Charlie Hubbard, d. at age of 12 yrs.
2. Myrtle Hubbard, Houston, Tex., unm.
3. Allan Hubbard, m. & living at Henderson, Tex.
4. Mary Anne Hubbard, m. in Texas and died.
5. Mildred Hubbard, Houston, Tex., unm.
6. Frank Hubbard, Henderson, Tex., m. twice.
7. Mark Hubbard, m. in Texas.
- (h) Lula Ward Hubbard, b. June 23, 1861, m. A. B. J. Martin, Leaksville, N. C. (b. Oct. 26, 1853, d. June 27, 1928). Issue:
  1. Alvah Walker Martin, b. 1880, m. Pansy Hampton, Leaksville, N. C. Issue: Rebecca Martin, m. Billy Evans, Greensboro, N. C.; John Walker Martin, unm.; Dorothy Martin, unm.
  2. Ramsey Jones Martin, m. (1st) Mamie Tuggle, m. (2nd) Nina Peatross, both dec'd.
  3. Lister Allan Martin, m. Jessie King, Leaksville, N. C. Issue: Jessie King; Louise Allan; Mary White Martin.
  4. Elizabeth Depp Martin, d. in infancy.
  5. Maybud Martin, m. Wallace Martin, Leaksville, N. C. Issue: William, Doris May, and an Infant, d. unnamed.
  6. Moses Hubbard Martin, m. Bertha Robertson, Leaksville, N. C. Issue: Worth and Julia Martin.
  7. Lucy Esther Martin, Greensboro, N. C.
  8. A. B. J. Martin, Jr., Greensboro, N. C.
- (4) Lucinda Jane Walker, d. 1863, m. William Perkins Parrish. Issue:
  - (a) Celestiae S. Parrish, b. at Swansonville, Va., Nov. 16, 1852, d. unm. in Georgia, Aug., 1918. She began to teach a private school at the age of fifteen years. When seventeen years of age she taught in the public schools of Danville, Va., and later in the high school of that city. She graduated at the Roanoke Female College, Danville, Va., winning the Medal in Mathematics. She



also graduated from the State Normal School, Farmville, Va., and Cornell and Chicago Universities. She taught Mathematics at Roanoke Female College; State Normal School, Farmville, Va., for eight years; Randolph Macon Woman's College, Lynchburg, Va., eight years; and the State College, Athens, Ga., for eight years, after which she was appointed by Governor Hoke Smith State Inspector of Schools for Georgia. She held this position till her death, which occurred in 1918 at Clayton, Ga., her summer home. The women of Georgia erected a Monument to her and inscribed thereon, "Georgia's Greatest Woman."

- (b) Mentora Jane Parrish, b. Dec. 6, 1854, m. James Archer Muse, Callands, Va., her cousin, only son of Thomas Chattin Muse. (See herein for descendants).
- (c) Joseph Walker Parrish, d. 1901, m. Virginia Frizelle, Christiansburg, Va.
- (d) Perkins Parrish, d. in infancy.
- (e) Thomas Parrish, d. in infancy.
- (5) Matilda Ward Walker, d. 1882, unm.
- (6) Mariah Wrenn Walker, d. 1884, unm.
- (7) Thomas Walker, d. unm. in 1861. He was a Lieutenant in the C. S. A. and died a few months after joining his regiment.

## V.

(15) James Sanford Muse (Thomas, John III, John II, John I), b. 1804, d. 1878; m. (1st) Jane Slaughter in Pitts. Co., at the home of Jonathan Graves; m. (2nd) Margaret Slaughter. He emigrated to Tennessee, then to Missouri and later to Texas.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

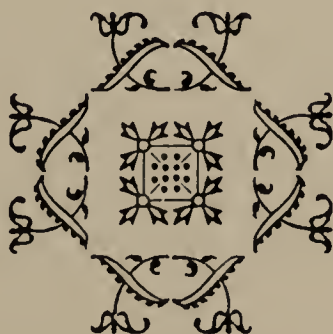
## VI.

- (1) James Martin Muse, unm., killed at Shiloh, C. S. A.
- (2) Thomas Henry Muse, b. 1844, served in Company I, 9th Texas Infantry, C. S. A.; m. Maybelle Bentley (b. 1845). Issue:
  - (a) James Martin Muse, m. Claudia Ackers. Issue: Marguerite, Frances B., and Ruth Muse. They lived in McKinney, Texas.
  - (b) Thomas Henry Muse, unm.
  - (c) Jane Slaughter Muse, unm., McKinney, Tex.
  - (d) Mortimer W. Muse, m. (1st) Elizabeth Chambers; m. (2nd) Maude Harrison. Issue by (1st) marriage: Mortimer W. Muse, of Oklahoma.
  - (e) Edward W. Muse, m. Lillian Wolford. Issue: Maybelle, Edward W., Nellie Lawrence, and Lillian Wolford Muse. They lived in Dallas, Texas.
  - (f) Frances W. Muse, Amarillo, Tex.
  - (g) Roger Bentley Muse, lives in Okla.
  - (h) Joseph Russell Muse, m. Mattie Bruner, Taylor, Tex.
  - (i) Albert M. Muse, m. Florence Crouch.
- (3) Jane Slaughter Muse, d. unm.
- (4) Mildred Maria Muse, b. 1838, d. unm.
- (5) Mary Ellen Muse, m. Samuel Berry. Issue:
  - (a) James Berry.

- (b) Minnie Berry.
- (c) Ethel Berry, m. Dr. Sage, Frisco, Tex.
- (d) Nellie Berry, m. William Bryan, Celine, Tex.
- (e) John W. Berry, m. Alta Bryan.
- (f) G. Taylor Berry, m. Atla Hearne.
- (g) Nora May Berry, m. J. L. Hill. Issue: Elmer, Madeline, and Ruth Hill. They lived in Weatherford, Tex.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (6) Walter S. Muse, d. unkm.
- (7) Judge Philander B. Muse, Dallas, Tex., m. Belle Peabody. Issue: Margie, Philander Walton, Benonine and Mary Grace Muse.\*



---

\*Mrs. Henry Litchfield West, 2701 Connecticut Avenue, Washington, D. C., is preparing a history of the Muse Families of Virginia and Maryland, and she is anxious for the descendants of these families to send her their complete records.



## CHAPTER VII

### SWANSON FAMILY OF VIRGINIA

William Swanson I, b. in 1720, d. probably in Franklin Co., Va., subsequent to 1784, m. Mary McGuire prior to 1747. On Dec. 14, 1750, Randolph Depriest of Gooch. Co., in consideration of £500, conveyed William Swanson of same county 200 acres of land in Gooch. Co. (D. B. 6, p. 115) ; and on Dec. 7, 1752, Daniel Johnson of Gooch. Co. conveyed William Swanson 800 acres on Lickinghole Creek, Gooch. Co. (D. B. 6, p. 268). On June 15, 1752 (D. B. 6, p. 217), William Swanson of St. James Northam Parish, Gooch. Co., conveyed the 200 acre tract to John Waddy of Hanover Co. On Dec. 20, 1757 (D. B. 7, p. 217), William Swanson of *Halifax County* conveyed William McGuire of Gooch. Co. 300 acres, "being a part of a larger tract granted to Daniel Johnson Aug. 15, 1737, and which he deeded to William Swanson," etc. On Dec. 15, 1761, and Oct. 18, 1762 (D. B. 8, pp. 194 & 296), he conveyed the remainder of the 800 acre tract to Wright Moorland of Gooch. Co., and William Inglant of Hanover Co., respectively. These conveyances were signed only by William Swanson, however, at the June Court, 1752 (O. B. 7, p. 137, Gooch. Co.), "Mary, the wife of William Swanson," was privately examined and relinquished her dower in the 200 acre tract which William Swanson deeded to John Waddy. She may have relinquished her dower in the other tracts.

On Nov. 23, 1762 (D. B. 2, p. 108, Bedford Co.), John Haynes of Bedford Co. conveyed William Swanson of Goochland Co. 325 acres in Bedford Co. on the South Branches of Little Otter River.

On Nov. 26, 1762 (D. B. 2, p. 108, Bedford Co.), George Walton of Lunenburg Co. conveyed William Swanson of Goochland Co. 282 acres in Bedford Co. on the branches of Little Otter River.

Under date of Aug. 30, 1763 (B. 35, p. 449, Richmond Land Office, William Swanson patented 320 acres "in the County of Bedford on the branches of Little Otter River." On July 25, 1769 (D. B. 3, p. 315), William Swanson and Mary, his wife, of Bedford Co., and Russell Parish, deeded John George of Hanover Co., St. Martin's Parish, the 325 acre tract. On Sept. 28, 1772 (D. B. 4, p. 402), William Swanson and Mary, his wife, of Pittsylvania Co. conveyed William Carson the 282 acre tract and on Feb. 22, 1773 (D. B. 4, p. 528), they, styling themselves from Pittsylvania Co., conveyed James Buford the 320 acre tract.

On Nov. 25, 1768, Jeremiah Shrasberry of Pitts. Co. conveyed William Swanson of Bedford Co. 400 acres of land in Pitts. Co., lying on both sides of Bull Run and on the same date William



Haynes of Bedford Co. conveyed William Swanson of same county 100 acres on Bull Run. This land was located in the Western part of Pitts. Co., which later became a part first of Henry Co. in 1776, then of Franklin Co. in 1784.

It is of record in "The Douglas Register" that William Swanson married Mary McGuire and that at least two children were born to them while they were living in Gooch. Co., viz; John Swanson, b. Oct. 7, 1757, and Fanny Swanson, b. April 15, 1760, baptized June 8, 1760. On Sept. 13, 1777, William Swanson, Sr., age 57, Nathan Swanson, age 29, and John Swanson, age 20, of Henry Co., Va., took the Oath of Allegiance. In 1780, Nathan, John and William Swanson, Sr., were citizens of Henry Co. and as such took the Oath of Allegiance to the New Commonwealth of Virginia. On Aug. 11, 1767, Nathan M. Swanson, formerly of Goochland Co., was living in Bedford Co. (W. B. 3, p. 132, Bedford Co.). These records indicate that William Swanson, Sr., who married Mary McGuire, moved from Goochland to Halifax, returned to Goochland thence to Bedford and thence to Pittsylvania Co. This William Swanson was most likely the father of the William Swanson who left will in Pitts. Co., which was probated there in 1827. It has been seen above that John Swanson was b. Oct. 7, 1757, and on Sept. 13, 1777, he gave his age as twenty, which indicates that the William Swanson\* who was living in Gooch. from 1752-60, was the same William Swanson who at the age of 57 in 1777 was living in Henry Co., which county was formed from Pittsylvania in 1776.

\*The earliest Swanson record discovered so far in Virginia was Robert Swanson, who came over with John Dennis, Oct. 15, 1649, and who patented 350 acres on the Wicomico River, in Northumberland Co. (Book 2, p. 177, Richmond Land Office). In 1689, Mathew Swanson's name appears on page 3 of the Kingston Parish Book of Gloucester Co. In 1691, John Swanson was a juror in Northumberland Co. (Cavaliers and Pioneers, p. 88).

The following are additional records from Northumberland Co., Va.:

On April 22, 1745, pursuant to an order of Court of April 8, 1745, David Lattimore, Charles Pritchard and William Barrett appraised the estate of Ann Swanson (O. B. 1743-49, p. 82). Richard Swanson vs. Ann Swanson, report returned and ordered recorded June 10, 1745 (O. B. 9, p. 67). At Court held Sept. 9, 1745, Joshua James filed his account of the guardianship of Judith, Betty and Margaret Swanson (O. B. 9, p. 81). The inventory and appraisal of the estate of John Swanson, dec'd, was returned and ordered to be recorded June 18, 1752 (O. B. 10, p. 299). Action of Stephen Swanson vs. David Boyd, July 14, 1752 (O. B. 10, p. 308).

In 1782 and 1784, Asa Swanson, Benjamin Swanson and Stephen Swanson, of Northumberland Co., appear in the U. S. Census as heads of families with 5, 5 and 4 whites, respectively, in their families.

Brunswick County Swanson Records: On June 26, 1731 (b. 14, p. 168, Richmond Land Office). Richard Swanson of Brunswick patented 347 acres of land, "lying and being in the County of Brunswick on both sides of the Little Fork of Red Oak River." On May 2, 1745 (W. B. 2, p. 104, Brunswick Co.), Hugh Williams and others appraised the estate of Edward Swanson, Sarah Swanson was Admr. On April 28, 1783 (O. B. 2, p. 412, Brunswick Co.), James Bailey, Bartlett Sims inventoried and appraised the estate of John Swanson, dec'd. Joice Swanson was Admr. Joice Swanson left will (W. B. 6, p. 188, Brunswick Co.), dated Feb. 11, 1796, pro. Nov. 27, 1798, in which she mentioned granddaughters Billups and Polly Baker Sims, grandsons William Pegram Sims, Millington Sims and John Swanson. She mentioned "all my living children," but he did not name them. She devised her wearing apparel "among my daughters," but did not name them. Son Howell Sims, son-in-law John Nicholson, and friend Thomas Washington were appointed Exrs. On April 1, 1736 (D. B. 1, p. 267, Brunswick Co.), Richard Swanson of St. Andrews Parish conveyed Edward Swanson of same Parish 150 acres. On July 20, 1746 (D. B. 3, p. 206, Brunswick Co.), Richard Swanson and Rebecca, his wife, conveyed John Quarles of Louisa Co. 90 acres, a part of the 347 acres which he patented in 1731. On Oct. 8, 1752 (D. B. 5, p. 383, Brunswick Co.), Samuel Chamberlayne bequeathed certain lands to Mary Swanson. On Nov. 29, 1753, Phillip Swanson purchased 116 acres in Brunswick Co. (D. B. 5, p. 559). On May 20, 1754 (D. B. 5, p. 560), Richard Swanson conveyed Phillip Swanson 100 acres.



## II.

(1) William Swanson II (William I), b. cir. 1750, d. May 25, 1827, m. Ann (d. July 25, 1850), probably Ann Graves of Bedford Co., Va., cir. 1776. The Bible of his son, Col. William Graves Swanson, now (1929) in the possession of Mrs. George A. Wright, Sr. (Mary Henry Swanson), of Palestine, Texas, gives these records, signed by William Swanson:

"William Swanson, my father, departed this life May 25, 1827.

Ann Swanson, my mother, departed this life July 25, 1830.

Francis W. Swanson was born Dec. 10, 1810."

This Bible also contains the birth and death records of the children of William Graves Swanson, which are hereafter given. William Swanson II left will of record in Pitts. Co. (W. B. 1, p. 12), dated Jan. 23, 1827; pro. July 10, 1827. Issue:

## III.

- (1) Col. William Graves Swanson, b. May 11, 1777, in Franklin Co., Va., d. June 13, 1840, in Lowndes Co., Ala., m. Elizabeth Muse (b. May 21, 1779, d. July 16, 1836), dau. of John Muse, June 15, 1801. (M. L. B. Pitts. Co.). (See III-1).

Nov. 22, 1755 (D. B. 55, p. 802), Phillip Swanson and Celia, his wife, conveyed lands to John Lambert. On Nov. 3, 1772 (D. B. 10, p. 512, Brunswick Co.), John Swanson and Joice, his wife, conveyed Daniel Harrison 400 acres, which tract of land was granted to Millington Sims by letters patent dated July 12, 1762.

John Pollard m. Frances Swanson in Prince George Co., Va., Aug. 14, 1788—Cumberland Parish, p. 309.

Amherst County Swanson Records: On May 2, 1774 (D. B. "D", p. 191), John Swanson of Amherst conveyed Alexander Spiers, Trustee, an undivided interest in 111 acres belonging to the said Swanson and Valentine, to secure a debt to Jno. Bowman & Co. of Glasgow in North Britain. Under date of Sept. 17, 1796 (D. B. "H", p. 60), John Swanson, for love and affection for his son, David Swanson, conveyed him 53 acres on the branches of Maple Run of Piney River and on Sept. 29 of the same year (D. B. "H", p. 304), he conveyed this land to Reuben Hudson. John Swanson left will (W. B. 3, p. 540), dated Mar. 13, 1799, pro. April 15, 1799, in which he devised dau. Jane Swanson of the Co. of Caithness, Scotland, 250 acres on Limekiln Creek, 86 acres on Elk Island Creek and 61 acres on Turkey Mountain, all tracts in Amherst Co.; to "children of my brother Francis and sister Ann;" to sons, David, Joseph, John and Gabriel; to friend Dr. James M. Browne. He appointed Dr. James M. Browne and David McDaniel Exrs. In 1812 (D. B. "H", p. 543), Joseph Swanson and Susannah his wife conveyed William Higginbotham a lot in the town of New Glasgow. On July 19, 1823 (D. B. "P", p. 395), Joseph Swanson of Amherst Co. "for the natural love and regard I have for Polly Swanson, wife of my brother John Swanson," deeded her a bay horse and carriage. On Oct. 23, 1819 (D. B. "O", p. 538), Gabriel Swanson and Matilda, his wife, of Franklin Co., Va., conveyed Ichabod Pate "all interest I have in lands in Nelson and Amherst Counties as one of the sons of John Swanson, dec'd, formerly of Amherst Co." etc. Joseph Swanson left will (W. B. 8, p. 355), dated Sept. 5, 1833, pro. Sept. 21, 1833, in which he mentioned the following children: Thomas, William, John T., James M., Charles S., Elizabeth I., Louisa, Joseph, Francis, George W., and Otho Swanson. Otho Swanson left will (W. B. 8, p. 416), dated Mar. 19, 1834, pro. June 16, 1834, in which he devised all of his estate to his mother, brothers and sisters. John Swanson married Mary Knight, dau. of John and Caty Knight, Jan. 28, 1800. Joseph Swanson, m. Susanna Hill (Washington Hill, guardian), Sept. 19, 1806. Samuel B. Swanson, m. Apphia C. Watts, dau. of Nancy F. Kidd, Oct. 18, 1828.

Franklin County Swanson Records: Deed dated Feb. 5, 1787 (D. B. 1, p. 153), from William Swanson to Philimer Sutherland 175 acres on Bull Run in Franklin Co. Con. £100. Deed dated Mar. 24, 1787 (D. B. p. 169), from William Swanson of the County of Henry to John Davis 175 acres on both sides of Bull Run. Con. £150 current money of Va. Deed dated April 30, 1791 (D. B. 2, p. 225), from William Swanson to Humphrey Burdett 18 or 20 acres on Blackwater branches. Con. £5. Deed dated April 30, 1791 (D. B. 2, p. 232), from William Swanson of Bedford Co. to Boize Thurman 420 acres, lying on Blackwater River and Bull Run, "it being all the land I purchased in two surveys adjoining each other containing 420 acres, besides Burdett's land taken off the new survey." Con. £250. Deed dated Feb. 20, 1802 (D. B. 4, p. 353), from William Swanson of Franklin Co., Va., to H. Paige White 140 acres "beginning at White Oak in my own line and adjoining Sutherland's land," etc. Con. £25. Deed dated Oct. 11, 1828 (D. B. 12, p. 317), from William Swanson and Francis Swanson, Exrs. of William Swanson, dec'd, of Pittsylvania Co., to Henry L. Muse of Franklin Co., land on Chestnut Creek, running to its mouth. Con. \$4,005 cash lawful money of Virginia.



- (2) Francis Swanson, d. (Inv. 1852, Book 18, pp. 301, 303, 378, Pitts. Co.); m. Frances Chattin Muse, dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth Tidwell Muse, Nov. 21, 1803 (M. L. B. Pitts. Co.). She left will (W. B. 2, p. 468, Pitts. Co.), pro. July 26, 1856, in which she devised property to her dau., Mary A. S. Finney; gr. son, Francis W. C. Finney. Apps. Sanford R. Finney, Exr. See deed dated Feb. 25, 1873, D. B. 30, p. 374, Franklin Co., from Dudley S. Muse and Mary A. Muse, his wife, to "F. W. C. Finney, S. R. Finney and Mary A. Finney, infant children of Sanford R. Finney, dec'd" . . . "being the land heired by children aforesaid from the estate of Zachariah Finney."
- (3) Mary Swanson, m. Mr. Tuggle prior to 1827.
- (4) Sarah Swanson, m. Thomas Pinkhard, July 20, 1801 (M. L. B. Pitts. Co.).
- (5) Dorothy Swanson, m. Samuel Allen Muse (son of John Muse) Jan. 17, 1803 (M. L. B. Pitts. Co.). (See Muse Family herein for children).
- (6) Elizabeth Swanson, b. June 3, 1790, d. April 11, 1866, m. Henry Lawson Muse (son of Thomas and Elizabeth Tidwell Muse) Dec. 5, 1816 (M. L. B. Pitts. Co.). (See Muse-Hopkins families herein for descendants).
- (7) Frances Swanson, m. Joel Muse (son of John Muse) Nov. 18, 1805, (M. L. B. Pitts. Co.). (See Muse Family herein for descendants)
- (8) Nancy Swanson, m. John Muse, Jr. (son of John Muse, Sr., and brother of Samuel Allen Muse and Joel Muse, who married Dorothy and Frances Swanson) prior to 1827. (See Muse Family herein for children).
- (9) Clary Swanson, m. George Hutcherson, Dec. 3, 1815 (M. L. B. Pitts. Co., with letter consenting to marriage from Wm. Swanson, Sr.).

### III.

(1) **Col. William Graves Swanson** (William II, William I), b. May 11, 1777, in Franklin Co., Va., d. June 13, 1840, in Lowndes Co., Ala., m. Elizabeth Muse (b. May 21, 1779, d. July 16, 1836), dau. of John Muse, June 15, 1801 (M. L. B. Pitts. Co.). See her obituary in the Aug. 2, 1836 issue of the Richmond Whig. The following is his biography, written by his son, Dr. William Graves Swanson:

"The subject of this notice was born in Franklin County, Va., May 11th, 1777, and died in Lowndes County, Alabama, June 13th, 1840. His father moved to Pittsylvania from an adjoining county when he was quite young and settled on Pigg River, where he was reared to manhood. He was married at an early age to Miss Elizabeth Muse (daughter of the late John Muse) and settled in the neighborhood of his father on Pigg River. He subsequently moved to the vicinity of Callands in the same county, where he remained till his removal to Lowndes County, Alabama, which was a few months after the death of his wife, Elizabeth Swanson, who died July 16th, 1836. As soon as he grew up and entered on the broad theatre of life to discharge the duties which he owed to Society and to his Country, he manifested great interest in his country's welfare and never failed to take a decided stand in opposition to such measures as he believed were calculated to oppress his country. And approving such measures, as in his opinion, which were best calculated to promote the glory, honor and prosperity of his beloved country. His first station in the political arena was with the Republican Party (where he always thought he remained). He opposed the Alien and Sedition Laws; supported the elections and administrations of the illustrious patriots and sages, Jefferson, Madison and Monroe; was in favor of the election of Wm. H. Crawford and was opposed to the election of John Q. Adams, who was the President-elect. He supported the election of Andrew Jackson who succeeded John Q. Adams, and supported his administration until he commenced his high handed acts of usurpation, such



as the removal of the public deposits from the United States Banks, his doctrines against the rights of the States as divulged in his famous proclamation against South Carolina, the Force Bill and Expurgation Resolutions. He was in favor of the election of Judge White and opposed the election and the administration of Martin Van Buren, and united with the great Whig Party in 1840 in the support of William Henry Harrison. It may not be improper to remark that he was long and at an early day a warm and devoted admirer of Henry Clay, on an occasion long since he was honored with a seat in the House of Delegates. When Henry Clay was sent from Kentucky as a Commissioner to settle and adjust some matters of controversy then pending and unsettled between the States of Virginia and Kentucky, this great Statesman had occasion to address the Virginia House of Delegates on the subject of his mission. And the subject of this notice was so highly impressed with Clay's intrinsic merit, his great talents and his rare and unrivaled eloquence, that on his return home from the Capital he named his youngest son after him.

He was in favor of the Declaration of War against Great Britain in 1812 and supported all the war measures of the Republican Party, and was ready to defend those measures at the point of the sword. He commanded a company during the war and was ready to march to the post of danger at the call of his country. He was subsequently promoted to the rank of Major and Colonel at a time when none but those having the strongest claims could hope to succeed. He was for many years a member of the County Court of Pittsylvania, which appointment he held until he emigrated to Alabama. He represented Pittsylvania County in the Virginia House of Delegates for eighteen years, making his debut in the House of Delegates during the war at an extra call session held at the Capitol in the month of May, 1813. He would sometimes retire from public life, but in times of high political excitement at the call of his fellow citizens he would again consent to represent them and continued in the full confidence of his constituents up to the moment he emigrated, serving his last session in the House of Delegates in the year 1835 and 1836, it being the last session held previous to his removal.

He had not been long in Alabama when his fellow citizens of Lowndes County, appreciating his worth, called him forth to represent them in the Legislature of his adopted state, at a time of high political excitement, when none but the strongest or most popular men could hope to succeed. and, also, was elected at a time when the country classed as a (Modern) Democratic County, he being the first Whig elected in the county. He served his constituents in the Legislature in the years of 1839 and 1840. On his return home his fellow citizens nominated him a second time to represent them in the councils of the State, but death robbed the public of a faithful servant, society of an ornament, and his surviving children of a devoted and affectionate father.

In all the various relations of life, both public and private, as a husband, parent and master, too high an estimate cannot be placed on his moral worth. He attached himself to no Church, but he lived and died an upright man."

Issue of Col. William Graves and Elizabeth (Muse) Swanson:

#### IV.

- (1) John Swanson, b. Mar. 24, 1802, d. 1882, m. Julia Benson Cook (b. 1802, d. 1868), of Halifax Co., Va. (See IV-1).
- (2) Ann G. Swanson, b. April 30, 1804.
- (3) William Graves Swanson, b. Nov. 5, 1806, d. unm. Sept. 19, 1868, at Palestine, Texas.
- (4) Samuel Allen Swanson, b. June 8, 1809, m. Elizabeth Witcher. Issue:
  - (a) Frank E. Swanson, m. Elizabeth Witcher, of Pitts. Co., Va. Issue: William J., Frank E., Oliver N., Nannie, Catherine, Mary, Clarence and Vincent Swanson.

- (b) Valeria Swanson, m. Major William Reynolds, Pitts. Co., Va. Issue: Dr. S. A., Vincent, William, m. Julia Cook Swanson, and Nannie Kate Reynolds.
  - (c) Nannie Swanson, m. Capt. William Mitchell, Pitts. Co., Va. Issue: Charles Mitchell.
  - (d) James Oliver Swanson, m. Mary Lawrence, Pitts. Co., Va. Issue: William Swanson.
  - (e) Vincent W. Swanson.
  - (f) Dr. W. T. Swanson, m. his cousin, Fannie Benson Swanson, dau. of Francis Archer Swanson.
- (5) Mary E. Swanson, b. Jan. 19, 1813, m. a Mr. Walton; moved to Tenn.
- (6) Francis Archer Swanson, b. June 24, 1817, m. Celia Stallings, Lowndes Co., Ala.
- (7) James Madison Swanson, b. Nov. 8, 1819, in Pitts. Co., Va., d. Mar. 25, 1891, in Palestine, Texas, m. Celia (Stallings) Swanson (b. Jan. 11, 1819, d. Mar. 18, 1891), widow of his brother, Francis Archer Swanson.
- (8) Elizabeth Swanson, m. James Witcher.
- (9) Henry Clay Swanson, b. Jan. 21, 1822, d. May 17, 1906, m. Mary Elizabeth Michaux (b. Feb. 8, 1840, d. Oct. 1, 1868), dau. of William Macon Michaux, Jan. 15, 1865, at Palestine, Texas. Issue:
- (a) Elizabeth (Betty) Swanson, b. Dec. 7, 1856, d. Aug. 29, 1885, m. F. H. Davenport of Palestine, Tex., in 1877.
  - (b) Dora Macon Swanson, b. Aug. 18, 1858, m. Dr. J. Webb Douglas of Hillsboro, N. C. (b. May 19, 1852, d. June 13, 1897), Oct. 21, 1879. Family now lives in Palestine, Texas. Issue:
    - 1. Fannie May Douglas, b. Sept. 2, 1880, m. Tucker Royall (b. Feb. 5, 1877), at Palestine, Texas, Jan. 29, 1901. Issue: Nathaniel Royster Royall, Jr., b. Nov. 21, 1901, m. Frances Niles Kimball, July 25, 1925; Frances Royall, b. Jan. 25, 1904, d. Oct. 25, 1905.
  - (c) Mary Henry Swanson, b. Sept. 6, 1860, m. George A. Wright of Palestine, Texas, Feb. 17, 1885.
  - (d) Fannie Lee Swanson, b. May 8, 1864, d. Sept. 27, 1928, m. Newell Kane of Palestine, Texas, Nov. 26, 1889.
  - (e) Celia Ann Swanson, b. June 23, 1867, d. Oct. 10, 1868.
  - (f) Julia Archer Swanson, b. Oct. 25, 1862, d. in infancy.

#### IV.

(1) John Swanson (William Graves Swanson, William II, William I), b. Mar. 24, 1802, d. 1882, m. Julia Benson Cook (b. 1802, d. 1868) of Halifax Co., Va., cir. 1825. Issue:

#### V.

- (1) Frances Swanson, b. 1826, m. Dr. E. H. Pritchett, both of Pitts. Co., Va., moved to Haynesville, Ala. Issue:
- (a) Dr. J. A. Pritchett (M. D. of Univ. of Va.), m. Elizabeth Cook of Haynesville, Ala.
  - (b) Francis Edward Pritchett, m. C. P. Rogers, Lethohatchee, Lowndes Co., Ala.
  - (c) Lucy Betty Pritchett, m. Dr. J. C. Kilgore, Austin, Tex.
- (2) Dr. William Graves Swanson, b. 1828, d. 1855, at Swansonville, Va. Graduated in medicine from Toulane University, N. O.
- (3) John Muse Swanson, b. 1828, d. 1914, m. Catherine Rebecca Pritchett (b. 1834, d. 1873), dau. of Major John Pritchett of Brunswick Co., Va.,



in 1859. He was born near Callands, Va., but at an early date his father moved to what is now Swansonville, Va. He was educated in the public schools of his county and "The Floyd Academy" at Floyd, Va. At the age of sixteen he was sent South to sell the tobacco which was manufactured on his father's plantation. He soon succeeded his father in this business, in which he was very successful, accumulating a large fortune for his day and time. During the War Between the States he served in the Virginia Cavalry. Like most of the wealthy Southern Planters, he lost his entire fortune during his absence in the Army. After the close of the War he continued the manufacture of tobacco, mercantile business and farming till his death. His wife was educated at "Lee's School for Young Ladies," Leesburg, N. C., and at "Greensboro Female College," Greensboro, N. C. She was noted for her brilliant mind and her outstanding hospitality. Issue:

- (a) William Graves Swanson, b. 1860, d. 1914; educated at the University of Alabama.
- (b) Claude Augustus Swanson, m. (1st) Elizabeth Lyon in 1894, m. (2nd) Mrs. Cunningham Hall, sister of his first wife, in 1923. "b. Swansonville, Pitts. Co., Va., Mar. 31, 1862; A. B. Randolph-Macon Coll., 1885; LL. B., U. of Va., 1886; engaged in practice at Chatham, Va. Member 53rd to 58th Congresses (1893-1905), 5th Va. Dist.; re-elected to 59th Congress, but resigned; Gov. of Va., 1906-10; appt'd U. S. Senator, Aug. 1, 1910, for unexpired term (1910-11) of John W. Daniel, dec'd; re-appointed Mar. 4, 1911, until meeting of General Assembly, which elected him for unexpired term ending Mar. 3, 1917; re-elected terms 1917-23, 1923-29. Democrat. Home: Chatham, Va." (Who's Who in America, 1926-27).
- (c) John Pritchett Swanson, b. 1863, d. Sept. 27, 1929, bu. at Swansonville, Va., m. Annie Estes of Lovington, Va., in 1891. At the time of his death he was a steward of his Church, Vice-President of the Commercial Bank and President of Park Place Mercantile Corporation. No issue.
- (d) Annie Blanche Swanson, b. 1865.
- (e) Sallie Hill Swanson, b. 1867.
- (f) Julia Swanson, b. 1868.
- (g) Henry Clay Swanson, b. 1870, warehouse business of Danville, Va., m. Ella Cousins, Callands, Va., 1904.
- (4) Jarrett Cook Swanson, b. 1831, d. 1889, m. Julia Trotter. Issue:
  - (a) Georgia Swanson, b. 1864, formerly President McGhee College, Woodville, Miss. (Now of Valley Institute, Park, Texas).
  - (b) Samuel A. Swanson, b. 1866, Navasota, Texas, m. Mary Venable.
  - (c) James Trotter Swanson, b. 1868, Navasota, Texas.
  - (d) Julia Cook Swanson, Navasota, Texas, m. William Reynolds.
- (5) Julia Graves Swanson, b. 1832, m. Joseph Francis.
- (6) Francis Archer Swanson, b. 1836, d. 1914, m. Sarah A. Payne, dau. of J. W. Payne, at Whitmell, Va. Issue:
  - (a) Fannie Benson Swanson, m. her cousin, Dr. W. T. Swanson, son of Samuel Allen Swanson, Whitmell, Va.
  - (b) Lucy Payne Swanson, m. Daniel H. Norman, Chatham, Va., husband of her deceased sister, Mary.
  - (c) John Edward Swanson, m. Margaret Worsic, Nashville, Tenn.
  - (d) Mary Swanson, m. Daniel H. Norman. Issue: Belle, Bessie Payne, Frank and George Halcourt Norman.
  - (e) Sallie Archer Swanson, m. F. C. Beverley, of Big Stone Gap, Va.

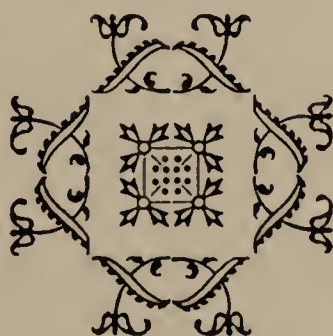


HONORABLE CLAUDE AUGUSTUS SWANSON  
*Governor of Virginia, 1906-1910; United States Senator, 1911-*





- (7) Samuel Allen Swanson, b. 1838, killed in Battle of Seven Pines, C. S. A.
- (8) James Madison Swanson, b. 1840, m. Josephine Inge.
- (9) Elizabeth Muse Swanson, b. 1841, m. Dr. E. H. Pritchett, who m. (1st) her sister, Frances. Issue:
  - (a) Edward Hill Pritchett, Hayneville, Ala.
  - (b) Nell Pritchett, m. Judge E. P. Thomas, Montgomery, Ala.
- (10) Mary Hemie Swanson, b. 1843, d. 1904, m. John William Payne of Whitmell, Va.





## CHAPTER VIII

### DESCENDANTS OF JOHN HOPKINS OF HANOVER COUNTY, VIRGINIA

This John Hopkins left a will in Hanover Co., dated Aug. 29, 1765, pro. July 3, 1766. Practically all of the records of Hanover County were burned during the War Between the States, hence it has not been possible to ascertain his parentage. A copy of his will, which was later burned, was sent to Henry Laurens Hopkins, his grandson, in 1862. It has been said by some of his descendants that this John was the son of Dr. Arthur Hopkins, but this is not a fact—which may be clearly seen by glancing at the records of the children of Dr. Arthur Hopkins, which show, among other things, that Dr. Samuel Hopkins, oldest son of Dr. Arthur Hopkins, was born about 1725 and was married Jan. 25, 1750, and that certain lands which Dr. Arthur deeded his son John in Goochland Co., Mar. 18, 1755 (D. B. 6, p. 457), were deeded to his (John's) son, George W. Hopkins, Sept. 12, 1794 (D. B. 16, p. 368). John Hopkins' (of Hanover) son, Rev. Charles Hopkins, was b. 1736, as will be seen hereafter.

It is possible that John Hopkins of Hanover was a brother of Dr. Arthur Hopkins of Goochland Co., as in a deed he is styled "Arthur Hopkins of St. Paul's Parish, Hanover Co., Physician." He m. Susanna———, and his will (vide will in last chapter of this work), mentions nine children, as follows:

#### II.

- (1) John Hopkins, b. cir. 1735, d. Nov. 3, 1775, m. Sarah Thomas, of Georgia. (See II-1).
- (2) David Hopkins, b. cir. 1739, d. 1816, m. Mary Bowles, of Hanover Co., Va. (See II-2).
- (3) Rev. Charles Hopkins, b. 1736, d. 1807, m. (1st) Miss Shelton, or a Miss Pollard, of Hanover Co.; m. (2nd) Elizabeth Anderson. On Nov. 28, 1749 (D. B. "A", p. 363, Louisa Co., Va.), John Tail of Saint Martin's Parish, Louisa Co., conveyed 400 A. of land in Louisa Co., Parish of Fredericksville, on Camp Creek, to John Hopkins, of St. Martins' Parish, of Hanover Co., Va. This is the same land which John Hopkins devised to his sons, Rev. Charles and Peter Hopkins. (See II-3).
- (4) Frances Hopkins. It has been said that she m. Littleberry Leftwich in Bedford Co., Va., in 1778. This is most improbable. See discussion under Francis Hopkins. A Frances Hopkins m. James Guillam in Gooch. Co., Dec. 16, 1772. (Vide "The Douglas Register").
- (5) Mary Hopkins. It has been stated that she m. Col. John Otey of New Kent and Bedford Cos., Va. This is most improbable. See discussion under Francis Hopkins.
- (6) Peter Hopkins, left will in Louisa Co. (W. B. 3, p. 292), dated Oct. 5, 1779, pro. April 12, 1790, in which he devises "unto my loving wife, Mary Hopkins, 200 A. of land which I now live on, lying on Bunches

Creek in Louisa Co," etc., also gives her all of his personal property. Witnesses to will were, William Harris, John Bradley and Samuel Harris; appoints wife Mary, Exrx. (Vide will of Rev. Charles Hopkins in which he refers to "my right in my brother, Peter Hopkins' legacy, who died without heirs," etc. Robert Hughes sued a Peter Hopkins in an action of Debt, Aug. 25, 1763, in Amelia Co. (O. B. 1763, p. 23). A Mary Hopkins m. John M. Haden, Dec. 7, 1790. Mary Hopkins writes a note to the Clerk stating that she is of lawful age and desires that he issue license to Mr. Haden. (M. L. B. Louisa Co., Va.). She was probably the widow of Peter Hopkins.

- (7) William Hopkins, d. prior to Oct. 17, 1770. The records indicate that he died without issue, even though he may have been married. His father, John Hopkins' will provided in part: "I give and bequeath to my son William Hopkins, after my wife's death, my land and plantation whereon I now live," etc. In another paragraph his will provides: "I will that if either of my children should die leaving no lawful issue *the so given* shall be divided between the survivors." In the Power of Attorney given by David Hopkins of the Province of South Carolina to Jonathan Patterson, Jr., of Lunenburg Co., Va., dated Oct. 17, 1770, he authorized his attorney "to sell and dispose of *all my right and title* in and to one certain tract of land, lying in the County of Hanover, whereon John Hopkins, deceased, lived and devised in his will to his son William, also to dispose of one tract of land in the County of Albemarle, lying in the North Garden."
- (8) Elizabeth Hopkins, m. Isaac Freeman, subsequent to 1765, d. s. p., Rev. Charles Hopkins, in his will, refers "to my sister, Elizabeth, who m. Isaac Freeman," etc.
- (9) Sarah Hopkins. No record.

## II.

(1) **John Hopkins** (John of Hanover), b. cir. 1735, d. Nov. 3, 1775. He patented land under King George III, which was then in Craven Co., S. C., near what is now the little village of Hopkins, in 1764 and 1775. He was a man of means, as his old account book shows many loans in gold to various individuals. He is buried in the family cemetery at Hopkins, S. C. He m. Sarah Thomas, of Ebenezer, Ga., cir. 1760. Issue:

## III.

- (1) David Hopkins, b. Feb. 8, 1763, d. Mar. 3, 1781. He enlisted in the Rev. War Dec. 1, 1779, and was a gallant soldier. He was mortally wounded in the Battle of Bright's Bluff, S. C., and in delirium rushed the British guard who was standing in an open door of the second story of the building, thus throwing both himself and the guard to the ground, resulting in death of both. His brave and spirited mother rode all the way from Hopkins to Bright's Bluff on horseback in order to reach her wounded son. He was survived by his wife, who was Amy Tucker, and infant son, David. The little son died at the age of 4 yrs.
- (2) John Hopkins, b. Jan. 12, 1765, d. 1832, m. Amy Goodwyn, June 22, 1788. (See III-2).
- (3) William Hopkins, b. Feb. 9, 1767, m. Mary Hopkins, Mar. 20, 1787. (See III-3).
- (4) Mary G. Hopkins, b. June 19, 1769, m. Francis Epps Goodwyn, her cousin, Nov. 6, 1783, and left issue.



- (5) Sarah Thomas Hopkins, b. Jan. 26, 1772, m. William Goodwyn, Feb. 26, 1788. Issue:
  - (a) Silvia Portrys Goodwyn, m. and left issue.
- (6) James Hopkins, M. D., b. April 1, 1774, d. July 2, 1844, m. Keziah Goodwyn (widow of Jesse Goodwyn, her 1st cousin). Issue:
  - (a) James Hopkins, d. young.
  - (b) Keziah Hopkins, m. Joseph Brevard, d. s. p.
  - (c) Caroline Hopkins, m. Theodore Brevard, d. s. p.
- (7) Thomas Hopkins, b. Mar. 26, 1775, d. Oct. 30, 1811, m. Elizabeth English, Feb. 2, 1800. (See III-7).

### III.

(2) **John Hopkins** (John, John of Hanover), b. Jan. 12, 1765, d. 1832. He served in the Rev. War in Col. Brandie's Reg't. (See copy from Gen. Sumter's Brigade Records, Rev. Soldiers in State House, S. C.). Soon after enlisting he was taken prisoner, but later paroled. On June 22, 1788, he was m. to Amy Goodwyn, dau. of William and Mary (Hart) Goodwyn (d. Sept. 29, 1842) of Dinwiddie Co., Va. He built the old family homestead, "Cabin Branch," which still stands (the second oldest house in that community), and is owned by his grand-daughter, Sarah Thomas Hopkins. He represented his county in the S. C. Legislature, became a leader in his county and was Lt. Gov. of his State. Issue:

### IV.

- (1) Mary Goodwyn Hopkins, b. May 9, 1789, m. Joel Adams.
- (2) John Hopkins, b. Dec. 26, 1791.
- (3) David Thomas Hopkins, b. July 6, 1802, d. Dec. 30, 1836, m. Frances Tucker, dau. of Isaac and Sarah Adams Tucker, Nov. 9, 1826. (See IV-3).
- (4) William Hopkins, b. Jan. 16, 1794.
- (5) James Hopkins, d. young.
- (6) Uriah Goodwyn Hopkins, d. young.
- (7) Sarah Thomas Hopkins, b. Aug. 1, 1805, d. unm. June 10, 1842.
- (8) Emma Goodwyn Hopkins, b. Oct. 22, 1808, d. July 22, 1868, m. William Hopkins (b. April 8, 1805), son of Thomas Hopkins, her 1st cousin, May 30, 1833. (See III-7, IV-3 for descendants).

### IV.

(3) **David Thomas Hopkins** (John, John, John of Hanover), b. July 6, 1802, d. Dec. 30, 1836, m. Frances Tucker, dau. of Isaac and Sarah Adams Tucker, Nov. 9, 1826. Issue:

- (1) James T. Hopkins, m. (1st) Caroline Adams; m. (2nd) Anne Houston, of Florida.
- (2) John David Hopkins, b. Dec. 15, 1827, d. Nov. 15, 1866, m. Octavia Theodosia Chappell (b. April 6, 1829, d. cir. 1880), dau. of Col. Joell Chappell, first Congressman from Richland, S. C. District, Nov. 12, 1850. Issue:
  - (a) John Chappell Hopkins, b. Oct. 16, 1851, m. Emma McRee.
  - (b) Frances Hopkins, b. May 28, 1854, d. 1894; on July 11, 1882, m. her cousin, James Hopkins Adams, Jr., son of James Hopkins

Adams, who was Gov. of S. C. and a son of Harry Walker Adams by his marriage to Jane Margaret Scott, dau. of Lemuel and Jane (Ross) Scott. Issue:

1. Frances Hopkins Adams, b. Oct. 2, 1887. Now living in Montgomery, Ala.
  2. Paul Chappell Adams, b. Jan. 17, 1895, d. Oct. 22, 1916, unm.
  3. Jane Scott Adams, b. May 22, 1882, m. James Peter Garick of Hopkins, S. C.
  4. William Ray Adams, b. May 28, 1892, m. Mary Avis Pruitt.
  5. Agnes Walker Adams, b. 1890, d. 1891.
  6. James Hopkins Adams, b. 1894, d. 1895.
- (c) Mary Eugenia Hopkins, b. Sept. 14, 1856, d. 1858.
- (d) Marion Chappell Hopkins, b. April 28, 1859, d. Jan. 17, 1925, m. Evelyn Lewis Felder.
- (e) James Tucker Hopkins, b. Nov. 2, 1861, d. 1910, unm.

Gov. James Hopkins Adams, father of James Hopkins Adams, Jr., above, who m. Frances Hopkins, was b. Mar. 15, 1812, d. July 13, 1861, m. Jane Margaret Scott (b. Nov. 4, 1812), dau. of Lemuel and Jane (Ross) Scott, April 10, 1832. Gov. Adams had the following children: Harry Walker, b. Jan. 17, 1833, d. about 1891; Joel Randolph, b. April 13, 1834, d. Aug. 28, 1875, m. Kate Sarah Henderson, April 14, 1857; Warren, b. Nov. 28, 1837, d. Nov. 5, 1881, m. Nathalie Hayward; James Hopkins, b. Nov. 8, 1848, d. Feb., 1894, m. Jannie Hopkins, July 11, 1882; Mary, b. Jan. 3, 1836, m. John Hamden Brooks, Jan. 24, 1856; Laura, b. Jan. 4, 1844, m. Hobart Hanahan, July 6, 1865; Ellen, b. Aug. 21, 1846, m. Iredell Jones; Jane, b. June 26, 1841, m. John Hamden Brooks; and Caroline Adams, m. Louis Le Cont, of Hopkins, S. C., who have 4 children, Eva, Margaret, Caroline and Louis.

Gov. Adams was the son of Harry Walker Adams, by his marriage to Mary Howell Hart Goodwyn. Harry Walker Adams m. (2nd) Martha (Patsy) Hopkins, dau. of William and Mary (Hopkins) Hopkins, but there was no issue by this marriage.

Gov. James Hopkins Adams is buried in St. John's Episcopal Churchyard, which is located about 16 miles from Columbia, S. C., between Congaree and Hopkins, S. C. His tomb bears the following inscription:

"James Hopkins Adams, born Mar. 15, 1812, graduated at Yale College 1831, elected member of House of Representatives of South Carolina 1834 and Senator 1850, Governor of the Commonwealth 1854. Member of the Convention of the people 1860. Commissioner of South Carolina to the Government 1861. Died July 13, 1861.

Endowed by nature with an understanding of high order, he improved it with care and rose to a position of eminence at a period illustrious for genius and intellect. Urged by an ardent patriotism, he devoted his energies to the cause of Carolina and the South, and few among us labored with equal success. He achieved the greater glory of a victory over the world, and was comforted in death by the Christian's hope and confidence. This monument is erected in memory of his virtues."

### III.

(3) William Hopkins (John, John of Hanover), b. Feb. 9, 1767, d. Dec. 5, 1821, m. Mary Hopkins (dau. of Col. David and Mary (Bowles) Hopkins, his 1st cousin) Mar. 20, 1787. Issue:

### IV.

- (1) Patience Anderson Hopkins, b. June 2, 1791.
- (2) Sarah T. Hopkins, b. Mar. 20, 1795, m. Jesse Howell Goodwyn. They



left S. C. in the fall of 1847, stopped in Alabama in spring, made crop. Started on journey in fall, reached Vicksburg following spring, made another crop, resumed travel in fall and crossed Red River at Shreveport, La., 1st of Jan., 1849, and settled in DeSota Parish, now Gloster, La. Issue: (14 in all, 3 died unm.).

- (a) Mary Howell Hart Goodwyn, m. John Alfred Ross, Fairfield Co., S. C.
- (b) Sarah Goodwyn, d. young in S. C.
- (c) Martha Anderson H. Goodwyn, d. young in S. C.
- (d) Keziah Epps Goodwyn, m. (1st) Michael Lafret; (2nd) B. F. Wharton.
- (e) Jesse L. Goodwyn, d. unm. in Columbia, S. C.
- (f) Caroline Hopkins Goodwyn, d. young in S. C.
- (g) John Goodwyn, d. young in S. C.
- (h) William Goodwyn, d. young in S. C.
- (i) James Hopkins Goodwyn, d. unm. in New Orleans, La.
- (j) Ella Virginia Goodwyn, m. Labon Llewelyn Tomkies. Issue:
  1. Labon Llewelyn Tomkies, d. in Shreveport, La., May 20, 1910, unm.
  2. Hopkins Tomkies, d. age 2 yrs., 1860.
  3. Hoyle Tomkies, d. Dec. 27, 1916, m. Daisy Allison, Stoney Point, N. Y. No issue.
  4. Jesse Goodwyn Tomkies, m. Ann Allison, Stoney Point, N. Y., d. Oct. 7, 1919, leaving one dau., Anna Virginia Tomkies, now Mrs. Stuart Lyle, Great Neck, L. I., N. Y.
  5. Sallie Epps Tomkies, m. Henry John Eaton Lancaster, of London, England.

(3) Mary Thompson Hopkins, b. Nov. 29, 1796.

(4) William Hopkins, b. June 12, 1800.

(5) Martha (Patsy) Hopkins, m. Harry Walker Adams, who was his (2nd) wife. She was the step-mother of James Hopkins Adams, b. Mar. 15, 1812, d. July 13, 1861, who was at one time Governor of S. C. Gov. Adams' mother was Mary Howell Hart Goodwyn. Gov. Adams had only one son, James Hopkins Adams, Jr., who m. his cousin, Frances Hopkins, dau. of John David and Octavia (Chappell) Hopkins. (See under David Thomas Hopkins, IV-3, V-2-b for descendants).

### III.

(7) Thomas Hopkins (John, John of Hanover), b. Mar. 26, 1775, d. Oct. 30, 1811, m. Elizabeth English, dau. of Joshua and Sarah (Adamson) English, at Richland, S. C., Feb. 2, 1800. Issue:

### IV.

(1) John English Hopkins, b. Mar. 4, 1801, d. unm., July 14, 1825.

(2) Thomas Hopkins, "a noted Duelist," b. Aug. 29, 1803, d. Sept. 10, 1831.

(3) William Hopkins, b. April 8, 1805, d. Nov. 7, 1865, m. (1st) Emma Goodwyn Hopkins (b. Oct. 22, 1808, d. July 22, 1868), his 1st cousin, dau. of John and Amy Goodwyn Hopkins, at "Cabin Branch," S. C., May 30, 1833. He was a member of the Secession Convention and a signer of the Ordinance of Secession of S. C., and a General of the State Militia. Issue:

- (a) John Hopkins, d. young.

- (b) William Hopkins, b. April 30, 1834, d. in infancy.
- (c) Thomas Hopkins, b. Oct. 6, 1837, d. 1849.
- (d) David Hopkins, b. Nov. 11, 1838, d. Aug. 27, 1895, m. Addie M. Rembert (b. Jan. 24, 1839, d. April 5, 1923), dau. of Col. James English and Sarah (Martin) Rembert, in July, 1859, at Sumter, S. C. Issue:
  - 1. Thomas David Hopkins, b. Aug. 13, 1860, d. unm. Mar. 27, 1888.
  - 2. Emma G. Hopkins, d. in infancy.
  - 3. James Rembert Hopkins, M. D., Hopkins, S. C., b. May 14, 1864, m. Grace Clarkson, April 15, 1888, at St. John's Church, Richland, S. C. He graduated at University Louisville, Ky.; served in S. C. Legislature, 1898-1900. Issue:
    - a. Thomas David Hopkins, Hopkins, S. C., b. Mar. 7, 1889, m. Catherine Palmer (b. Dec. 30, 1888), Sept. 12, 1911, at Charleston, S. C. Issue: James Rembert, Jr., b. Oct. 10, 1912; Thomas David, Jr., b. Sept. 2, 1913; Porcher Palmer, b. Sept. 5, 1914; Alicia H., b. June 3, 1917; William Q., b. June 12, 1920; Paul Trapier, b. Aug. 19, 1922; and David Hopkins, b. Nov. 9, 1924.
- (e) James Hopkins, b. Nov. 24, 1839, d. July 23, 1904, m. Mattie M. Magruder.
- (f) English Hopkins, b. Mar. 11, 1842, d. Feb. 7, 1918, m. Laura Jervey Smith and is survived by 2 daus. and 6 sons.
- (g) Amy Goodwyn Hopkins, b. Jan. 31, 1845, d. April, 1896, unm.
- (h) Benjamin Franklin Hopkins, d. unm.
- (i) Sarah Thomas Hopkins, b. June 21, 1851, d. Jan. 22, 1927.
- (4) James Hopkins, d. young.
- (5) Charles Edward Hopkins, d. young.
- (6) Benjamin Franklin Hopkins, d. unm. 1861.
- (7) Mary Elizabeth Hopkins, m. Lemuel Boykin, of Camden, S. C.

## II.

(2) **David Hopkins** (John of Hanover), b. cir. 1739, d. (left will dated Mar. 2, 1813, pro. Feb. 8, 1816, of record in Union Co., S. C.), m. Mary Bowles, dau. of Thomas and Sarah Bowles of Hanover Co., cir. 1763. On Aug. 19, 1758, he patented 79 A. in Albemarle Co., Va., in North Garden, and 430 A. in Lunenburg Co. July 7, 1763. From Oct. 6, 1760, to Dec. 10, 1767, he received five different conveyances to real estate in Lunenburg Co., Va., and from Nov. 10, 1763, to Nov. 18, 1770, he and his wife, Mary, conveyed six separate tracts of land to various parties. By a Power of Attorney (D. B. 11, p. 430, Lunenburg Co.), dated Oct. 17, 1770, to Jonathan Patterson, Jr., of Lunenburg Co., Colony of Virginia, David Hopkins of the Province of South Carolina authorized Jonathan Patterson, Jr., his attorney, among other things, "to sell and dispose of all my right and title in and to one certain tract of land, lying in the County of Hanover, whereon John Hopkins, deceased, lived, and devised in his will to his son William, also to dispose of one tract of land in the County of Albemarle, lying in the North



Garden," etc. This, with other records, clearly proves that he was a son of John Hopkins of Hanover Co., who left will which was probated therein July 3, 1766.

There is a record in the U. S. Pension Bureau, which states that David Hopkins enlisted in the Revolutionary War from South Carolina in 1777 at the age of 38 years, was recorded as a native of Virginia, and as being 5 ft. 6 in. high. He registered for service in the War of the American Revolution early in the year 1775 and soon thereafter was elected 2nd Lt. in the 3rd S. C. Reg't. In June, 1775, he was elected 1st Lt. in the same Reg't by the Provincial Congress; was promoted to a Captaincy in 1778, and elected Lt. Col. under Col. John Winn, near the close of the war and served with this rank till the end of the war.

The Act establishing County Courts for South Carolina was passed in 1785. Preceding that date the Courts were held in Charleston, and it imposed great hardship and expense upon the inhabitants of the upper portion of the State to attend; therefore, for the relief of the people the County Courts were established.

The first term of said Court was held for Chester County on the 19th day of April, 1785. The Courts were presided over by Gentleman Justices, who held office for two years. They were appointed and commissioned by the Governor. David Hopkins was the 7th Gentleman Justice who was appointed for Chester County.

Will of David Hopkins (son of John Hopkins of Hanover).

In the name of God:—I, David Hopkins, of the State of South Carolina, Chester District, being weak of body but perfect of mind and memory, thanks be given to God, calling unto mind the mortality of my body and knowing that it is appointed for all men once to die, do make and ordain this my last will and testament, that is to say principally and first of all I give, recommend my soul to Almighty God, that gave it, and my body I recommend to the earth to be buried in a Christian like manner at the discretion of my Executors and touching such worldly estate where with it has pleased God to bless me in this life, I give and demise and dispose of the same in the following manner and form:

First, it is my wish and desire that my son Ferdinand Hopkins, whom I do constitute, make and ordain my whole and sole executor, will support and maintain my wife, Mary, and her sister Anna, as comfortable as circumstances will allow as long as they live.

Secondly, and lastly, as all of my other children, namely: Newton, Mary and George Washington, have been advanced with negroes and other property as they married off, I do now give and bequeath to my son, Ferdinand Hopkins, all and singular my lands and tenements of whatever description or place they lie in the United States of America or Europe by him freely to be possessed and enjoyed by him, his heirs, executors, administrators and assignees forever and do herewith utterly disallow, revoke and dismiss all, every other former wills, testaments, legacies, bequests and executors, by, in or any wise before named willed or bequeathed, ratifying and confirming this and no other to be my last will and testament.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this second day of March, one thousand eight hundred and thirteen (1813) being the thirty-seventh and thirty-eighth of American Independence.

(Signed) David Hopkins.

Signed, sealed and published, pronounced and declared by the said David Hopkins as his last will and testament in the presence of us, whom in his presence and in the presence of each other have hereunto subscribed our names.

Witnesses: Charles Sims, W. Sims, and Charles S. Sims.

Probated eighth of February, 1816, of record in Chester Co., S. C.

### Letter from Col. David Hopkins to Capt. Charles Sims.

Oct. 8, 1779.

State of Georgia,  
Headquarters within sight of Savannah Town.

Dear & loving Friend: I gladly embrace the opportunity of this limited chance to write to you, though not so fully as I could wish. We are in a fair way to take Savannah Town, for we have opened three batteries which consist of twenty odd pieces of cannon and thirteen mortars, which have been well served for three days past and still continues. Several houses in town are burned. The enemy lies close in the redoubts. I hope in a few days we shall have town and every villian in it, for I think they are safely surrounded. We have about ten thousand men and all in high spirits and determined for victory. I have been very ill with the Yellow Fever, tho' am somewhat amended tho' very weak. I have been excessively ill, tho' the promising view of conquests keeps up my spirits. Tho' our fatigues are very hard, I can cheerfully inform you that we are much superior in heavy mettle to the enemy, which is a very great advantage to us. The enemy has sallied out on us three different times, tho' have been repelled with considerable loss, also two field pieces. I have been an eye witness to the above. Haste obliges me to conclude with omitting many particulars which I could gladly insert to you if I had time. I have enclosed a memorandum or will to you, which I am well assured you will serve me in as well as tho' I was present. With nothing more but my best wishes to you and yours. This from your loving and affectionate friend till death.

D. Hopkins.

To Capt. Charles Sims, on Tiger River. Per favor of Mr. J. Foster.

Here follows three letters from Col. David Hopkins to his sons in which are given interesting details concerning the battles of Fish Dam Ford and Blackstock. Also Captain Charles Sims' statement, which is supplementary to the letters which are of record in Deed Book "B," pp. 438 to 444, Chester Co., S. C.:

Tyger River, Mrs. Anderson's. Nov. 9th, 1780.

Dear Sons:—Last Tuesday night or rather Wednesday morning, we were attacked by the British part of Tarlton's core, commanded by Major Wins at the Fish dam Ford on Broad river. We kept the ground though with difficulty as we had a number of Tories among us. I am doubtful. I have lost my favorite boy, Morrise, when the action commenced, he was lying at a fire some distance from me, and attempted to get to me and fell in with the British Cavalry, where he was shot and bayoneted in such a manner that I believe there is very little hope of his recovery, which is a loss. I particularly feel as I am now destitute of servant, only at will, although I have boys that are very obliging. But under slender restrictions the enemy has covered the greatest part of the State though I think our move to the fish dam is much in our favor, as it has put it in our power to remove the property taken by the enemy



and now re-taken to any of the sister states, where, perhaps, it may be secured to the proprietor, or to him, or those he may direct it to and as I have been so unfortunate as to lose my all, except my land, and have now re-taken my negroes. I prevailed on Captain Charles Sims to take the negroes with his to Virginia, and have his positive promise to deliver them to you two at Mr. James Glenn's in Cumberland county, in the State of Virginia. I have furnished him with three valuable beast in order to carry the baggage and young negroes, which I expect you will receive with the negroes. There are in number seventeen. A list of their names I have inclosed to you, and if it is in your power to secure them from the enemy or dispose of them, if you find it advisable, for I look on it to be so much dragged out of the fire, and all your own, if you can save them, therefore, do whatever you think best and as to property, here I have not the least idea of it, however, I hope it may not be the case in Virginia where you are. And as you have able advisers, I would earnestly recommend you not to neglect that part, as you are both young and have never had any opportunity of being acquainted with the cares of the world. There is Captain William Thompson, Mr. David Anderson, Mr. Martha Sims, Mr. Nathan Glenn, or Mr. James Glenn, all who are our near relatives, and men to be confided in and who will with cheerfulness give you the best counsel.

I have nothing more at present that I now recollect, and hastily oblige me to conclude, as we are now under marching orders. I shall write to you every opportunity, and hope you will not neglect doing the same by me.

From your loving father till death.

D. Hopkins.

Addressed to Mr. Ferdinand Hopkins and Newton Hopkins, State of Virginia, Cumberland County.

#### Statement of Capt. Chas. Sims.

Personally appeared Charles Sims, Esq., one of the justices of Union county, who being sworn, maketh oath that during the British, being in the neighborhood of Liless Ford Showers (?) February, he being then a prisoner of war to the British on parole, he went to the quarters of General Sumter, on Tiger river, and there obtained a certificate for the removal of his negroes and those of Col. David Hopkins,' to the State of Virginia, and when the negroes of Col. David Hopkins' were given to him, having been taken by the British and re-taken, it was the expressed orders and request of Col. Hopkins to the deponent, to deliver the said negroes, being in number seventeen, or thereabout, to his sons Ferdinand Hopkins, and Newton Hopkins, and that he freely, voluntarily, and positively, give them the said negroes, to all intents and purposes the substance of which declaration is mentioned in a letter Rote By the Said Colo. Hopkins dated November 9th, 1780, and to the signing of which the Deponent also Swears.

Charles Sims.

Sworn Before me this 6th August, 1780, P. Bremar, J. P.

S. Carolina, Fort Lacey, Decr. 20, 1780.

My Dear Sons:

I find times are much worse than when you left South Carolina last. The enemy has had possession of all I possessed and am told had come to a conclusion of the division of the negroes and plantation and even under cover of the British which made them think all quite safe they had taken off only five of the negroes and they on Fergusons defeat were left to themselves and choose to come home and on Tuesday evening the 7th of last month Genl. Sumter arrived at the Fish Dam Ford on Broad River, and the next morning about one o'clock were attacked by the British a part of Tarlton's Core their number from the best information were about two hundred and sixty. Our number consisted of about three hundreds or upwards they attacked us with



their Cavalry in front, however after contest of about an hour the enemy saw cause to quit the ground with the loss of 27 killed wounded and taken and their Commanding Officer Major Winns wounded and taken amongst the rest, they have seven killed, on the ground and four died of their wounds. The evening, we lost 5 men killed and six wounded, my Boy Morris whom I so much esteemed, I believe is mortally wounded as he is shot between the body and shoulder and bayoneted in three different places in the body. The next day we advanced as far as Tyger River and after crossing it encamped on the So. Side then we had our neighborhood under cover which occasioned a small opening for those who had recovered, or had property that they wished out of the way of the enemies to make a venture. Capt. Charles Sims concluded to run his negroes for Virginia I prevailed on him to agree to try to take mine with his, and told him to take them to you if possible. But in case it should happen other ways, to place them as safe as he possible could till he could see you, which he said he would be sure to do if he got his negroes in safe as he should go by your uncle Glenns where you board. I also told him to be sure to tell you that if you could possibly save the negroes from the enemy that all and every of them should be yours absolute right and property. I am informed that Capt. Sims has left the negroes on the Yadkin River opposite the Moravian Town if it should be the case, perhaps he may leave his negroes on the way or stay with them so long that you may lose yours. Therefore I have this opportunity by Mr. Stogden who tells me he is a going into Virginia immediately and with all the speed he possibly can, and through the neighborhood where you are he has promised me either to call at Mr. Glenns and deliver this letter to you with his own hand, or to be sure to send it to you by a safe hand, and if it should be the first account you have had of the negroes I would recommend you both to push immediately to where the negroes are and run them with all speed into Virginia, and the most safest part you can be informed of as I would wish you to save them if possible as they have been taken and retaken, and it will certainly be so much saved to yourselves, and unexpectedly and if it should so happen that you should secure the negroes and we gain our independency, I would wish you two to make an equal division with your Brother and Sister as if it should be the will of Providence that I do survive the war & it should terminate in our favor what I ever have, and do yet believe it will I shall and do relinquish all my right, claim or pretensions to all and every one of the negroes I did formerly or do now own to you as aforesaid. All the other part of my estate except my lands has fallen into the hands of the enemy. They drove off at one time between ninety and a hundred head of Cattle to Winns Borough. They have also got all my sheep, and the greatest part of my hogs, plantation tools, household furniture and every other article that was of any value, so that I am properly situated for a Soldier and am determined to see the contest of our Cause or fall in the attempt. There is one piece of news I have omitted which was the Battle at Black Stocks on Tyger River which happened a few days after I saw Capt. Sims, Colo. Tarlton attacked us about an hour and half by Sun in the evening, action continued until all most Sun Down when we beat them off the ground. We had four killed and General Sumter badly wounded, Capt. Gabriel Brown was killed dead to my left hand & Genl. Sumter was to my right. It both happened from one platoon from the enemy on their retreat. It is supposed they had sixty or seventy men killed and wounded. Genl. Sumter is on the recovery. I have nothing more particular at present but am with sincere respect, Your Loving Father till Death.

David Hopkins.

Addressed to Mr. Ferdenand Hopkins & Newton Hopkins in the State of Virginia Cumberland County, Guiney Creek Mr. James Glenns.

N. B. We were so scarce of paper in Camp at time Capt. Sims started—I could scarcely get enough to send you a list of the negroes which were only seventeen. I am as above—

David Hopkins.



North Carolina, Orange County, March 30th, 1781.

My Dear Sons: This is to inform you that the Fate of War, has placed me here, a prisoner of war, I was paroled from Hillsborough to the plantation of Colo. John Hagan, about twelve miles from that place, and am there to remain till exchanged, which I hope will not be long. First I received your letter in answer to the first I wrote you, and also the twenty seven guineas you mentioned in it which did me a singular favor, as they never could have come in a better time, as our Continental money is at this time of little or no account. I do heartily wish you great success with your Negroes, and am in hopes from what you wrote me, that you have secured them from the enemy though it was once more than ever I expected, as I had set them down for a clean loss till the opportunity by Capt. Sims offered them there was some risk to run & I am happy to hear he steered Clear and do sincerely wish you may do the same, which if you do the negroes are undoubtedly your own. I had no other way to save them but the one I have adopted, as I was determined to stick close to the Cause—till the Contest was Settled or I should be no more. I should be very glad that you and your Brother could get leave from your Teacher to come and see me, tho be sure to get a pass from the Commanding Officer of the Regiment you Live in for that purpose, as times are much confused in these parts at this time. Nothing more at present that I recollect as haste obliges me to conclude, tho with my best Respects to you Both.

This from yr. Loving Father till Death.

D. Hopkins.

To Mr. Ferdenand & Newton Hopkins, in the State of Virginia, Cumberland County, Guiney Creek, Mr. James Glenns.

Issue of David and Mary (Bowles) Hopkins:

### III.

- (1) Ferdinand Hopkins, b. June 17, 1765, d. Jan. 4, 1832, m. Sarah Byars. (See III-1).
- (2) Newton Hopkins, b. 1767, d. prior to Jan. 22, 1803, as on this date (D. B. "G", p. 35, Chester Co., S. C.), Patience Terry Hopkins, widow of Newton Hopkins, of Union Co., S. C., signed for her part of his estate. He m. Patience Glenn (b. 1770, d. 1828), Mar. 20, 1786; had one child only, Mary T. N. Hopkins, b. 1787, d. 1859, m. Reubin Simms (b. 1784, d. 1840) in 1805. Their dau. Anne Glenn Simms, b. 1811, d. 1886, m. Alfred Rae Aughtry (b. 1810, d. 1886), in 1838. Their dau., Frances Elmira Aughtry, b. 1844, m. John Calhoun Hunter (b. 1844, d. 1912), in 1864. Mrs. Hunter lives at Union, S. C.
- (3) Mary Hopkins, b. 1772, m. William Hopkins (d. Dec. 5, 1821), her 1st cousin, son of John and Sarah Thomas Hopkins, Mar. 20, 1787. They settled in Georgia. (See under John Hopkins III-3 for descendants).
- (4) George Washington Hopkins, b. 1775, d. 1805, m. Martha Bowker. (See III-4).

### III.

(1) Ferdinand Hopkins (David, John of Hanover), b. June 17, 1765, d. Jan. 4, 1832, m. Sarah Byars prior to 1800. He left will dated Oct. 20, 1825, pro. Jan. 7, 1832, in Chester Co., S. C. (Book 6, pp. 57 and 58). It is not known where or the exact date of his marriage. It has been seen from the letters of his father that he was living in Cumberland Co., Va., during the Revolutionary War. After the Rev. War he settled in Chester and Union Cos., S. C.,

where he was a surveyor. He was a man of large affairs, of refinement and well educated. Issue:

#### IV.

- (1) Dr. Wade Hopkins, b. 1800, d. 1872, m. Margaret S. Foote. (See IV-1).
- (2) George Washington Hopkins, b. May 22, 1809, in S. C., d. 1859, m. Miss Foote, sister of Margaret Foote, wife of his brother, Dr. Wade Hopkins, at Macon, Miss, or in S. C. Issue:
  - (a) Mary Thompson Hopkins.
- (3) David Hopkins.
- (4) Mary Thompson Hopkins, m. Dr. Andrew Park, Feb. 8, 1824.
- (5) John William Anderson Hopkins.

#### IV.

(1) **Dr. Wade Hopkins** (Ferdinand, Col. David, John of Hanover), b. 1800, d. 1872, m. Margaret S. Foote, dau. of Judge William H. Foote, formerly of S. C. and later of Miss., about 1828. He graduated with high honors at the University of Virginia. Issue:

#### V.

- (1) Rev. Thomas Anderson Hopkins, b. 1829, m. Annie Purnell.
- (2) Dudley Winslow Hopkins, b. Nov. 4, 1830, d. young, m. a Mrs. Smith.
- (3) Sarah Ann Hopkins, b. Oct. 22, 1832, d. young, m. Mr. McLeod and had two children.
- (4) Dr. William Foote Hopkins, b. Oct. 8, 1834, d. April 16, 1890, m. Martha Ann Bracey, Mar. 6, 1866. (See V-4).
- (5) Dr. Wade Hopkins, b. June 3, 1837, d. 1879, m. Martha Elizabeth Stokes, cir. 1858. (See V-5).
- (6) Harriet Elizabeth Hopkins, Macon, Miss., b. Feb. 19, 1839, d. cir. 1875, m. Capt. T. J. Stokes, Macon, Miss. Capt. Stokes is living at Columbus, Miss., and is past the age of ninety years. Issue:
  - (a) Maggie Stokes, b. cir. 1860, d. cir. 1900, m. Prof. Moncrief and had issue.
  - (b) Lula Stokes, b. cir. 1862, m. a Mr. Hammon and had issue.
  - (c) Mary Stokes, Columbus, Miss., b. cir. 1864, m. one of the prominent educators of the State.
  - (d) Wade Stokes, Greenwood, Miss., b. cir. 1866, m. and had issue.
  - (e) Hattie Stokes, b. 1868, Columbus, Miss., unm.
- (7) Margaret Hopkins, Macon, Miss., b. Nov. 14, 1841, d. Dec., 1928, m. Capt. T. J. Stokes, her sister's widower. No issue.
- (8) Ferdinand Hopkins, Macon, Miss., b. May 15, 1845, d. in prison quite young during the War Between the States. Graduated with high honors from the University of Virginia.

#### V.

(4) **Dr. William Foote Hopkins** (Wade, Ferdinand, Col. David, John of Hanover), b. Oct. 8, 1834, d. April 16, 1890, m. Martha Ann Bracey (b. Mar. 10, 1845, d. about 1885), dau. of Wm. Reese and Annie Ellenor Bracey, Mar. 6, 1866, at Macon, Miss., and later



settled in Noxubee Co., Miss. He graduated in medicine from Charleston, S. C., Medical College. He was a Surgeon in the War Between the States, serving with Noxubee Rifles. In a communication from Dr. Hopkins' son, he says: "Our family Bible was won by my father as being the best shot in his Regiment, which was offered as a prize by Mr. Dismukes." His oldest son was born on the old Hopkins plantation near Macon, Miss., which belonged to his father, Dr. Wade Hopkins, who emigrated from Chester or Union County, S. C., prior to the War Between the States. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) William Foote Hopkins, Jr., b. Mar. 1, 1868, m. Gracie May Reed (b. Dec. 23, 1884), dau. of John H. and Nellie Amelia Reed, at Hattiesburg, Miss., May 15, 1900. Issue:
  - (a) Gracie Wilma Hopkins, b. Aug. 23, 1902.
  - (b) Inman Wade Hopkins, b. Nov. 16, 1904.
  - (c) Nellie Amelia Hopkins, b. April 17, 1907.
  - (d) Herbert William Hopkins, b. May 22, 1910, d. April 16, 1911.
  - (e) Francis Gillman Hopkins, b. April 28, 1912, d. Nov. 3, 1913.
  - (f) William Reed Hopkins, b. Sept. 16, 1916.
- (2) Wade Hopkins, b. Dec. 8, 1869, d. July 16, 1870.
- (3) Robert Bracey Hopkins, 800 Dauphin St., Mobile, Ala., b. Oct. 19, 1872, m. Mrs. Mollie Reeves Cowart (b. Nov. 14, 1874), Sept. 9, 1900 at Lyman, Miss. Issue:
  - (a) Robert Clinton Hopkins, b. June 18, 1901.
  - (b) Cecil Reeves Hopkins, b. Dec. 6, 1903, m. Camella Whidby, of Mobile, Ala., June 23, 1928.
- (4) Martha Annie Hopkins, Indianola, Miss., b. Aug. 15, 1874, m. R. P. Woods at Moss Point, Miss., in 1897. Issue: Ehrman, b. 1899, d. 1911; Erlin, b. 1901, m. Chas. Wiggins, 1926; Prof. Raymond P., b. 1903; Arthur, b. 1905; Mary D., b. 1906; and Zelle Woods, b. 1908.
- (5) Thomas Wade Hopkins, b. Aug. 23, 1877, d. Sept. 26, 1898.
- (6) Lewis Hopkins, b. Oct. 10, 1880, d. April 18, 1883.
- (7) Margaret Erlin Hopkins, Sidon, Miss., b. Feb. 27, 1883, m. Geo. W. Cain, Parchman, Miss., in 1910. No issue.

## V.

(5) Dr. Wade Hopkins (Wade, Ferdinand, Col. David, John of Hanover), b. June 3, 1837, d. 1879, m. Martha Elizabeth Stokes, Macon, Miss., cir. 1858. Dr. Hopkins graduated in medicine from the Louisville Medical College on Feb. 27, 1874, and practiced medicine in Miss. from that time until his death. His diploma in medicine and his Masonic Apron are now in the possession of his daughter, Mrs. Bessie Hopkins Langford, of Meridian, Miss. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) W. W. Hopkins, of Clarksdale, Miss., b. 1860, m. and has four children.
- (2) Joseph Koger Hopkins, b. 1862, m. a Mrs. Ford and has two children.

- (3) Thomas J. Hopkins, b. Dec. 1, 1863, d. Oct. 28, 1908, m. Sallie Bell (b. April 29, 1864, d. Oct. 20, 1896), dau. of Wm. and Jane Brandon Bell, at Brookville, Miss., Oct. 28, 1886. Issue:
- (a) Louise S. Hopkins, b. Jan. 26, 1888; attended the Miss. State College for Women at Columbus, Miss.; m. T. W. Redwood at Macon, Miss., Nov. 30, 1911.
  - (b) Willie B. Hopkins, b. Sept. 3, 1889; attended the Miss. State College for Women at Columbus, Miss.; m. J. T. Wilkins at Brooksville, Miss., June, 1910.
  - (c) T. J. Hopkins, Jr., b. Oct. 21, 1891, m. Jeanette James, at Meridian, Miss., Dec. 24, 1921. He attended College in Tenn. and served in the Navy during the World War.
- (4) Ferdinand Hopkins, b. Feb. 24, 1867, m. Eva Lillian King (b. July 28, 1874), dau. of E. D. King, at Brooksville, Miss., Nov. 15, 1892. Issue:
- (a) Margaret Erline Hopkins, b. Aug. 24, 1893, d. Sept. 24, 1894.
  - (b) Eva Lillian Hopkins, b. Nov. 11, 1894, m. R. G. Church, Nov. 18, 1925 at Meridian, Miss.
  - (c) Bessie Nell Hopkins, b. Aug. 11, 1896, m. E. B. Heard, Shreveport, La., Feb. 22, 1922.
  - (d) Ferdinand Hopkins, Jr., b. May 7, 1898, m. Clarise Hall, April 23, 1925 at Columbus, Miss.
  - (e) Leland Hopkins, b. April 24, 1900, m. Helen Lee, April 4, 1928 at Meridian, Miss.
  - (f) Helen Mildred Hopkins, b. Aug. 20, 1901.
  - (g) Juanita Hopkins, b. Mar. 30, 1903.
  - (h) Lucile Hopkins, b. Nov. 1, 1905.
  - (i) Florine Hopkins, b. Aug. 4, 1907.
  - (j) Harold Hopkins, b. Aug. 31, 1909.
  - (k) John Hopkins, b. May 24, 1917.
- (5) Margaret Hopkins, b. 1868, d. 1880.
- (6) Edward Hopkins, Newton, Miss., b. 1870.
- (7) Bessie Hopkins, b. Oct. 28, 1877; attended College at Old I. I. & C., Columbus, Miss., now Miss. State College for Women; m. R. M. Langford at Meridian, Miss., Dec. 2, 1911. Issue:
- (a) Rufus Minor Langford, Jr., b. Nov. 11, 1914.
  - (b) Jane Elizabeth Langford, b. Nov. 2, 1919, d. Feb. 15, 1920.

### III.

(4) George Washington Hopkins (David, John of Hanover), b. 1775, d. 1805, m. Martha Bowker (b. 1777, d. 1820), dau. of Bird and Martha Bowker, son of Achilles Bowker, of Cumberland Co., Va., Oct. 22, 1795. Issue:

### IV.

- (1) Newton Hopkins, b. July 30, 1796, d. Feb. 18, 1825.
- (2) Ferdinand Hopkins, b. Feb. 26, 1798.
- (3) Mary T. Hopkins, b. Dec. 15, 1799, m. (1st) Bernard Glenn; (2nd) Samuel McAlilly, Chester, S. C.
- (4) Patience T. Hopkins, b. Mar. 23, 1802, m. Dr. David Dickson Peake, of Union Co., S. C.



- (5) Oranna Bowker Hopkins, b. Feb. 7, 1804, d. Aug. 3, 1869, m. Thomas Wilkes, Chester Co., S. C. (b. Feb. 7, 1796, d. May 26, 1839), in Mar., 1821. Issue:
- (a) Martha Washington Thomas Wilkes, b. Jan. 4, 1822, d. 1908, m. Samuel Mobley, Mar., 1838. No issue.
  - (b) David Hopkins Wilkes, b. Mar. 18, 1824, d. young.
  - (c) Mary Regina Wilkes, b. Feb. 5, 1827, m. Wm. Wilkins.
  - (d) John Wesley Wilkes, b. July 21, 1829, m. (1st) Sarah Ann Saunders; (2nd) Marion Mobley; (3rd) Elizabeth Griffith.
  - (e) George Washington Wilkes, b. Jan. 9, 1832, d. on retreat from Gettysburg during War Between the States, and is buried at Winchester, Va.
  - (f) Sarah Ann Elmira Wilkes, b. Sept. 6, 1834, m. Moses Shannon.
  - (g) Victoria Thomas Wilkes, of Chester and Columbia, S. C., b. May 1, 1837, d. Jan. 22, 1920, m. John Canlowe Walker (b. 1822, d. Dec., 1867) at Chester, S. C., May 12, 1853. Issue:
    - 1. Charles Westcot Walker, b. June 15, 1854.
    - 2. Mattie Mobley Walker, b. Jan. 14, 1862, d. Feb. 23, 1928, m. Frank Lee Whitlock (b. Mar. 23, 1861), Oct. 31, 1883. Issue:
      - a. Alice Lee Whitlock, b. 1885, m. David Hamilton (b. 1883), of Chester, S. C., Dec. 29, 1910. Issue: David Lee Hamilton, b. 1911; Thomas Bowker Hamilton, b. 1916.
      - b. Frank Lee Whitlock, b. 1887, m. Mary W. White, dau. of J. G. and Janie Hood White, at Chester, S. C., Oct. 31, 1910. Issue: Frank L. Whitlock, b. Feb., 1913; Jane Whitlock, b. Oct. 17, 1914; Martha Whitlock, b. Sept. 23, 1916.

## II.

(3) **Rev. Charles Hopkins** (John of Hanover), of Hanover and Goochland Cos., Va., b. 1736, d. Dec. 1, 1807 (will dated Nov. 5, 1807, pro. in Gooch. Co., Dec. 21, 1807). An abstract may be found in the last chapter of this work. Meade's "Old Churches and Families of Virginia," Vol. 1, p. 456, after discussing the work of Rev. Wm. Douglass and other ministers, has this to say:

"In the year 1789, the Rev. Mr. Hopkins was chosen minister and continued such until his death in 1807, when the old vestrybook ceased. All the accounts received of the Rev. Mr. Hopkins are of the most favourable kind. His first ministerial years were spent among the Methodists; but in consequence of some dissensions among them, or their separation from the Episcopal Church, he entered into the ministry of the latter. Tradition says that he was ordained by Bishop White, at a time when the Congress of the United States and the General Convention of the Episcopal Church were both sitting in Philadelphia; that, being called on to preach before civil and ecclesiastical dignitaries, and especially with General Washington full in view, he was for a time overwhelmed, but roused himself up to boldness by remembering "that a mightier than Washington was there." Soon after his ordination he became the minister of Hollowing Creek and Allen's Creek Churches, in Hanover County, supplying also the Manakin and Peterville Churches, in Powhatan. In 1787, he became minister of Beaver Dam and Licking Hole Churches, Dover Church being left out. He died in the seventieth year of his age, universally esteemed and beloved. He was married twice and had eleven children by each wife. His first wife was a Miss Pollard and the second a Miss Anderson.

I have obtained the following information concerning the ancestors of Mr. Hopkins. Toward the close of the seventeenth century, three brothers emigrated to this country from Wales, one of whom settled in Massachusetts, one in Pennsylvania and one in Virginia—from whom it is probable that great numbers of the name of Hopkins in this country have sprung. Of the twenty-two children of the Rev. Mr. Hopkins, I believe only three are now alive. The oldest of these, a most worthy man, lives on James River, in Goochland. The two youngest—Mr. George W. Hopkins, of Washington County, and Henry L. Hopkins, of Powhatan, have been honoured with various offices—both of these have been, repeatedly, members of the Virginia Assembly, and each of them of the State Convention; both of them having been Speakers of the House of Delegates; one of them sent on a mission to Portugal, and now Judge of the Circuit Court, and the other a member of the Council and Commonwealth's Attorney . . . .”

Rev. Charles Hopkins was m. twice and had twenty-two children—eleven by each wife. From information supplied by the Rev. Abner Crump Hopkins, of Charlotte Courthouse, Va., his grandson, his (1st) wife was a Miss Shelton (or a Miss Pollard, according to Bishop Meade), and his (2nd) wife was Miss Elizabeth Anderson. She died Mar. 22, 1820. See D. B. 24, p. 408, where her estate was appraised Jan. 15, 1821. For dates of his death, and that of his second wife, and the dates of births of the children by his second marriage, as well as Bible records of some of his children, see Va. State Library, Archives Dept.

Issue of Rev. Charles Hopkins by his (1st) marriage:

### III.

- (1) Benjamin Hopkins, b. cir. 1770, m. Nancy Toler, Mar. 31, 1798 (M. L. B. in Gooch. Co.). On Oct. 18, 1802, Rev. Charles Hopkins deeded land to his son, Benjamin Hopkins (D. B. “J”, p. 459, Louisa Co., Va.), which he inherited from his father, John Hopkins. (See III-1).
- (2) John Hopkins, m. Mary Ann Luck, Mar. 6, 1790 (M. L. B. Caroline Co., Va.). (“Charles Hopkins was an Episcopal minister of England, but came to America and settled in Goochland Co., Va. He was married twice, and had 19 sons and 2 daughters. One of his sons named John, married Mary Luck of Virginia by whom he had: George B., William L., Nancy, Adelia, Lucy, Polly and Sarah. George B. Hopkins married Ann Withers of Virginia and settled in Calloway Co., Mo., in 1831. He served as Judge of the County Court for 20 years. In 1835 he was elected Col. of Militia and served until 1845. His children were: James A., Anna E., Marion L., John A., and Edward W. Mrs. Hopkins died in 1852, and he afterwards married Mrs. Anna Gray, who died in 1873.” (From Bryan and Rose's History of Missouri).
- (3) William Hopkins, m. Anne Cocke, Dec. 14, 1792 (M. L. B. Gooch. Co.), by Rev. Charles Hopkins; Benjamin Cocke security. (See III-3).
- (4) Capt. Charles Hopkins, m. Ann Woodson, dau. of Sally Woodson, July 13, 1811 (M. L. B. Gooch. Co.). He d. 1816. (See D. B. 22, p. 207, for Inventory of his estate, dated May 25, 1816). Kosiusko Hopkins was probably his son (see D. B. 34, p. 512, where he conveyed to Robert Redford 54½ acres on Jan. 5, 1847, “being one-half of the tract of land of which Charles Hopkins died seized”). Nancy Hopkins, widow, m. Woodson Blankenship, Sept. 12, 1818 (M. L. B. Gooch. Co.).
- (5) James P. Hopkins, m. Sally B. Brown, Nov. 6, 1799 (M. B. Louisa Co.), S. B. Brown and Wm. Smith, consenting. Thomas Smith, security. In



1803 Rev. Charles Hopkins conveyed him 150 acres in Hanover Co. which land he sold in 1811 and apparently removed from the Co.

- (6) Ann Hopkins.
- (7) Susannah Hopkins, m. John Stuart, July 7, 1791 (D. B. 16, p. 32, Gooch. Co.). She was married by her father, Rev. Charles Hopkins, and there is a note in the marriage bond, giving his consent to the marriage.
- (8) Sarah Hopkins, m. John Rice, Mar. 30, 1790 (D. B. 15, p. 487, Gooch. Co.). M. L. B. Gooch. Co. She was married by her father, Rev. Charles Hopkins and he was also security on the marriage bond.
- (9) Mary Hopkins (unm. Nov. 5, 1807, date of father's will).

Issue of Rev. Charles Hopkins by (2nd) marriage to Elizabeth Anderson:

- (10) Anderson Hopkins, b. July 29, 1781, m. Judith J. Johnson, dau. William Johnson, Dec. 11, 1810 (M. L. B. Gooch. Co.). They moved to Louisa where he d. in 1826. (Inv. of his property was taken Aug. 12, 1826, by an order of the Court, July 10, 1826, W. B. 7, p. 192, Louisa Co., Va.). Dower was assigned his widow and his estate divided among his children, Feb. 13, 1843. (See W. B. 11, pp. 38-39-418, Louisa, Co., Va. Chancery suit of Hopkins vs. Hopkins filed July 17, 1826, in Gooch. Co.), also, (Order Book 1826-1831, p. 63, Gooch. Co., Va.). Issue:
  - (a) Mary Hopkins, m. Daniel Saunders, July 28, 1833 (M. L. B. Louisa Co.).
  - (b) William J. Hopkins.
  - (c) Charles E. Hopkins.
  - (d) Seymour S. Hopkins, m. Mary Ann Johnson, Feb. 3, 1847 (M. L. B. Louisa Co.).
  - (e) Albert G. Hopkins.
  - (f) Kitty A. Hopkins.

The last three children were under 21 yrs. Feb. 13, 1843, as their mother, Judith, signed Division of estate as their guardian.

- (11) Nelson Hopkins, b. Oct. 28, 1783, m. Mary Matthews, dau. of Sherard Matthews, Dec. 30, 1802 (M. L. B. Gooch. Co.), by Rev. Charles Hopkins. He removed at an early date to Smyth Co., Va. (See III-11).
- (12) Garland Hopkins, b. June 26, 1786, m. Sophia Lovell, dau. Elizabeth Lovell, Dec. 22, 1810 (M. L. B. Gooch. Co.).
- (13) Rowland Hopkins, b. May 17, 1788, m. Harriet Hopper, Jan. 8, 1823 (M. L. B. Gooch. Co.). (See III-13).
- (14) Thomas Hopkins, b. Jan. 28, 1791. Probably d. young and unm. as he is not mentioned in his father's will.
- (15) Joseph Hopkins, b. May 16, 1793, d. prior to July 17, 1826 (see O. B. 1826-31, p. 63, for Adm. Acct. dated July 17, 1826); m. America A. Talley, June 17, 1815 (M. L. B. Gooch. Co.). His widow later married a Mr. Woodson. Issue:
  - (a) Robert J. Hopkins, b. cir. 1819, d. Jan. 20, 1862 (left will in Powhatan Co., Va., W. B. 16, p. 130, dated Sept. 12, 1861, pro. Oct. 6, 1862, in which he directed his Exr., Madison Talley, to sell his lands in Amelia Co., which he inherited from his mother and invest the proceeds for the benefit "of my children." He did not give the name of his mother or of his children); m. (1st) Elizabeth M. Angel, in Prince Edward Co., Va., Sept. 1, 1838. Andrew J. Angel was her guardian; m. (2nd) Elizabeth Gardner (b. 1823), in Henrico Co., Mar. 1, 1855. They had one son who removed to Calif. Issue by (1st) marriage:

1. Mary Sue Hopkins, b. April 16, 1843 at Farmville, Va., d. Nov. 19, 1889, m. her cousin, Joseph Anderson Hopkins, son of Rowland Hopkins, Dec. 16, 1864, in Amelia Co. (See IV-7 under Joseph Anderson Hopkins for descendants).
  2. Josephine V. Hopkins, b. 1847, in Cumberland Co., d. s. p. Aug. 11, 1862.
- (16) Caleb Hopkins, b. Sept. 15, 1795, d. June 1, 1878, m. Mary Anne Cocke, dau. of Samuel Cocke, Dec. 22, 1821 (M. L. B. Gooch. Co.). Geo. W. Hopkins, security. (See III-16).
- (17) Elizabeth Hopkins, b. Jan. 9, 1798. Probably d. in infancy as she is not mentioned in her father's will.
- (18) Jordan Hopkins, b. Aug. 27, 1800, d. unm. cir. Feb. 22, 1822. (See Account filed in Gooch. Co. in the Chancery Cause of Hopkins vs. Hopkins on July 17, 1826, of Nelson Hopkins, Admr., where he enters an item for the burial expenses of Jordan Hopkins).
- (19) George Washington Hopkins, b. Feb. 11, 1803, in Gooch. Co., Va., m. Martha Crump, dau. of Dr. Abner Crump of Powhatan, May 31, 1843 (M. L. B. in Powhatan Co.). He went to Southwest Virginia when a youth, studied and practiced law in Russell Co.; represented his district in Congress for 14 years; moved to Abingdon, Va.; was sent in 1847-49 by President Polk to Lisbon, Portugal, as "Charge d'Affaires" of the United States; was subsequently elected Judge of the Circuit Court; elected to the State Constitutional Convention, 1850-51, and in 1860 to the Legislature and was Speaker, in which office he died at Richmond, Va., Mar. 2, 1861, leaving no issue. Of great attainments and noble qualities, he was always kind and helpful to others. The uniform which he wore when Minister to Portugal may now be seen at the John Marshall House, Richmond, Va.
- (20) Henry Laurens Hopkins, b. July 12, 1805, d. April 13, 1872, m. Sarah Amelia Crump, April 30, 1833 (M. L. B. in Powhatan Co.); moved to Powhatan Co. and late in life to Abingdon, Va. He was the twenty-second child, the names of two children by the first marriage having been lost. Eighteen children are mentioned in the will of Rev. Charles Hopkins, nine each by the first and second marriages. Mrs. A. J. Webb, of Richmond, Va., has the original record giving the births of the eleven children by the second marriage, which was written by Henry Laurens Hopkins, Aug. 1, 1823. (See III-20).

### III.

(1) Benjamin Hopkins (Rev. Charles, John), m. Nancy Toler, Mar. 31, 1798 (M. L. B. Gooch. Co.), d. in Louisa Co. in 1832. On Oct. 18, 1802 (D. B. "J," p. 459, Louisa Co.), Rev. Charles Hopkins, for love and affection, deeded Benjamin Hopkins, his son, 400 acres in Louisa Co., on Bunches Creek. His estate was appraised by John D. Watkins, John H. Wheeler and John Anderson, Oct. 2, 1832 (W. B. 8, p. 472, Louisa Co.). Charles B. Hopkins was his Adm'r and in his accounts dated Feb. 9, 1835 (W. B. 9, p. 214, Louisa Co.) in disbursements he pays James Hopkins \$350.00 for "services as overseer" and under credits he shows collections on bonds of \$159.21 from John R. Hopkins, \$37.00 from James P. Hopkins and \$65.90 from Charles B. Hopkins for goods purchased from the estate of Benjamin Hopkins. Benjamin probably died



after his wife, as she is not mentioned by the Admr. From the records it would appear that their issue was as follows:

#### IV.

- (1) Charles B. Hopkins, m. Sallie C. Scruggs. (See IV-1).
- (2) James P. Hopkins, m. Susan P. Michie. (Vide will dated May 14, 1847, pro. June 12, 1848, W. B. 12, p. 162, Louisa Co., where he wills 1/3 of his property to wife, Susan P. Hopkins, and 2/3 to daus. Mary Ann and Elizabeth Walker, to be equally divided between them when they reach 21 years). He appointed brother-in-law, M. W. M. Michie and John R. and Dr. Charles Quarles, Exrs. Elizabeth m. a Mr. Smith and moved to Missouri.
- (3) John R. Hopkins, m. Susan A. Darnell. Account of sale of his property, Jan. 2, 1857, is recorded in W. B. 14, p. 442, Louisa Co., Va. He probably died without issue. Susan A. Hopkins' estate was appraised April 13, 1874 (W. B. 17, p. 771).
- (4) Mary J. Hopkins. It has been said that Benjamin Hopkins had a dau. Mary and that she m. Thomas W. Modena. See deed Jan. 22, 1835 (D. B. "U", p. 482, Louisa Co.), from Thomas W. Modena and Polley J., his wife, of Albemarle Co., to Chas. B. Hopkins, of Louisa Co., conveying him 100 acres.

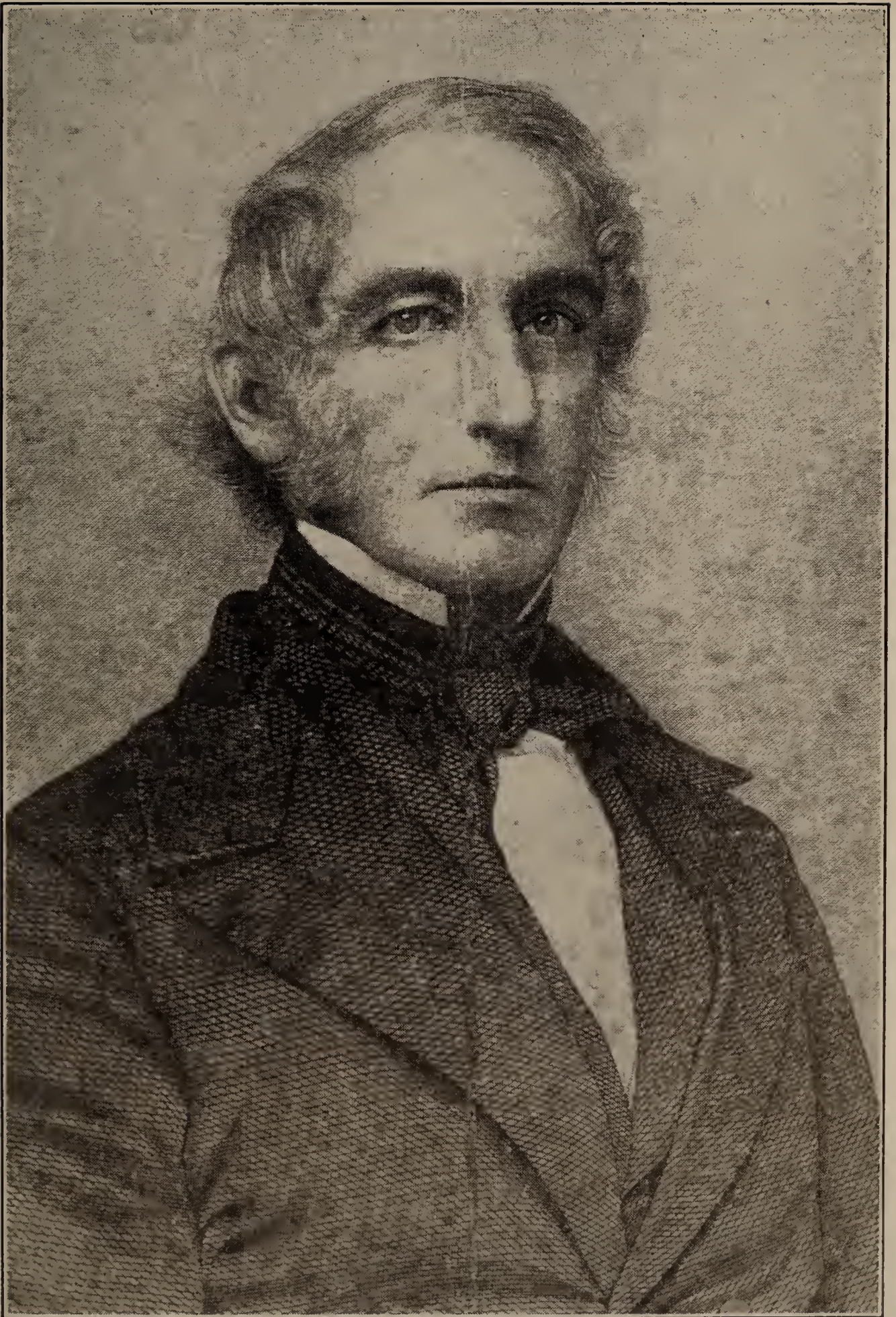
#### IV.

(1) **Charles B. Hopkins** (Benjamin, Rev. Charles, John), m. Sallie C. Scruggs, dau. of Benjamin E. Scruggs, of Cumberland Co., Va. (See D. B. 22 and 23, pp. 145 and 305, Cumberland Co.). He d. Nov. 7, 1861 (will pro. in Bath Co., Va., at January Term, 1862). Issue:

#### V.

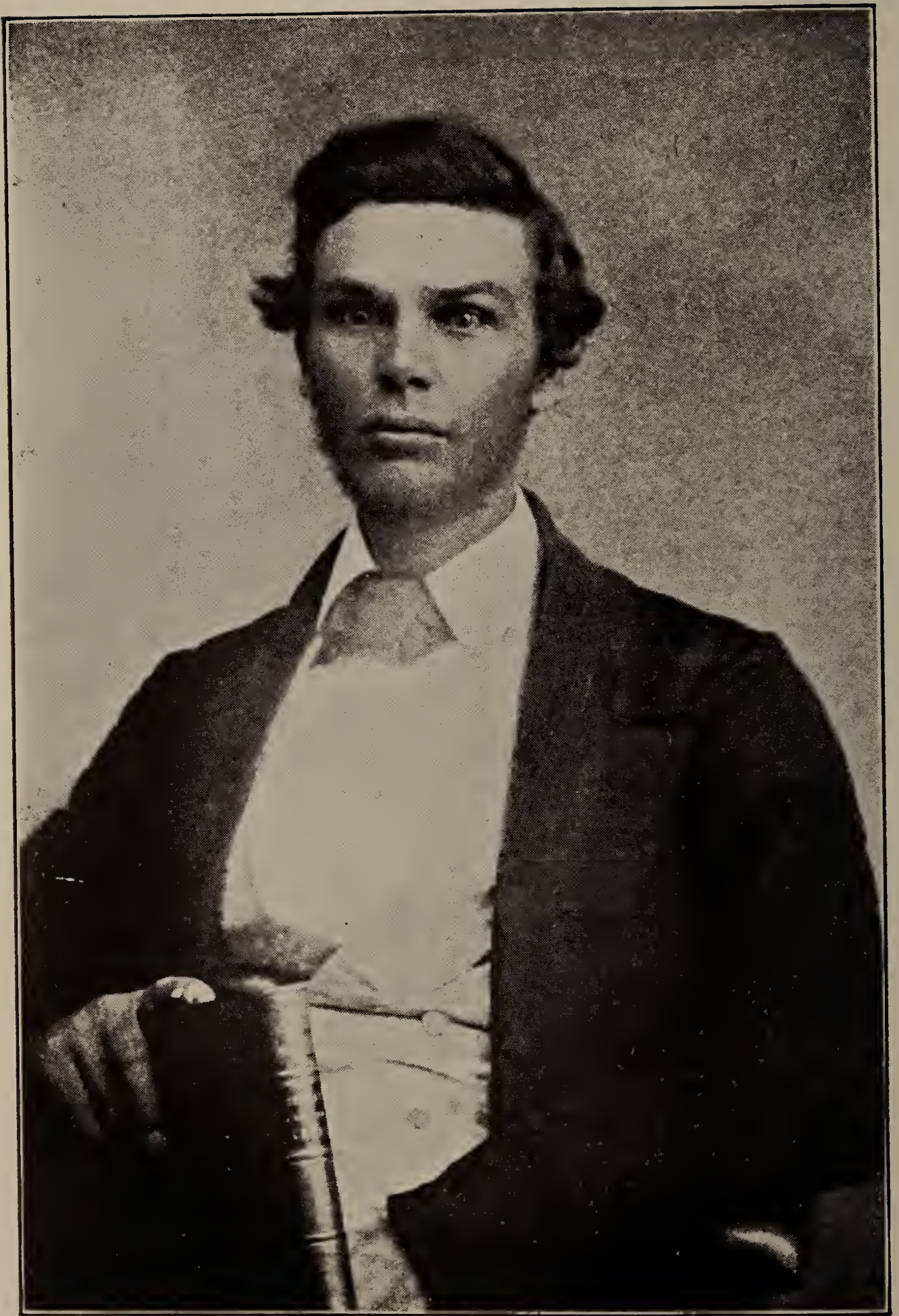
- (1) Benjamin Franklin Hopkins, b. Dec. 26, 1828, in Louisa Co., Va., d. Dec. 26, 1916 at Staunton, Va. (See V-1).
- (2) William Henry Hopkins, d. 1894, m. (1st) Elizabeth S. Howard of Fluvanna Co., Va., prior to 1859 (see Division deed of Nov. 25, 1859, D. B. 58, p. 300, Alb. Co.). Her parents were the Reverend and Mary S. Howard of the aforesaid county; m. (2nd) Rachel Lewis, dau. of Samuel Lewis of Bath Co., Va.  
Issue by (1st) marriage:
  - (a) Virginia Hopkins, m. Wm. H. Randolph of Atlantic City, N. J.  
Issue:
    1. Bessie Cope Randolph, m. Richard Harper.
    2. Walter Randolph, dec'd.
  - (b) Charles Howard Hopkins, lives in Lenoir, N. C.
 Issue by (2nd) marriage:
  - (c) Maud Hopkins, m. her cousin, William C. Warren.
- (3) Mary A. Hopkins, dec'd, m. Smith Darnell, dec'd. Issue:
  - (a) C. Newton Darnell, dec'd.
  - (b) George Francis Darnell, dec'd, m. Cornelia Jones, lived Millboro, Va., and had issue: Francis, Newton Laurens, Virginia and Emma Darnell.
- (4) America Virginia Hopkins, d. Oct., 1890, m. J. W. Warren of Surry Co., Va., in 1867, at Hot Springs, Va., and had issue:





HONORABLE GEORGE WASHINGTON HOPKINS (1804-1861)  
*of Virginia, Member of the House of Representatives of the United States  
and Minister to Portugal*





DR. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN HOPKINS  
(1828-1916)



- (a) William Cabell Warren, m. his cousin, Maud Hopkins.
  - (b) Sallie Hopkins Warren, m. J. D. Lowman, Millboro, Va.
  - (c) Howell Warren.
  - (d) Joseph W. Warren.
  - (e) Charles B. Warren.
- (5) Sarah E. Hopkins, d. in infancy, 1854.

## V.

(1) **Benjamin Franklin Hopkins** (Charles B., Benjamin, Rev. Charles, John), b. Dec. 26, 1828, in Louisa Co., Va., d. Dec. 26, 1916, at Staunton, Va. He was an M. D. from Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia; lived in Louisa Co. until 1856; removed to Bath and was resident physician of "The Healing Springs" for two years; his sister, Mrs. Mary Darnell, was taken sick at Mount Solon, Augusta Co., Va., and Dr. Hopkins visiting there to treat her was detained so long that he built up a large practice; upon the opening of the War 1861-65, he entered the C. S. A. as a Sergeant of Company 1, 5th Va. Infantry, under Capt. Grinnan of Norfolk, who had been teaching near Mt. Solon; the 5th regiment was commanded by Col. Kenton Harper of Staunton, who had been Editor of "The Spectator"; Dr. Hopkins was appointed first assistant surgeon of the regiment; in Sept., 1861, was appointed surgeon of the 7th Ga. regiment at Manassas, in which battle he had participated; the 7th Ga. had been under command of Gen. J. E. Johnston and was then commanded by Col. Gartrell, at Manassas, under Gen. Longstreet; Dr. Hopkins was present in the battles on the Peninsula around Williamsburg; in addition to his own services he secured those of a recruit whom he paid to enter the army; badly afflicted with rheumatism, he was forced to abandon active service; in 1865 he removed to Warm Springs, Va., which continued to be his home until 1898, when he settled at Hot Springs, Va. Married Mar. 8, 1860, Mrs. Fannie A. Smith, nee Fawcett, dau. of Abner Fawcett, of Sawyersville, Va., and widow of Joseph Smith; she was b. Nov. 4, 1830, d. Oct. 21, 1887. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) Dr. Nannette Hopkins, educator; b. Sangersville, Augusta Co., Va., Dec. 24, 1860, dau. of Benjamin Franklin and Frances Alexes (Fawcett) H.; grad. Hollins (Va.) Inst., (now Hollins Coll.) 1880; hon. Pd. D. Oglethorpe U., Atlanta, Ga., 1922. Teacher Louisa (Va.) Home Sch., 1884-87, Valley Sem. Waynesboro, Va., 1887-89; Prin. Agnes Scott Inst., Decatur, Ga., 1889-97, lady prin. 1897-1906; dean Agnes Scott Coll. since 1906, mem. bd. trustees since 1927. Democrat. Presbyterian. Address, Agnes Scott College, Decatur, Ga.—Who's Who in America, 1928-29. The University of Georgia conferred the honorary degree of Doctor of Letters on her in 1930.
- (2) Dilworth Hopkins, d. 1880.
- (3) Irene Hopkins, b. Oct. 26, 1866, d. Sept. 15, 1917, m. Feb. 3, 1898, Rev. Walter Calley, D. D. (d. St. Petersburg, Fla., Dec. 21, 1928), a minister



then of Philadelphia, Penna. She was a graduate nurse of Woman's Hospital, Philadelphia, Penna. Issue:

- (a) Francis Dilworth Calley, m. Eunice Brent Woodruff, Dec. 20, 1923. Issue: Eleanor Irene Calley, b. Aug. 19, 1925.
- (4) Dr. Chertsey Hopkins, b. Oct. 7, 1868, graduate of Hollins College, and an M. D. of Woman's Medical College, Philadelphia, Pa., m. Dr. J. S. DeJarnette, at Upland, Pa., Feb. 14, 1906. Dr. DeJarnette is now Superintendent of the Western State Hospital, Staunton, Va.
- (5) Frank Hopkins, b. April 26, 1871, Medical Director at Hot Springs, Va., m. Nancy W. Read (b. Dec. 14, 1870), dau. of Col. J. O. W. Read of Savannah, Ga., at Baltimore, Md., Feb. 10, 1901. Issue:
  - (a) Eleanor Frances Hopkins, b. Dec. 1, 1901.
  - (b) Dr. Frank Read Hopkins, b. Oct. 5, 1903.
  - (c) Beirne Hopkins, b. July 16, 1906.
- (6) Orra Hopkins, b. Nov. 9, 1873, living in Staunton, Va., graduate of Agnes Scott College and of Moody Bible Institute, Chicago.

### III.

(3) William Hopkins (Rev. Charles, John of Hanover), b. cir. 1765, d. prior to 1838, m. Anne Cocke, dau. of Benjamin Cocke, Dec. 14, 1792. (M. L. B. Gooch. Co.). She d. cir. 1838, as her son, William P., of Hanover, qualified as Admr. of her estate in 1838. (D. B. 32, p. 561, Gooch. Co. and O. B. 1837-1847, p. 142). Issue:

### IV.

- (1) Benjamin Hopkins, d. Dec. 26, 1831.
- (2) William Pollard Hopkins, b. July 14, 1807, d. Sept. 7, 1887. (See IV-2).
- (3) Jane S. Hopkins, m. William J. Toler, Mar. 18, 1817 (M. L. B. Gooch. Co.). They had only one child, a son, LeRoy Toler.
- (4) Mary Ann Hopkins, d. Nov. 19, 1841, m. Thomas M. Cocke (b. July 31, 1818, d. Mar. 13, 1846), son of Samuel Cocke, Oct. 21, 1839. (M. L. B. Gooch. Co. and Bible Record). He m. (2nd) Susannah Woodson, Aug. 15, 1843.
- (5) Sarah Abbie Hopkins, d. Oct. 10, 1844, m. James M. Cocke (b. Jan. 14, 1816, d. Dec. 18, 1892), son of Samuel Cocke, Jan. 16, 1840. Issue:
  - (a) Charles S. Cocke, b. Aug. 24, 1840, d. Mar. 8, 1913, m. Honoria S. Hopkins, his cousin, Nov. 21, 1866.
  - (b) Francis R. Cocke, b. Feb. 2, 1842, d. Oct. 14, 1870.
- (6) Charles R. Hopkins, m. Mary E. Henley, dau. of Turner W. Henley, Dec. 25, 1823 (M. L. B. Gooch. Co.). He died prior to 1837, leaving three infant children as follows:
  - (a) Virginia C. Hopkins, m. John P. Loyd, Sept. 25, 1852 (M. L. B. Gooch. Co.).
  - (b) Mary Ann Hopkins.
  - (c) Sabrina Jane Hopkins. See O. B. 1837-1847, Dec. 17, 1838, p. 150, Chancery suit of Jane S. Toler, distributee of Ann Hopkins, dec'd, vs. William P. Hopkins, in his own right and as Admr. of Ann Hopkins and the three above mentioned children of Charles Hopkins, dec'd.

### IV.

(2) William Pollard Hopkins (William, Rev. Charles, John of Hanover), b. July 14, 1807, d. Sept. 7, 1887, m. (1st) Delphia



MRS. JOSEPH SPENCER DEJARNETTE  
(Chertsey Hopkins, M. D.)





DR. NANNETTE HOPKINS  
*Dean of Agnes Scott College*



(Adelphia) Wade, dau. of Ambrose and Kitty Ann Wade, Mar. 21, 1831. (M. L. B. Gooch. Co.), m. (2nd) Sarah Catharine J. Latham, widow of Alfred Latham, Sept. 7, 1843. Sarah Catharine J. Latham's maiden name was Sarah Catharine Johnson Cocke (b. April 5, 1814, d. Jan. 27, 1888), dau. of Samuel Cocke. (See Deed dated Aug. 10, 1853, D. B. 37, p. 178, Gooch. Co.). She m. Alfred Latham (b. Jan. 8, 1807, d. April 1, 1838), Sept. 27, 1833. She left the following issue by this marriage: Amanda S. Latham, b. July 12, 1834, m. Wm. A. Alley (b. Aug. 25, 1821, d. Mar. 23, 1884), Sept. 27, 1877; Eustace W. Latham, b. Aug. 11, 1836, d. July 10, 1859; Alfroma T. Latham, b. Mar. 27, 1838, d. Dec. 20, 1840.

Issue of William P. and Adelphia Wade Hopkins:

#### V.

- (1) Jane P. Hopkins, b. Mar. 22, 1832.
- (2) William A. Hopkins, b. June 11, 1833, d. Mar. 4, 1862.
- (3) James M. Hopkins, b. May 28, 1835.
- (4) Robert B. Hopkins, b. Aug. 20, 1836.
- (5) Kitty Ann Hopkins, b. June 9, 1838.
- (6) Mary Johnson Hopkins, b. April 26, 1840, m. Uriah A. Wiltshire, Jan. 14, 1858.
- (7) Adelphia P. Hopkins, b. July 24, 1842, m. R. S. Carter, Nov. 30, 1865.

Issue of William P. and Sarah C. J. (Cocke) (Latham) Hopkins:

- (8) Araminta Dormer Hopkins, b. Jan. 31, 1845, d. Dec. 19, 1917, m. Henry C. Mitchell, Nov. 21, 1866. Issue:
  - (a) John Wilkes Booth Mitchell, b. Sept. 11, 1867.
- (9) Honoria S. Hopkins, b. Jan. 31, 1847, d. July 29, 1923, m. Chas. S. Cocke, Nov. 21, 1866, in Hanover Co. She and her sister, Araminta, were born and were married the same day of the month.
- (10) Aria (Abbie) C. Hopkins, b. Dec. 2, 1848, d. Jan. 31, 1892, m. Mr. Nicholas.
- (11) Stephen Hopkins, b. Sept. 7, 1854, d. Sept. 26, 1874.

#### III.

(11) **Nelson Hopkins** (Rev. Charles, John of Hanover), b. Oct. 28, 1783, m. Mary Mathews, dau. of Shared Mathews, Dec. 30, 1802, M. L. B. in Goochland Co. He removed at an early date to Smyth County, Va. He was living in Washington Co., Va., in 1826 (vide D. B. 27, p. 30, where he appoints Henry Hopkins, his brother, his agent to sell certain lands in Goochland Co., inherited from his father, Rev. Charles Hopkins, Sr.). Issue:

#### IV.

- (1) Lavina A. Hopkins, b. Nov. 12, 1803, m. James Robinson, Nov. 30, 1820.
- (2) Anderson B. Hopkins, b. April 21, 1805, d. Sept. 27, 1852, m. Nancy Robinson, Nov. 20, 1827.
- (3) Charles Hopkins, b. Nov. 20, 1807, m. (1st) Abigale Sherwood, June 7, 1832; (2nd) Elizabeth Rowland, April 14, 1847.



## Issue by (1st) marriage:

- (a) B. F. Hopkins, b. April 27, 1834, m. Anna Farris, Nov. 22, 1859, in Smyth County, dau. of Charlie Coonrod Farris. Issue:
  1. Virginia F. Hopkins, b. Sept. 6, 1860, d. Oct. 7, 1882, m. H. B. Buchanan, June 20, 1879, in Smyth Co.
  2. George W. Hopkins, b. Jan. 29, 1862, m. Virginia Sira.
  3. Charles C. Hopkins, b. May 8, 1864, m. Lucy Goodpasture at Abingdon, Va.
  4. John P. Hopkins, b. Feb. 27, 1866, m. Roxie Sorrell, Mountain City, Tenn.
  5. Bell D. Hopkins, b. Sept. 6, 1868.
  6. Robert L. Hopkins, b. June 4, 1870, m. Etta Toliver at Abingdon, Va.
  7. Martha A. Hopkins, b. May 18, 1872, m. Christian Thomas, Aug. 15, 1891 at Bristol, Va.
  8. Fannie E. Hopkins, b. Nov. 15, 1874, m. Noble M. Keller, Oct. 3, 1894 at Bristol, Tenn.
  9. Kate E. Hopkins, b. Mar. 23, 1876, m. Jasper W. Young at Bristol, Va.
- (b) Mary Hopkins, m. Joseph Eads in Smyth Co.
- (c) Ellen Hopkins, m. Joseph Dinkins in Smyth Co.
- (d) James B. Hopkins.
- (e) Nora Hopkins, m. Kate Almony in Smyth Co.
- (f) Nelson Hopkins, m. Mary Williams.
- (g) Rowland Hopkins, m. Mary McClure in Smyth Co.
- (h) Virginia Hopkins, m. James Surber.
- (i) Unice Hopkins.
- (j) Sallie Hopkins.
- (4) Elizabeth Hopkins, b. Feb. 9, 1815, m. (1st) George W. Robinson, Dec. 3, 1835; m. (2nd) Francis Ingoldsby.
- (5) Jane E. Hopkins, b. Aug. 3, 1810, d. Oct. 30, 1838, m. Bonham Wells, Aug. 7, 1836.
- (6) Nelson Hopkins.
- (7) Shared Hopkins, b. May 7, 1817, d. Jan. 5, 1858, m. Mary A. Long, July 31, 1842.
- (8) Ann S. Hopkins, b. Mar. 7, 1822, m. John Lovelance, Feb. 4, 1853.

## III.

(13) Rowland Hopkins (Rev. Charles, John of Hanover), b. May 17, 1788, m. Harriet Hopper in Gooch. Co., Jan. 8, 1823. Issue:

## IV.

- (1) Thomas Jordan Hopkins, b. Dec. 13, 1823, d. May 17, 1902. (See IV-1).
- (2) Charles Patterson Hopkins, soldier in Mexican War, 1848.
- (3) Edward Hopkins, soldier in the Confederate Army and d. unm. of fever in Texas while in the service.
- (4) Mary Elizabeth Hopkins, b. 1826, d. unm. May 2, 1888, bu. in Hollywood Cemetery.
- (5) George Henry Hopkins, b. Sept. 6, 1828, d. April 1, 1907, m. Elizabeth S. Holman. (See IV-5).

- (6) John Nelson Hopkins, b. Oct. 9, 1833, d. July 30, 1891, m. (1st) Bettie J. Terry, Sept. 5, 1859, in Gooch. Co., Va.; m. (2nd) Mary Jane Shepherd, in Fluvanna Co. (b. Nov. 30, 1840, d. Mar. 21, 1916), dau. of Wm. Holman Shepherd, Dec. 24, 1868. In 1879-80, he represented Henrico Co. in the Virginia General Assembly.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

- (a) Fannie B. Hopkins, b. Oct. 8, 1860, d. June 17, 1861.
- (b) Edward Barton Hopkins, b. Sept. 22, 1861, d. June 18, 1862.
- (c) Thomas Hopkins, b. July 27, 1865, d. July 12, 1866.
- (d) Edward Lee Hopkins, b. Dec. 8, 1862, d. Nov. 14, 1896.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (e) Joseph R. Hopkins, b. Sept. 20, 1870, m. Lizzie Tucker, Feb. 24, 1896, Gooch. Courthouse.
- (f) Eva Garnett Hopkins, b. Nov. 24, 1874, m. Wm. J. Ready (b. 1853) Mar. 27, 1901, Richmond, Va.
- (g) Arthur Douglas Hopkins, b. July 16, 1876. Enlisted in the Spanish-American War, Co. "B", 2nd Regt. Inf., Apr. 24, 1898.
- (h) Eunice Hopkins, b. June 25, 1880, d. Dec. 25, 1880.

- (7) Joseph Anderson Hopkins, b. April 21, 1831, d. June 3, 1893. (See IV-7).

#### IV.

(1) **Thomas Jordan Hopkins** (Rowland, Rev. Charles, John of Hanover), b. Dec. 13, 1823, d. May 17, 1902, m. Amanda Elizabeth Tompkins (b. 1830, d. Mar. 6, 1916), dau. of Edward and Harriet Burwell Tompkins, in Gooch. Co., Jan. 12, 1852. Issue:

#### V.

- (1) Charles Patterson Hopkins, b. Mar. 25, 1856, m. Mary Elizabeth Nunnally (b. July 27, 1872), dau. of Theodric Hill and Mary Ann (Andrews) Nunnally, Nov. 18, 1891, in Richmond, Va. Issue:

- (a) Charles Rowland Hopkins, b. Nov. 5, 1892, m. Sinah Helen Landry (b. Feb. 11, 1898), dau. of Robert Emmett and Clara Jiroux Landry, Nov. 23, 1918 at Houston, Texas. He served in World War as Second Lieut. in Quartermaster Corps. Issue:

- 1. Margaret Sinah Hopkins, b. Sept. 2, 1919.
- 2. Kydie Olivia Hopkins, b. Mar. 11, 1921.
- 3. Charles Rowland Hopkins, Jr., b. July 11, 1927.

- (b) Rena Elizabeth Hopkins, b. June 7, 1894.
- (c) Gertrude Blanton Hopkins, b. April 28, 1896, m. Michaux H. Wilkinson, Mar. 19, 1927 at Washington, D. C.
- (d) Dorothy Gayle Hopkins, b. Sept. 12, 1900, m. Alus B. Clements, Dec. 20, 1922 at Richmond, Va.
- (e) Margaret Rice Hopkins, b. May 1, 1898, d. June 16, 1901.
- (f) George Thomas Hopkins, b. Sept. 22, 1902; he is a Captain in the Virginia National Guard.
- (g) Charles Boyce Hopkins, b. Sept. 24, 1904, m. Estelle Wilkinson (b. April 3, 1903), dau. of Napoleon Dabney and Mary Hill Wilkinson, Aug. 19, 1924 at Washington, D. C. Issue:
  - 1. Charles Boyce Hopkins, Jr., b. Dec. 14, 1927.
- (h) Ruth Annie Hopkins, b. Aug. 26, 1907, d. June 11, 1908.
- (i) Alyce Nunnally Hopkins, b. June 3, 1911.



- (2) Harriet Hopkins, b. April 11, 1858, d. Sept. 1, 1859.
- (3) Rowland Edward Hopkins, b. July 6, 1860, d. s. p., Dec. 27, 1882.
- (4) Mary Elizabeth Hopkins, b. Aug. 29, 1862, d. Sept. 8, 1888, m. Wm. H. Thomas, Dec. 29, 1886.
- (5) Margaret Maria Hopkins, b. Nov. 3, 1863, m. (1st) Robert B. Leibs, Nov. 3, 1881, in Gooch. Co.; had one child only, Charles Rowland Leibs, b. Aug. 17, 1882, d. July 10, 1884; m. (2nd) A. J. Webb; no issue.
- (6) Sallie Rice Hopkins, b. Aug. 10, 1866, m. Wm. W. Corr, May 4, 1887, in Gooch. Co. No issue.

## IV.

(5) **George Henry Hopkins** (Rowland, Rev. Charles, John of Hanover), b. Sept. 6, 1828, d. April 1, 1907, buried in Hollywood Cemetery, Richmond, Va., m. Elizabeth S. Holman, dau. of Wm. M. and Elizabeth Holman, in Gooch, Co., Oct. 31, 1850. He was a resident of Botetourt Co. in 1852. (D. B. 37, p. 27, Gooch. Co.). He was educated for the law at the University of Virginia, but his legal career was interrupted by the outbreak of the War Between the States, at the beginning of which he enlisted in the R. L. I. Blues and was later promoted for efficiency and bravery to the rank of Lieutenant in Co. H, 46th Va. Reg't., in which command for a while he was acting Captain. After the war he conducted a classical school in the City of Richmond and was later manager of one of the largest tobacco factories of the City. For many years prior to his death he was connected with the State Bank of Richmond, where, by his worth, he won the most implicit confidence of its officers. Issue:

## V.

- (1) Carrie Lee Hopkins, b. 1865, d. July 8, 1923, m. Edwin S. Reeve (b. 1850) of Gooch. Co., Aug. 1, 1887. Issue:
  - (a) Elizabeth Miller Reeve, b. Aug. 8, 1889, living in Richmond, Va.
  - (b) Horace Reeve, d. in infancy.
  - (c) Arthur Reeve, d. in infancy.

## IV.

(7) **Joseph Anderson Hopkins** (Rowland, Rev. Charles, John of Hanover), b. April 21, 1831, d. June 3, 1893, m. his cousin, Mary Sue Hopkins (b. April 16, 1843, d. Nov. 19, 1889), dau. of Robert J. and Elizabeth M. (Angel) Hopkins, son of Joseph and America A. (Talley) Hopkins, Dec. 16, 1864, in Amelia Co. Joseph A. Hopkins was Harbor Master of Richmond during the War Between the States and for many years thereafter, and for years before his death he was Deacon in the Seventh Street Christian Church of Richmond City. He and his family are buried in Hollywood Cemetery, Richmond, Va. Issue:

## V.

- (1) Son, unnamed, b. Jan. 30, 1866, d. same day.
- (2) Harriet Virginia Hopkins, b. June 22, 1867, d. s. p. Dec. 30, 1892.

- (3) John Robert Hopkins, b. April 14, 1870, d. Sept. 19, 1920, m. Katharine B. Kenney (b. 1873, d. Dec. 19, 1917), Sept. 12, 1895 at Richmond, Va. Issue:

(a) Mary Countess Hopkins, b. April 18, 1900.

(b) Joseph Aubrey Hopkins, b. Sept. 18, 1905.

(c) Elizabeth Hopkins, b. May 3, 1916.

- (4) Walter Prescott Hopkins, b. Dec. 7, 1872, d. Dec. 10, 1877.  
(5) Elizabeth Josephine Hopkins, b. Mar. 31, 1876, now living in Richmond.  
(6) Lydia Hopkins, b. Feb. 16, 1879, d. Feb. 25, 1879.  
(7) Mary Countess Hopkins, b. Aug. 16, 1880, d. s. p. Feb. 23, 1897.  
(8) Fannie Ballew Hopkins, b. May 30, 1884, d. s. p. July 10, 1897.

### III.

(16) **Caleb Hopkins** (Rev. Charles, John of Hanover), b. Sept. 15, 1795, d. June 1, 1878, m. Mary Ann Cocke (b. Mar. 14, 1800, d. April 22, 1870), dau. of Samuel Cocke, Dec. 27, 1821 (M. L. B. Goochland Co., Va., Geo. W. Hopkins, Security). Caleb Hopkins' name is given in his son, Andrew Jackson Hopkins' old account book, bearing date of 1841, now in possession of Caleb's grandson, William Jackson Hopkins, Gem, W. Va., as Caleb G. Hopkins. W. J. Hopkins thinks that the "G" stood for "Giles." He was a soldier in the War of 1812. His will, dated May 24, 1878, was recorded in Braxton County, W. Va., June 11, 1878. Issue:

### IV.

- (1) Charles Samuel Hopkins, b. Nov. 5, 1822, d. Dec. 2, 1842 at Charlottesville, Va.  
(2) Andrew Jackson Hopkins, b. Jan. 17, 1825, d. Nov. 28, 1906, m. Sarah Ann Dennison, Burnsville, W. Va., in 1851. (See IV-2).  
(3) John Shepherd Hopkins, b. Dec. 19, 1827, d. April 26, 1895, m. Mary Gillispie, Gem, W. Va.  
(4) Infant—Hopkins, b. April 19, 1830, d. May 2, 1830.  
(5) Elizabeth Susan Hopkins, b. June 24, 1832, d. June 13, 1923, m. Asa Coger, Burnsville, W. Va., 1851.  
(6) Mary Jane Hopkins, b. Aug. 25, 1838, d. Nov. 19, 1873, m. Asa Gillispie, Burnsville, W. Va.  
(7) George Washington Hopkins, b. Feb. 22, 1843, d. July 17, 1864, bu. at Harrisville, W. Va.; soldier in Confederate Army.

The foregoing record of births, marriages and deaths, is taken from Bible of Caleb Hopkins, now (1930) in possession of W. J. Hopkins, of Gem, W. Va.

### IV.

(2) **Andrew Jackson Hopkins** (Caleb, Rev. Charles, John of Hanover), b. Jan. 17, 1825, d. Nov. 28, 1906, m. Sarah Ann Dennison (b. Dec. 8, 1836, d. May 20, 1918), dau. of Rev. Gabriel G. Dennison, at Burnsville, W. Va., Dec. 16, 1851. His parents moved from Goochland Co., Va., to Albemarle Co. while quite young, and in 1840 removed to Gem, W. Va. He was a schoolmaster in his early youth, but was later a farmer and a building contractor.



He deeded his old homestead to his son, Walter Lee Hopkins, who now lives there. He was an ardent democrat, being named for President Andrew Jackson. He and his wife are buried in the Shaversvill Cemetery at Flatwood, W. Va. Issue:

# V.

- (1) Lucian Minor Hopkins, b. Jan. 24, 1853, d. May 5, 1929, m. Melissa J. Lloyd (b. Sept. 11, 1852), dau. of T. H. and Catherine Lloyd, April 30, 1874 at Lloydsville, W. Va. Issue:
  - (a) Bertha May Hopkins, 909 S. Henry Ave., Elkins, W. Va., b. Feb. 12, 1876, m. W. E. Leith at Lloydsville, W. Va.
  - (b) Edna G. Hopkins, 648 Court Ave., Weston, W. Va., b. Aug. 23, 1878, m. Guy W. Heater at Lloydsville, W. Va.
  - (c) Charles L. Hopkins, b. Feb. 22, 1880, d. May 8, 1919.
  - (d) Arthur J. Hopkins, b. Oct. 6, 1882, d. Mar., 1895.
  - (e) Wirt S. Hopkins, Short Creek, W. Va., b. Dec. 15, 1885, m. May V. Harris.
  - (f) Annie C. Hopkins, b. Aug. 8, 1888, d. Mar., 1896.
  - (g) Alice V. Hopkins, Clendenin, W. Va., b. Aug. 6, 1892, m. John D. Kennedy, Lloydsville, W. Va.
- (2) Minerva Caroline Hopkins, Orlando, W. Va., b. May 29, 1855, m. George J. Posey (b. Aug. 23, 1853), Mar. 22, 1876 at Flatwoods, W. Va. Issue:
  - (a) Walter Posey, b. Dec. 21, 1876, d. Jan. 8, 1877.
  - (b) Wilbur Posey, b. Aug. 20, 1878, d. Aug. 20, 1878.
  - (c) Gideon C. Posey, b. Dec. 4, 1879, d. Sept. 24, 1900; attended Burnsville Academy.
  - (d) Wayne L. Posey, b. June 19, 1882, d. Jan. 17, 1920; attended Burnsville Academy, m. Esta Reed, Oct. 16, 1906.
  - (e) Ethel D. Posey, Buchannon, W. Va., b. Mar. 14, 1884, m. Porter Bennett, Nov., 1910.
  - (f) Eunice Posey, b. Oct. 24, 1893, d. Oct. 24, 1893.
- (3) Martha Ann Hopkins, Exchange, W. Va., b. April 17, 1857, m. Dolliver B. Lloyd (b. Feb. 7, 1854, d. 1912), Feb. 3, 1876 at Flatwoods, W. Va. Issue:
  - (a) Harvey T. Lloyd, Gassaway, W. Va., b. 1877, m. Hallie B. Moyers (b. 1883), at Cutlips, W. Va.
  - (b) Homer S. Lloyd, Buchannon, W. Va., b. 1879, m. Anna Perrine (b. 1882) at Exchange, W. Va.
  - (c) Luther S. Lloyd, Cambridge, Ohio, b. 1884, m. Hazel Aallander (b. 1886) at Zanesville, Ohio.
  - (d) Reuben D. Lloyd, Burnsville, W. Va., b. 1887, m. Vena Perrine (b. 1889), Exchange, W. Va.
  - (e) Aimee C. Lloyd, Exchange, W. Va., b. 1895, m. Charley Burk (b. 1891) at Exchange, W. Va.
  - (f) Ola W. Lloyd, World War Veteran, d. at Camp Custer, Mich. while in the service.
- (4) Matilda Ellen Hopkins, Exchange, W. Va., b. Aug. 1, 1858, m. Anderson Mick (b. June 12, 1853) April 22, 1877 at Flatwoods, W. Va. Issue:
  - (a) Ida Salome Mick, Flatwoods, W. Va., b. Nov. 25, 1878, m. Jacob W. Shaver, May 13, 1897 at home near Exchange, W. Va.
  - (b) Rosa Ann Mick, Gilmer, W. Va., b. Sept. 4, 1880, m. Walter H. Sumter, April 7, 1902 at home near Exchange, W. Va.

- (c) Bessie Matilda Mick, b. June 17, 1883, d. Nov. 19, 1883.
- (d) Melissa Jane Mick, Exchange, W. Va., b. June 27, 1885, m. Marion L. Duvall, Oct. 25, 1903 at Sutton, W. Va.
- (5) Lucy Jane Hopkins, Napier, W. Va., b. Dec. 16, 1861, m. Martin Luther Currence (b. April 3, 1858) Feb. 23, 1881 at Flatwoods, W. Va. Issue:
  - (a) Ernest Lee Currence, Napier, W. Va., b. Nov. 27, 1883.
  - (b) Andrew Jackson Currence, Napier, W. Va., b. Dec. 23, 1884.
  - (c) Darius Wilbur Currence, Sutton, W. Va., b. Dec. 15, 1886, m. Roxie Fisher June 8, 1924, Braxton Co., W. Va.
  - (d) Homer Stephen Currence, Richwood, W. Va., b. July 31, 1889, m. Ollie Bales April 23, 1916, Nicholas Co., W. Va.
  - (e) Walter Lucian Currence, Wolf Summit, W. Va., b. Jan. 11, 1891.
  - (f) Milton Edwin Currence, Mitter Fort, W. Va., b. Mar. 3, 1894, m. Clara E. Walton, July 1, 1914.
  - (g) Mamie Ruth Currence (twin of above), Weston, W. Va., b. Mar. 3, 1894, m. Homer Lake, Aug. 13, 1913.
  - (h) Russell Clayton Currence, Wolf Summit, W. Va., b. April 10, 1897, m. Ethel A. Walton, July 16, 1924, Braxton Co., W. Va.
  - (i) Clarence Victor Currence, Napier, W. Va., b. Mar. 28, 1899.
- (6) Narcissus Washington Hopkins, Nokesville, Va., b. Sept. 12, 1863, m. Sabina Catharine Bender (b. Oct. 25, 1872, d. Aug. 9, 1919), dau. of Andrew and Eliza Bender, May 5, 1893 at Chapel, W. Va. Issue:
  - (a) Virgil Andrew Hopkins, Nokesville, Va., b. Mar. 6, 1894, m. Catharine Mary Sandaal (b. Aug. 19, 1901) April 18, 1920, in Baltimore, Md.
  - (b) Ethel Christina Hopkins, b. Mar. 12, 1896, d. Aug. 27, 1919.
  - (c) Dwight Lucian Hopkins, Durham, N. C., b. Aug. 14, 1899; received from Univ. of Va., B. S. and M. S. Degrees, June, 1923; Ph. D. from Johns Hopkins Univ., June, 1926; is Professor of Biology at Duke Univ., Durham, N. C.; m. Bernice Eunice Squires (b. Nov. 15, 1896) Aug. 31, 1921 at Manassas, Va.
  - (d) Mansell Herbert Hopkins, Gainesville, Va., b. July 18, 1902, m. Nannie Lee McClanchan (b. Nov. 24, 1902) Dec. 29, 1923, in Prince William Co., Va.
  - (e) Mary Gracie Hopkins, Manassas, Va., b. Sept. 16, 1905, m. Claude Fritz Munddiman, Dec. 23, 1926.
  - (f) Newman Winfred Hopkins, Nokesville, Va., b. April 25, 1910.
  - (g) John Isaac Hopkins, Nokesville, Va., b. Dec. 25, 1912.
- (7) Sabina Catharine Hopkins, Sutton, W. Va., b. Nov. 11, 1865, m. William R. Skidmore. Issue: Thomas J., Hugh, Morgan, Edna, and Noah Skidmore.
- (8) Walter Lee Hopkins, Sutton, W. Va., b. Mar. 7, 1868, m. (1st) Columbia A. Groves (b. June 27, 1875) July 7, 1897; m. (2nd) Carrie J. Detamore (b. July 7, 1884) Nov. 25, 1907.  
Issue by (1st) marriage:
  - (a) Flossie J. Hopkins, b. Sept. 28, 1898.
  - (b) Jennings J. Hopkins, b. Mar. 4, 1903.Issue by (2nd) marriage:
  - (c) Ruth C. Hopkins, b. Mar. 24, 1909.
  - (d) George W. Hopkins, b. Feb. 23, 1910.
  - (e) Mamie J. Hopkins, b. May 26, 1911.



- (f) Orvin L. Hopkins, b. May 2, 1912.
- (g) Wayne L. Hopkins, b. July 27, 1914.
- (h) Sarah M. Hopkins, b. Aug. 3, 1916.
- (9) Alice Virginia Hopkins, b. Nov. 3, 1870, d. Jan. 11, 1907, m. William G. Meadows in 1887 at Flatwoods, W. Va. Issue:
  - (a) Clifford Guy Meadows, Clarksburg, W. Va., b. Sept. 18, 1894.
  - (b) Oren Lee Meadows, Huntington, W. Va., b. Jan. 29, 1899.
  - (c) Charles William Meadows, Ritcheyville, Pa., b. Nov. 29, 1903.
  - (d) Gertrude Alice Meadows, Weston, W. Va., b. Aug. 13, 1905, m. William C. Borneman.
- (10) William Jackson Hopkins, Gem, W. Va., b. Feb. 11, 1874, m. (1st) Dora Dell Dodson (b. July 26, 1878, d. Feb. 3, 1906), dau. of David Calvin and Mary E. Dodson, Dec. 20, 1899 at Flatwoods, W. Va.; m. (2nd) Rosa Elizabeth Gerwig (b. Sept. 10, 1871), dau. of Jacob and Lovie Gerwig, May 25, 1910 at Chapel, W. Va.  
Issue by (1st) marriage:
  - (a) Pearl Hope Hopkins, b. Feb. 22, 1901, m. Newton Clyde Moody in 1919. Issue:
    - 1. Clyde Myron Moody, b. Aug. 24, 1920.
    - 2. Virginia Dare Moody, b. April 4, 1922.
    - 3. Evelyn Loraine Moody, b. April 24, 1924.
    - 4. Robert Hopkins Moody, b. Mar. 5, 1926.
    - 5. Charles Edward Moody, b. Sept. 16, 1927, all of Weston, W. Va.
  - (b) Roy Reid Hopkins, b. June 24, 1905, Walkersville, W. Va.
- Issue by (2nd) marriage:
  - (c) Paul Jay Hopkins, b. Feb. 9, 1912.
  - (d) Frederick Jackson Hopkins, b. June 22, 1914.

### III.

(20) **Henry Laurens Hopkins** (Rev. Charles, John of Hanover), b. July 12, 1805, in Goochland Co., Va., when a mere youth moved to Powhatan Co., and taught school; studied law with Judge John W. Nash, and practiced law in Powhatan until 1859, when he removed to Petersburg, Va., where in 1864 he suffered a sunstroke from which he never completely recovered, and which eventually resulted in paralysis. In 1866-67 he moved to Abingdon, Va., and in 1868 to Charles Town, W. Va., where for two years he lived with his son, the Rev. Abner Crump Hopkins. Represented Powhatan Co., frequently, in the House of Delegates, and was for a number of years its Speaker; was a member of the State Constitutional Convention, 1851-52, and a delegate to the National Democratic Convention, and Presidential Elector; died in Warrenton, N. C., April 13, 1872; married (1st) April 30, 1833, Sarah Amelia Crump, dau. of Dr. Abner and Amelia (Booker) Crump, D. D., of Powhatan Co., Va. (M. L. B. in Powhatan Co.). She died Sept. 11, 1849, and he married (2nd) in 1865, Mrs. Bettie M. Fields of Mecklenburg, Va., and by her had no issue. She was a dau. of William Eaton and

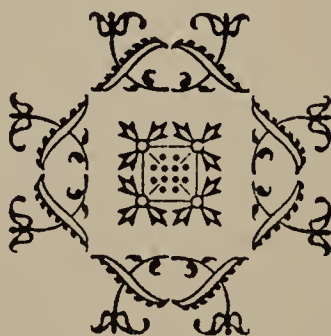
granddaughter of the Hon. Nathaniel Macon of N. C., surviving her husband only a few years. Issue:

#### IV.

- (1) Amelia Maria Hopkins, b. April 8, 1834, at "The Office" in Powhatan Co., Va., educated in Richmond, Va., at Dr. Moses D. Hoge's School; m. 1859, at Abingdon, Va., Capt. Wm. M. Miller of Amelia County, afterwards moved to Abingdon, Va. She d. Feb. 9, 1907. Surviving issue: Macon Miller; Emily Miller; Annie Miller; Kate Miller; Charles Warren Miller, lawyer of California; Edward Campbell Miller, educated at Washington & Lee University, now at V. P. I., Blacksburg, Va.; and Lizzie Miller.
- (2) Abner Crump Hopkins, b. Oct. 24, 1835 in Powhatan Co., Va., d. in Charles Town, W. Va., Dec. 2, 1911. In 1855 graduated from Hampden-Sidney College; taught school one year in Goochland Co., Va., and one year in Richmond, Ky., in 1857 entered the "Union Theological Seminary" and was graduated there 1860; became Pastor of the Presbyterian Church of Martinsburg, Va. (now W. Va.), was ordained Dec., 1860, by the Winchester Presbytery; enlisted in C. S. A. and was made chaplain of 2nd Va. Infantry, Stonewall Brigade, 1st Division and 2nd Corps, Army of Northern Virginia, served in that position until autumn of 1864, when Gen. John B. Gordon took him on his staff as chaplain to his command, acting frequently as aide until the surrender at Appomattox C. H. The Rev. Abner C. Hopkins was called the following autumn to the charge of Willis Church, Cumberland County, Va., and in 1866 was installed pastor of the Presbyterian Church, in Charles Town, W. Va., where he dispensed the word of God. He was a trustee of Hampden-Sidney College, 1870-71. Dr. Hopkins was an eminent Presbyterian Divine, served on many committees of Presbytery, Synod, and General Assembly, and as Moderator of Synod 1881 and of General Assembly 1903, was also an author of some note. Married May 16, 1861, Anne Pleasants Atkinson, at the house of Dr. J. M. P. Atkinson, President of Hampden-Sidney College. Issue:
  - (a) Henry Laurens Hopkins, b. Nov. 1, 1862 at Hampden-Sidney, educated at that college; removed to Texas in 1883; civil engineer, surveyor and insurance; lived in Gonzales, Texas. Married and had issue: Henry Laurens, Jr., Abner Crump, and Boothe Hopkins.
  - (b) William Broadnax Hopkins, b. Mar. 8, 1866, in Cumberland Co., Va., educated at Hampden-Sidney College; lawyer and Judge of Nueces Co.; later District Judge; lived at Corpus Christi, Texas; married and had issue: William Broadnax and Eleanor Hopkins.
  - (c) Rev. Abner Crump Hopkins, Charlotte C. H., Va., b. Nov. 17, 1867 at Charles Town, W. Va.; graduated at Hampden-Sidney College and the Union Theological Seminary, Va.; ordained 1895 by Winchester Presbytery; pastor of Elk Garden, Gormanania, Bayard, Hampton, Buena Vista and (1928) Charlotte C. H., Va. Presbyterian Churches. He m. Mary Ethel Booker, of Hampton, Va., dau. of Marshall A. and Mary B. Booker, Dec. 2, 1908. Issue:
    1. Abner Crump Hopkins, b. Oct. 24, 1909.
    2. Anne Pleasants Hopkins, b. Oct. 4, 1911.
    3. Marshall Booker Hopkins, b. Feb. 8, 1913.
    4. Ethel Booker Hopkins, b. April 12, 1916.
  - (d) John Atkinson Hopkins, b. Feb. 12, 1870, in Charles Town, W. Va.; lived in N. Y. C., d. unm. in Charles Town, W. Va., July 18, 1928.



- (e) Mary Marsden Hopkins, b. Jan. 15, 1872, now living in Charles Town, W. Va. (1928).
- (f) Amelia Mason Hopkins, b. June 1, 1873, now living in Charles Town, W. Va.
- (g) Anne Pleasants Hopkins, b. April 30, 1878, m. Rev. Robert Ashlin White. Issue:
  - 1. Anne Pleasants White, b. Dec. 31, 1914.
  - 2. Cary White, b. Sept. 30, 1916.
  - 3. Robert Ashlin White, Jr., b. Sept. 30, 1916.
- (3) Col. Warren Montgomery Hopkins, b. June 1, 1839; educated in select schools in neighborhood and at "The Wigwam Academy" of William H. Harrison, Amelia Co., Va.; removed to Abingdon, Va., where he lived with his uncle, George Washington Hopkins; in 1861 enlisted in the Washington Co. Troop, under command of Capt. (afterwards General) William E. Jones; when the latter was promoted Colonel of 1st Va. Cavalry, and later Brig. Gen. in C. S. A., Warren Hopkins was made the latter's aide, continuing in this position until the death of Gen. Jones at Piedmont 1864; was then promoted Colonel and assigned to command a regiment of Va. Cavalry; at close of the war devoted himself to farming and d. Dec. 19, 1875. He was distinguished for fidelity to duty, courage in war, and honor in civil life. Married 1862 or 1863, Mary Baltzell of Washington County, Va.; d. s. p.



## CHAPTER IX

### DESCENDANTS OF JOHN HOPKINS, COMMISSIONER OF LOANS FOR VIRGINIA, OF JAMES CITY AND FREDERICK COUNTIES, VIRGINIA

John Hopkins, b. cir. 1757, d. Oct. 23, 1827 ("Died suddenly of an apoplectic fit at Winchester, Frederick Co., on 23rd instant, John Hopkins, Esq., former Commissioner of Loans for the State of Virginia, and for many years a respected inhabitant of the City of Richmond."—*Richmond Enquirer*, Oct. 30, 1827). It is probable that his parents, like almost all of the other Hopkins of Virginia, were originally from Eastern Virginia, and more especially from James City or New Kent Counties, but since all the records of these two counties prior to 1860 have been destroyed, his parentage has not been ascertained, hence any statement as to his parentage, with the present knowledge, would be a mere conjecture. He may have been a son of John Hopkins\* of Frederick Co., who on Aug. 22, 1749, purchased a 310 A. tract, No. 64 in a plat of survey upon the Wapacoma or great branch of the Potomac River, from the proprietors of the Northern Neck. (Book G, p. 287, Northern Neck Grants). A careful search of the records of Frederick Co. fails to show any disposition of this land. It is probable that the land in question was located in one of the several counties, either in Virginia or what is now West Virginia, which were taken from Frederick Co. from time to time.

On Feb. 20, 1739, William Beverly of Essex Co. leased a John Hopkins of Prince William Co. a tract of land in Orange Co. during the natural lives of his three sons, Humphrey, John and Joseph

---

\*From Land Tax List of James City Co., Va., 1782-1832: In 1810, John Hopkins, who was residing out of the county, was listed with a 2800 A. and a 782 A. tract. In 1814, a 120 A. tract was transferred to him by Jeremiah Taylor. In 1823 he was referred to as being from Frederick Co., Va. In 1831, his lands were listed as "John Hopkins' estate." In 1832 certain of his lands were sold under decree of the Court. In 1815-17, Portia Hodgson and Cornelia Hopkins were listed with 100 A. They were not on the 1818 Tax List.

On May 5, 1783 (D. B. 4, p. 257, Henrico Co.), Charles Carter, only surviving trustee of Wm. Byrd, dec'd, conveyed to John Hopkins of the City of Richmond three one-half acre lots, Nos. 515, 516 and 534, in consideration of three lottery tickets and 5s.

On Sept. 2, 1794 (D. B. 4, p. 454, Henrico Co.), Chatworth Stephenson, of District of Columbia, conveyed John Hopkins of Richmond 42 feet on Shockoe Hill, in front of Main Street and running back 132 feet, being a part of lot No. 553.

On Aug. 1, 1805 (D. B. 7, p. 414, Henrico Co.), John Banks, in consideration of \$1,500, conveyed John Hopkins, both of Richmond, a lot near the Church in the City of Richmond, on which the said Banks now lives.

On Jan. 21, 1799 (D. B. 2, p. 556, Richmond Ch'y Court), John Hopkins deeded Thomas Taylor, both of Richmond, 42 feet on Shockoe Hill, being a part of lot No. 553.

On April 1, 1807 (D. B. 5, p. 13, Richmond Ch'y Court), John Hopkins and Cornelia his wife of Alexandria, Va., in consideration of \$1100.00, conveyed Thos. Gilliat four one-half acre lots, Nos. 515, 516, 534 and 535, on Shockoe Hill, "formerly occupied by John Hopkins himself, but lately occupied by John A. Chevelle."

On Oct. 7, 1806 (D. B. O, p. 143, Alexandria, Va), an indenture in the nature of a marriage agreement was entered into between John Hopkins, Esq., of the City of Richmond, Miss Cornelia Lee of Alexandria and the Hon. Bushrod Washington, one of the Judges of the Supreme Court



Hopkins. It is probable that it was the son John referred to who purchased the 310 A. tract in Frederick Co. 1749, and that John Hopkins, Commissioner of Loans, the subject of this sketch, was his son, as it has been fairly well established that Humphrey, John's brother, was living in Frederick Co. prior to 1762. It is also possible that John Hopkins, the Commissioner of Loans, was a son of Humphrey Hopkins who leased a tract of land May 2, 1774, in what is now Shenandoah Co. (D. B. A, p. 522), from Lord Fairfax, "To have and to hold said land unto the said Humphrey Hopkins, his heirs and assigns, for and during the natural lives of the said Humphrey Hopkins, *John Hopkins* and William Hopkins, his two sons, and ye longest liver of them," etc.

The following copy of letter, from John Hopkins to Wm. Aylett, was discovered in the papers of Wm. Aylett's claim for bounty land in the Archives Dept. of the Virginia State Library, and throws some little light on his early life:

Richmond, Oct. 20, 1808.

"Sir:

"In reply to the Memorandum left with Mr. Dandridge for me relative to the employment of your father in the public service during our Revolutionary War, I have the pleasure of stating that in the beginning of the year 1777 when I was a lad I was placed by my father in Williamsburg in what was then called the *Public Store* under the superintendence and management of William Aylett, Esq., your father, who was also acting under a Commission of the Congress of the United States as *Commissary General of Purchases*, I believe with the rank of Colonel. At what time your father was commissioned either by the United States or the State of Virginia, I have no knowledge or recollection. He was employed in both these capacities when I went first to live with him. About twelve months after I was placed under his direction, he resigned the office of *Commissary of Stores* which he held under an appointment from the State, but continued to act and kept an office as *Commissary General of Purchases for the United States in Williamsburg*. Upon his resignation of the former office, William Armistead, Esq., then his

of the U. S., and William Hodgson, Esq., as Trustees. The indenture recites in part: "Whereas, a marriage is intended to be shortly had and solemnized between the said John Hopkins and Cornelia Lee, Cornelia Lee gives all of her property to the Trustees," etc. Among the witnesses were John Hodgson, Jr., and Geo. C. Washington.

Cornelia Hopkins left will dated Jan. 13, 1815; pro. Aug. 19, 1817, in Alexandria, Va. (W. B. 2, p. 198), in which she devised certain property to her husband, John Hopkins, and to her children and their children, but "should all my children die without leaving issue, I give said property to my sister, Portia Hodgson." On Aug. 14, 1834 (D. B. W-2, p. 77, Alexandria, Va.), Portia Hodgson of Alexandria releases any claim she might have "in the property of her sister, Cornelia, to Robert T. Baldwin and Portia Lee, his wife (late Portia Lee Hopkins), Mary A. Hopkins, Harriet Lee Hopkins, all of Frederick Co., Va., and Cassius F. Lee and Hanna Philippa Ludwell, his wife (late Hanna Philippa Ludwell Hopkins of Alexandria, Va.), the only children and heirs of the late Cornelia Hopkins, sister of the said Portia Hodgson and wife of the late John Hopkins of Frederick Co., Va."

On Nov. 2, 1832 (W. B. 4, p. 53, Alexandria, Va.), William Ludwell Hodgson gave bond as Adm'r of the estate of William Hodgson. An Inv. of the personal property of Portia Hodgson, wife of William Hodgson (W. B. "BB", p. 41, Loudoun Co.), in Loudoun Co. "at the farm" was made Aug. 11, 1840, and at Alexandria, Dec. 9, 1840, which was appraised at \$8,601.58. One of her sons, William Ludwell Hodgson, left a will in Loudoun Co. (W. B. "AA", p. 94), dated April 17, 1840, pro. Oct. 7, 1841, in which he provided in part: "I give and bequeath to my relative, Alfred Lee, son of Charles, formerly Attorney General of the U. S., one-third of my estate."

The following is from Gen. George Washington's Diary: "Feb. 24, 1798, Mr. John Hopkins and Mr. Hodgson came to dinner. Feb. 25, Mr. Hopkins and Mr. Hodgson went away after breakfast."



Chief Clerk, was appointed in his place and with this latter gentleman I continued to live. It is perfectly in my recollection that Colo. Aylett continued a long time in his office under the United States, but whether he ever resigned that office or not I have no certain knowledge, on the contrary I have full confidence he never did resign, and that he was in office at the time of his death, the particular period of which I do not remember. But I do very well remember that it was before the removal of the Seat of Government from Williamsburg to Richmond, which took place in the year 1780, and he died at York Town, whither I believe he went on the duties of his office.

I believe a more virtuous and meritorious officer was never employed during our struggles for Independence. He was faithful, vigilant and a patriot. I believe if the records of Congress were examined that a public manifestation of his merit and his services in the thanks of the then President may be found. Sure I am that such are my impressions which could not have been formed without some foundation.

I know not that any opinion of mine can aid you in your object but it affords me pleasure to give this testimonial of my grateful respect and regard for the memory of one who was ever held in the highest estimation by—

Sir

Your most obedient servant,

John Hopkins."

The Honorable W. Aylett

Wm. Aylett's claim of Land Bounty.

John Hopkins was a prosperous Merchant of Richmond, Va., for many years, and the Commissioner of Continental Loans from 1781 to 1784, under Gov. Benjamin Harrison. Some of the Continental notes were signed by him. The records indicate that he was at one time a man of great wealth and prominent in the business, political and social affairs of the City of Richmond, as well as of the State.

It appears from the records that John Hopkins removed from Richmond to Alexandria, Va., about 1805-06, and to Frederick Co. soon thereafter. On Sept. 12, 1807 (D. B. 31, p. 39, Frederick Co.), Richard Bland Lee and Elizabeth, his wife, of Fairfax Co., conveyed John Hopkins of Alexandria 727 A. on the Shenandoah in Frederick Co., for the consideration of \$8,000.00 cash.

John Hopkins left a will dated Dec. 10, 1822, pro. Nov. 7, 1828, of record in W. B. 15, p. 8, Frederick Co., Va., in which he devised all of his property to his six children, hereinafter named. He appointed his son, John Hopkins, Jr., his Exr. and Trustee. The records of Alexandria City and Loudoun and Frederick Cos., show that he was almost ruined financially in the latter part of his life on account of many endorsements made for his friends and members of his family, and more especially on account of the endorsements made for the benefit of William Hodgson, husband of Portia Lee, sister of his second wife. This is reflected in his will, which states in part:

"I, John Hopkins, of Hill and Dale, Frederick Co., Va., request that I may be decently interred in some Episcopal Church Yard unless at the period of my death I should be residing upon this estate, in which case I leave it to the



friends who may be about me to select some suitable spot on it and there to commit all my mortal remains to its native dust. I request and desire that no parade or useless expense be incurred on that occasion, but that a plain and decent coffin be provided, a few friends assemble and that the funeral ceremony be performed without delay. I request too that no useless expense of deep mourning be incurred by my children . . .

“Having lived nearly two-thirds of a century, during which period I have been actively and diligently engaged in busy scenes and by care and attention had acquired a competent independency which, however, has been greatly impaired and ruined by reposing confidence in friends and connections with the purest of motives, I warn my children in all their intercourse with the world to shun the fatal rock on which their father’s fortune and quiet has been wrecked, and, moreover, I wish to guard them against intermeddling with politics; politics have been one bane to my happiness and have never been of any real benefit. I believe and I fear the Republic cannot last long. I have seen in my time vice in its most hideous form elevated to the highest honors and distinctions. I have seen patriotism made the theme of noisy babblers to conjoin and deceive the sovereign people in order that the pretended patriots might mount high in the peoples confidence and estimation. The Republic has been extended and is still extending immeasurably and sooner or later will dissolve and crumble by its own weight, but at the same time and under any circumstances I admonish my children in all their walks of life to stand steady and firm in all their actions to the true interest of their country, immoved by power, unswayed by foreign influences and domestic factions, and finally upon this solemn occasion, I hereby appoint my said son and trustee the guardian of all my four infant children, desiring at the same time that any two of them may reside with their sister Lucy, and I further desire that my said son and the guardian as aforesaid, will be their real protector and he will to his *latest* breath cherish for them that love and affectionate tenderness which is his duty, and which at the same time will be a solace to his own mind,” etc.

He m. (1st) Lucy Lyons, dau. of Judge Peter Lyons, who was Mr. Maury’s lawyer in the famous Parson’s Cause of Hanover County, Va., in 1763. He m. (2nd) Cornelia Lee (b. at Brussels, Belgium, Mar. 3, 1780, d. at Alexandria, Va., 1815), Oct. 16, 1806, at Alexandria, Va. The following record of her family was adapted from “Stratford Hall and the Lees connected with its History,” by F. W. Alexander, and “Old Churches and Families of Virginia,” by Bishop Meade:

“William Lee, the father of Cornelia Lee who married John Hopkins, was b. Aug. 31, 1739, at Stratford, d. at “Greenspring,” in James City Co., Va., June 27, 1795. While residing in London, he married his cousin, Hannah Philippa Ludwell, dau. of Philip Ludwell, of the “Greenspring” mansion. He was a son of Col. Thomas Lee, b. at “Mount Pleasants,” in 1690, d. at Stratford, Nov. 14, 1750, by his marriage to Hannah Ludwell, a grandson of Richard Lee, b. 1647, d. Mar. 12, 1714, by his marriage to Laetitia, dau. of Henry Corbin, in 1674, and great grandson of Col. Richard Lee, who d. in 1664, by his marriage to Anne, probably Anne Hancock, of England, who founded the Lee family in Virginia in 1641.

"The "Greenspring" mansion, once famous in the early history of Virginia, was built by Sir. William Berkeley. It was situated about five miles from Jamestown, and about two miles from the James River. William Lee's will was dated Feb. 24, 1789, probated at Richmond, June 11, 1796. He had four children: William Ludwell Lee, b. at London, Jan. 23, 1775, d. at "Greenspring," Jan. 24, 1803; he was buried in the Old Jamestown Churchyard, near his father: he bequeathed all his Library, except the family Bible, to Bishop Madison, set his slaves free and provided for them, gave five hundred bushels of corn per annum to William and Mary College, and the remainder of his estate to his two sisters. Portia Lee, b. in 1777, d. Feb. 19, 1840, m. William Hodgson, formerly of Whitehaven, England, who d. at Alexandria, Va., Nov. 7, 1820; they had eight children. Brutus Lee, b. in Nov., 1778, d. in June, 1779. Cornelia Lee, b. at Brussels, Belgium, Mar. 3, 1780, d. in 1815, m. John Hopkins, Esq., of Richmond, Va., Oct. 16, 1806."

Issue of John Hopkins by his marriage to Lucy Lyons:

## II.

- (1) John Hopkins, Jr., b. cir. 1790, m. Abby Byrd Nelson Page, cir. 1816. (See II-1).
- (2) Lucy Lyons Hopkins, b. cir. 1798, m. Edward Turner. They lived in Frederick Co., Va.

Issue by his (2nd) marriage to Cornelia Lee:

- (3) Portia Lee Hopkins, b. cir. 1808, d. subsequent to 1868, m. Robert T. Baldwin. (See release deed of Portia Hodgson of Alexandria, Va., of Aug. 14, 1834 (D. B. "W", p. 77, Alexandria, Va.), quoted in part in the foot notes, to the children of her deceased sister, Cornelia Hopkins, three of whom, Portia Lee Baldwin, Mary A. Hopkins and Harriet Lee Hopkins, were then living in Frederick Co., Va. On June 17, 1868 (D. B. 88, p. 261, Frederick Co., Va.), Portia Lee (Hopkins) Baldwin executed a deed conveying her property to her children and grandchildren as follows:
  - (a) Cornelia Lee Baldwin, m. J. Peyton Clark.
  - (b) John H. Baldwin.
  - (c) William Ludwell Baldwin, a Confederate soldier and a graduate of Hampden-Sidney College, b. cir. 1848, d. 1883, m. Elizabeth St. Clair, dau. of Dr. Randolph and Elizabeth St. Clair. Issue:
    1. W. Ludwell Baldwin, Norfolk, Va., b. April 3, 1881, m. Mary Singleton Payne, in Norfolk, Va., Oct. 19, 1910. They have two children: W. Ludwell, b. Nov. 29, 1913, and Mary Payne Baldwin, b. Sept. 2, 1920.
    2. Portia Lee Baldwin, Berryville, Va., b. Oct., 1883.
  - (d) Robert T. Baldwin.
  - (e) Mary Briscoe Baldwin, d. prior to 1868, m. a Mr. Atkinson and had two children: Portia Lee and Betty Ann Atkinson.
- (4) Mary Anna Hopkins, unkm. in 1832 (Gd'n Acc't, W. B. 17, pp. 362-366, Frederick Co., Va.).
- (5) Harriet Lee Hopkins, unkm. in 1832 (W. B. 17, pp. 362-366, Frederick Co., Va.).



- (6) Hannah Philippa Ludwell Hopkins, m. Cassius Francis Lee, Sept. 18, 1833. He was b. at Alexandria, Va., May 22, 1808, and d. there Jan. 23, 1890, the sixth child of Edmund Jennings Lee<sup>5</sup>, Henry<sup>4</sup>, Henry<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>). Mr. Lee m. (2nd) Anne Elizabeth Gardner, April 15, 1846, and had seven children by this marriage.

Issue of Hannah Philippa Ludwell Hopkins and Cassius F. Lee:

- (a) Cornelia Lee, b. Nov. 27, 1835, d. unm. June 24, 1890.
- (b) William Ludwell Lee, b. Mar. 28, 1838, d. unm. at Alexandria, Va., May 10, 1858.
- (c) Harriotte Hopkins Lee, b. April 15, 1840, m. Thomas Seldon Taliferro, of Gloucester Co., Va., Nov. 28, 1860, and had issue.
- (d) Sarah Lee, b. Jan. 6, 1842; she lived at Leesburg, Va., where she engaged in Literary work.
- (e) Cassius Francis Lee, b. at Alexandria, Va., Jan. 4, 1844, and d. there Sept. 14, 1892, m. Mary Lloyd, May 29, 1873, and had two daughters.

## II.

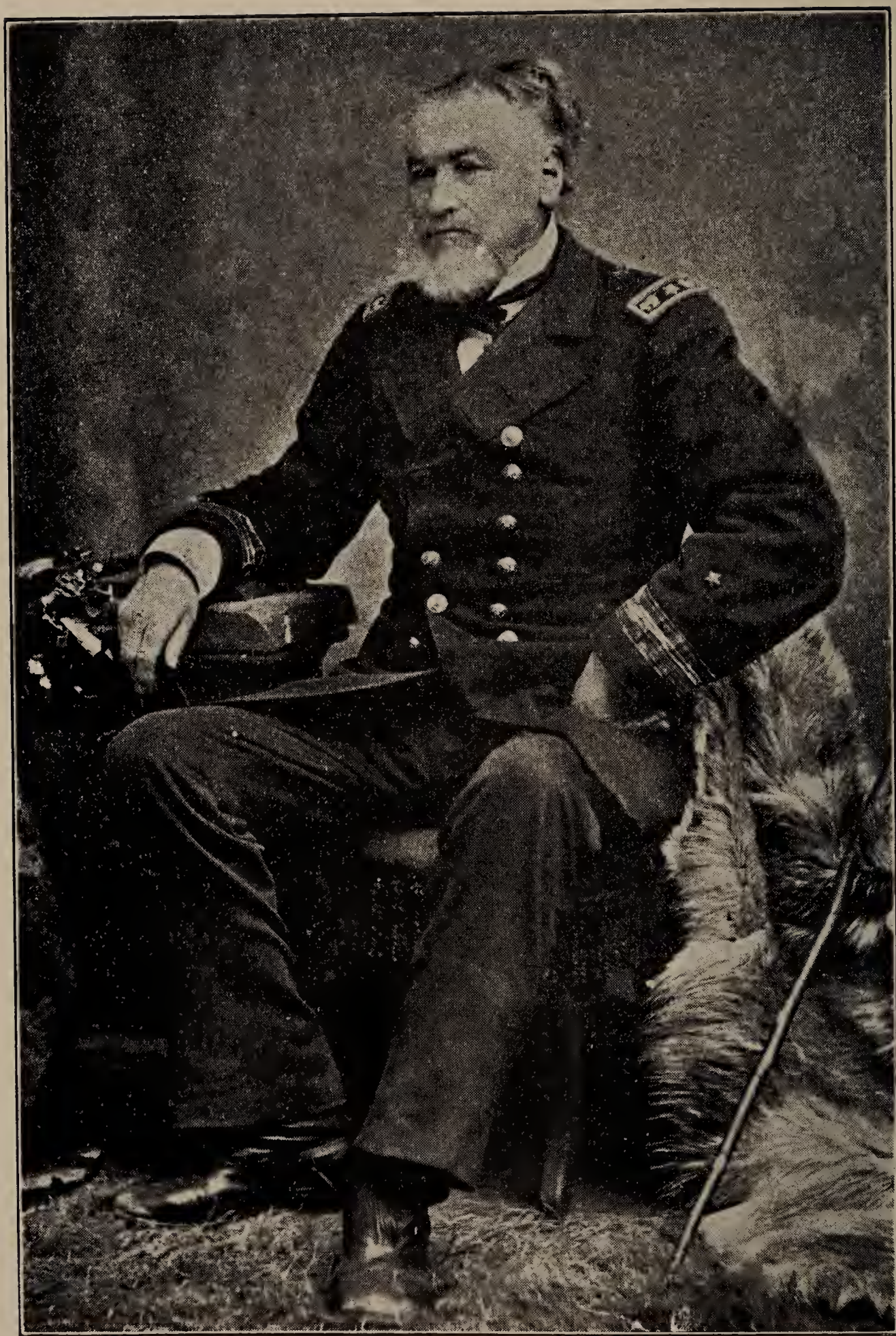
(1) **John Hopkins, Jr.** (John, Sr.), b. cir. 1790, lived at Winchester, Frederick Co., Va., d. at the age of 50 at Page Brook, the home of John Page, in Clarke Co., cir. 1840, and is bu. at the Old Chapel in that County; m. Abby Byrd Nelson Page (b. Aug., 1798), dau. of John and Mariah H. (Byrd) Page, cir. 1820 (John<sup>6</sup>, Robert<sup>5</sup>, Mann<sup>4</sup>, Matthew<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, and Francis Page<sup>1</sup>). She was born at Westover and was educated by private tutors of Richmond. She made her debut at the home of Gen. Winfield Scott, in Washington, D. C. She died April 23, 1889, at the age of 91 years, in San Francisco, Calif., and was bu. in Mountain View Cemetery, Oakland, Calif. Issue:

## III.

- (1) William Evelyn Hopkins, b. Jan. 10, 1821, d. in California, Oct. 24, 1894, m. Louise Kimball, Mar. 30, 1852. (See III-1).
- (2) John Page Hopkins, b. cir. 1825, graduated in medicine from the Medical College at Philadelphia, at the age of nineteen and passed the examination for the U. S. Navy. His first voyage was on the Sloop of War Marion, on which his brother, William E. Hopkins, was at that time attached. A few years later he was appointed Consul to Mexico, where he died of fever. He was buried at the Old Chapel in Clarke Co., Va., and it is said that he was a remarkably brilliant man, which is shown by the fact that he was appointed Consul to Mexico when only twenty-six years of age. He died unmarried.
- (3) Dr. Henry St. George Lyons Hopkins, b. at Pagebrook, Va., 1835, d. Sept. 8, 1913, m. (1st) Charlotte Brown of New York City, and had one dau., Charlotte Brown Hopkins, who m. Mr. Doubleday, the publisher; m. (2nd) Kate Dunnington (b. Aug. 10, 1840, d. Jan. 27, 1880) of Baltimore, Md., dau. of Franklin and Anna Latimore Dunnington, in 1866; m. (3rd) Annie Foster of Fresno, Calif., Dec. 31, 1885. He attended the University of Va. when 18 years of age, from which he graduated in medicine with high honors in two years, instead of the customary time of four years. His niece states that his name is written on the Diamond Panel at the University of Va., and can now be seen there. He was assigned to Gen. Lee's Headquarters during the entire War







REAR ADMIRAL WILLIAM EVELYN HOPKINS (1821-1894)  
*of Virginia*



Between the States. He ran the Blockade to Washington, D. C., many times to secure medical supplies and was breveted for bravery on several different occasions.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (a) Evelyn Page Hopkins, b. Mar. 18, 1868. Unm.
- (b) Capt. Frank Dunnington Hopkins, b. Sept. 1, 1869, m. Leda——, in Oakland, Calif. He was a Captain during the World War.

Issue:

- 1. Oliver Eldridge Hopkins.
- 2. Margaret Hopkins.
- 3. Randolph Hopkins.
- 4. Daughter (name not known).
- (c) Mary Menzies Hopkins, Washington, D. C., b. Feb. 18, 1871, m. Eben Alexander (b. in Edinburgh, Scot., Mar. 4, 1867, d. 1925) Sept. 8, 1894, in Oakland, Calif. Issue:
  - 1. Katherine Marjory Alexander, b. Aug. 1, 1895, W. Arlington, N. J., m. Martin Emmitt Morrison (b. May 30, 1885 at Kansas City, Kans.) Mar. 3, 1919 at Washington, D. C.
  - 2. David St. George Alexander, b. Nov. 21, 1898, Glasgow, Scot., m. Linnea Nelson (b. June 6, 1902, in Hollywood, Calif.) June 16, 1927, in Los Angeles, Calif. He enlisted and served with 112th Regiment of Canada during the World War.
- (d) Charles Hopkins, d. in infancy.
- (e) Alice Howard Hopkins, b. April 27, 1876, m. Charles Brigstocke, in Fresno, Calif. Had one son.

Issue by (3rd) marriage:

- (f) Henry Lyon Hopkins, b. Sept. 10, 1887, m. Orra Emma Thompson, May 21, 1920, in San Francisco, Calif. No issue.
- (g) Wilson Foster Hopkins, b. Nov. 1, 1889, d. unm. in Nov., 1914.
- (h) George Hopkins, b. Mar., 1894, unm.

John Hopkins, Jr., had three other sons who d. in infancy and whose names are unknown.

### III.

(1) **William Evelyn Hopkins** (John, Jr., John, Sr.), b. Jan. 10, 1821, d. Oct. 24, 1894, m. Louise Kimball (b. Sept. 8, 1832, in Philadelphia, Pa., d. Jan. 5, 1901), dau. of Edward Woodbury and Rebecca Avery Kimball, Mar. 30, 1852, at Philadelphia, Pa. The following record of his services in the U. S. Navy was sent the writer by the Navy Department:

"Born in Virginia in 1821. Appointed a midshipman from Virginia November 13, 1839; attached to the Sloop VANDALIA, Home Squadron, 1841-3; Naval School, Philadelphia, 1845; promoted to Passed Midshipman, July 2, 1845; served on Frigate CUMBERLAND, 1847, and on Schooner FALCON, Home Squadron, 1848-49; attached to Coast Survey, 1850-51; Coast of Africa in Sloop MARION, 1851-5; promoted to Master, December, 1853; commissioned as Lieutenant, July 10, 1854; attached to Receiving Ship PHILADELPHIA, 1856-8; Sloop MACEDONIAN, Mediterranean Squadron, 1859-60; Sloop PREBLE, 1861; commissioned as Lieutenant-Commander, July 16, 1862; at Rendezvous, Philadelphia, 1862; commanding Steamer SAGINAW, Pacific Squadron, 1863-5; commissioned as Commander, November 4, 1863; commanding Steamer SHAMROCK, European Squadron, 1866-7; League Island, Pennsylvania, 1868; commissioned as Captain, June, 1870; attached to Navy Yard,



Mare Island, Calif., 1870-2; commanding BENICIA (third rate) North Pacific Station, 1872-5; commanding receiving ship INDEPENDENCE, Mare Island, 1877-8; promoted to Commodore, December 11, 1877; commanding Naval Station, New London, 1881-2; retired January, 1883; died in California, October 24, 1894."

William Evelyn Hopkins was promoted to a Rear Admiral soon after his retirement, and at a later date he was made a member of the Legion of Honour. Issue:

#### IV.

- (1) Maria Byrd Hopkins, 123 Maitland Ave., Alameda, Calif., b. Feb. 2, 1853 at Winchester, Va., m. Col. Selden Stuart Wright (b. Nov. 5, 1850 at Yazoo, Miss.) at Mare Island Naval Station, Calif., April 30, 1873. He is a son of Selden Stuart Wright, of Essex Co., Va., by his marriage to Johanna Maynard Shaw (b. in Richmond, Va., May 26, 1830), Oct. 15, 1846 at Lexington, Miss. He is a Colo. of the National Guard of Calif. (retired), and a prominent attorney of Calif., where he has practiced his profession for the past fifty-three years. Mrs. Wright is a member of the California Society of the Colonial Dames of America. Issue:
  - (a) Louise Kimball Byrd Wright, b. in San Francisco, Calif., Dec. 6, 1874, d. Dec. 19, 1919, m. John M. McClure at Ross Valley, Calif. Issue:
    1. John M. McClure, Jr., b. April 7, 1896, m. Evelyn Burton, of Berkeley, Calif. Issue: Louise Burton McClure, b. Vancouver, B. C., July 13, 1916; J. M. McClure, b. Minneapolis, Minn., Mar. 10, 1922, d. in infancy; Evelyn Byrd McClure, b. Minneapolis, Minn., Feb. 18, 1924; and Jane Page McClure, b. Oakland, Calif., June 23, 1926.
  - (b) Selden Stuart Wright, b. at San Francisco, Calif., Mar. 21, 1877, d. April 30, 1877.
- (2) Jeanette D. Hopkins, b. June 7, 1856, d. June 18, 1862.
- (3) Dr. William Evelyn Hopkins, 321 S. Lorraine Blv'd, Los Angeles, Calif., b. Aug. 3, 1858 at Winchester, Va., m. Clara Eagan, dau. of Gen. Eagan, U. S. A., in San Francisco, Calif. He graduated from Univ. of Va. at head of his class. When he took the examination for the U. S. Army, he made the highest mark out of a class of eighty applicants. He served in France during the World War.
- (4) Abby Page Hopkins, b. at Germantown, Pa., May 13, 1862, d. Nov. 10, 1925, unm.
- (5) Henry St. George Hopkins, b. at West Philadelphia, Pa., June 21, 1863, d. May 9, 1928, and is bu. in Hollywood Cemetery, Richmond, Va.; m. Mary Saunders, 3333 N. Charles St., Baltimore, Md., in San Francisco, Calif. She was the widow of Dr. Walton Saunders of Virginia. Her maiden name was Mary Bibb. No issue.
- (6) Louise Kimball Hopkins, b. at Winchester, Va., Sept. 10, 1868, d. May 9, 1869.
- (7) Dr. Edward Kimball Hopkins, unm., b. at Winchester, Va., July 19, 1869; graduated with high honors in medicine at the Univ. of California. He spent 18 months overseas in the World War.
- (8) John Page Hopkins, b. at Mare Island, Calif., April 30, 1871, m. Hazel Chandon, of San Francisco, Calif. They now live near Marysville, Calif. Issue:
  - (a) Chandon Hopkins.
  - (b) Carter Hopkins.

## CHAPTER X

### DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH HOPKINS OF CHESTERFIELD AND HENRICO COUNTIES, VIRGINIA

Joseph Hopkins, the Emigrant. In a copy of an old leaflet in Moses Treadway's Bible, now (1930) in possession of Mrs. J. P. Hunt, Chatham, Va., among other records, is: "Joseph Hopkins, the father of Sarah Tredway (the wife of Moses Tredway), was born in England about the year 1700 and came to America young and intermarried with Mary Baldwin. The father of Mary Baldwin came from England and her mother from Wales." He may have been the son of Joseph Hopkins whose will was probated in York Co. in 1764 and who was first mentioned in York Co., Va., on June 21, 1731. On this date Anne Hopkins filed a petition stating that her son, Joseph Hopkins, was sick and infirm and asked that he be exempt from paying county levies. (O. B. 1729-1732, Vol. 17, p. 182).

The earliest authentic record found of Joseph Hopkins, except the Bible record referred to above, is where he was appointed one of the processioners for the Fifth Precinct, at a Vestry held for Henrico Parish, Curls Church, July 16, 1743. (Henrico Parish Register, p. 66). On July 8, 1745, Joseph Hopkins of Richmond and Henrico Co. gave a Deed of Trust on 5½ lots in Richmond, securing the payment of a sum of money to Charles Dawson, Charles Thomas and Nathaniel Vanderwald. (B. 1744-48, p. 68, Henrico Co.). On April 2, 1752, Joseph Hopkins deeded this property to Peter How of Whitehaven, in the Kingdom of Great Britain. (B. 1750-1767, pp. 164, 165 and 167, Henrico Co.). On Feb. 1, 1769, Joseph Hopkins, Sr., of Chesterfield Co. and Robert Pleasants of Henrico Co. conveyed Joseph Hopkins, Jr., of Chesterfield Co. two lots in the City of Richmond, in consideration of £20. (B. 1767-1774, p. 129, Henrico Co.). In the same book, on page 197, is a deed dated Nov. 6, 1769, from Joseph Hopkins, Jr., of Chesterfield Co. to John McKeand of Henrico Co., conveying the two foregoing lots, and on Dec. 4, 1769, his wife, Elizabeth Hopkins, relinquished her dower in the property. Joseph Hopkins was appointed a Constable of Henrico Co. at the October Court, 1762. (B. 1755-1762, p. 683).

Moses Tredway, of Chesterfield Co., Va., who m. Sarah, dau. of Joseph Hopkins, left an old Prayer Book and Bible, which was printed in Edinburgh in 1768, which is now owned by Mrs. J. P. Hunt, of Chatham, Va. It contains the following records:

Thomas Tredway, the father of Moses Tredway, Senior, was born in England about the year 1700, and came to America about 1716 and intermarried



with—————, of Harford Co., State of Maryland, she being the fourth wife and the mother of Moses Tredway, Sr.

Moses Tredway, Sr., was married to Sarah Hopkins and had seven children, three died in infancy—four lived to raise families, viz:

Thomas Tredway, born Jan. 4, 1777.

Moses Tredway, Jr., born Sept. 19, 1778.

John Tredway, born June 17, 1781.

Sarah Tredway, born April 19, 1784, and married Thomas Cobbs of Buckingham County, Va.

Joseph Hopkins, the father of Sarah Tredway (the wife of Moses Tredway) was born in England about the year 1700 and came to America young and intermarried with Mary Baldwin. The father of Mary Baldwin came from England and her mother from Wales.

Betsy Wells Hopkins, was born Jan. 11, in the year of our Lord God 1767.

John Hopkins, the son of Benjamin Hopkins and Lucy his wife was born Feb. 17, at nine or ten o'clock, 1772.

Benjamin Hopkins, Junior, was born (son of Benjamin & Lucy his wife) Feb. 6 about sunrise in the year of our Lord 1774, and died Sept. 25 about midnight.

Billey Hopkins, son of Benjamin Hopkins & Lucy his wife, was born Oct. 24, about 1 o'clock at night, 1775.

Betsy Hopkins, the dau. of Benjamin Hopkins & Lucy his wife, was born the 23rd of December, 1777.

William Brooks, the son of Christopher Brooks and Rebecca his wife, was born March 19th, 1767 and died Oct. 1767.

Mary Brooks, the dau. of Christ'r Brooks and Rebecca his wife was born Dec. 10th, 1758, and departed this life in September, 1775.

Christopher Brooks, Junior, the son of Christ'r Brooks and Rebecca his wife was born August 8th about sunrise in the morning in the year 1775.

William Brooks, the son of Christ'r and Rebecca his wife was born February 7th, 1778.

Anne Brooks, the dau. of Christ'r Brooks and Rebecca his wife was born June 28th, 1773, in the morning and departed this life in April, 177—.

Moses T. Brooks, the son of Wm. Brooks and *Anna Brooks his wife*, was born February 22nd, 1792.

William Tredway, Junior, the son of Moses Tredway and Sarah his wife, was born 15th of Dec., 1767, and departed this life July 30, 1769.

Thomas Tredway, the son of Moses Tredway and Sarah his wife, was born Dec. 7th, 1769, and departed this state of life in Sept., 1771.

Elizabeth Tredway, the dau. of Moses Tredway and Sarah his wife, was born November 16th about 5 o'clock in the afternoon in the year of our Lord 1772, and departed this state of life April 5th, 1774.

Thomas Tredway, the son of Moses and Sarah his wife was born Jan. 2nd, 1776 about sunrise in the morning.

Mary Tredway, born Oct. 25th, 1793.

Moses Tredway, the son of Moses Tredway and Sarah his wife was born Sept. 19, 1778 about two hours by sun in the evening.

John Tredway, the son of Moses Tredway and Sarah his wife was born June 17, 1781 about nine o'clock at night.

Sarah Tredway, the dau. of Moses and Sarah Tredway, was born April 19th, 1784.

Richard Shackelton, the son of William, and Mary Shackelton his wife, was born June 12th, 1773, in the afternoon.

It will be seen from the above that Joseph Hopkins had a number of children, among whom were:

## II.

- (1) Benjamin Hopkins, m. Lucy———. On Oct. 28, 1782, William Lee of Cumberland County conveyed 150 A. of land to Benjamin Hopkins of Chesterfield Co. (D. B. 6, p. 130, Cumberland Co., Va.). Under date of Mar. 25, 1784, Benjamin Hopkins and his wife Lucy conveyed this land to Joseph Lee. There is no record to show where they removed after the sale of their property. It will be seen from the above Bible records that they had the following issue:
  - (a) John Hopkins, b. Feb. 17, 1772.
  - (b) Benjamin Hopkins, b. Feb. 6, 1774, d. Sept. 25, 1774.
  - (c) William Hopkins, b. Sept. 24, 1775, d. Feb. 5, 1835.
  - (d) Elizabeth Tredway Hopkins, b. Dec. 27, 1777, m. William B. Jordan of Buckingham Co. in 1802. Issue:
    1. Elizabeth Tredway Jordan, m. Benjamin B. Johnson.
    2. Robert Jordan, m. Margaret Adams.
    3. Harriet Lee Jordan, m. John F. Tanner.
- (2) Rebecca Hopkins, m. Christopher Brooks. (See above for issue).
- (3) Sarah Hopkins, m. Moses Tredway. (See above for issue).
- (4) Mary Hopkins, m. William Shackelton, Oct. 19, 1772 (M. L. B. Chesterfield Co., Va.).
- (5) Joseph Hopkins, Jr., m. Elizabeth Timberlick, prior to 1769. (See II-5).
- (6) William Hopkins, who m. Johanna Branch of Chesterfield County was probably a son also. (See II-6).

## II.

(5) Joseph Hopkins, Jr. (Joseph), left a will in Louisa Co., Va., dated June 20, 1780, pro. Aug. 12, 1782 (W. B. 2, p. 451). He m. Elizabeth Timberlick prior to 1769. Joseph Hopkins, Jr., brought several suits against various persons in Chesterfield Co. from 1749-52 (O. B. 1, pp. 23, 41 and 111, Chesterfield Co., Va.). Issue as shown by will:

## III.

- (1) Lund Hopkins. His father devised him a 400 A. tract in Louisa Co. He m. Mary H. Martin, dau. of William Martin, Dec., 1798. (M. L. B. in Chesterfield Co., Jordan Martin, Sec'y).
- (2) Susannah Hopkins.
- (3) Joseph Hopkins.
- (4) Elizabeth Hopkins.
- (5) Sarah Hopkins.
- (6) A child to be born. This child's name was undoubtedly Mary Timberlick Hopkins, whose birth is recorded in "The Douglas Register," p. 215, as Jan. 15, 1781, bap. June 20, 1782.



He appointed his wife and friend, Anthony Haden, of Fluvanna Co., Exrs. He stated in his will that if his wife did not marry she was to have all of his property to do with as she pleased, but if she married, the children were to have the property given them when they "arrived to age, that is, men to 21 years and women to 18 years." His widow later married a Mr. Beaver, for on Mar. 13, 1791 (W. B. 4, p. 3, Louisa Co.), commissioners allotted  $\frac{1}{3}$  of land "to Elizabeth Beaver, widow of Joseph Hopkins." She later m. Paul G. Jones, as on Feb. 8, 1798 (D. B. "I," p. 501, Louisa Co.), Lund Hopkins of Powhatan Co. conveyed to Paul G. Jones and Elizabeth, his wife, of Louisa, for love and affection for his mother, Elizabeth Jones,  $\frac{1}{3}$  part of the land which she was entitled to as dower in the land which his father died seized and possessed. On Nov. 4, 1762, William Watson of Prince Edward Co., deeded 242 A. of land in said county to Joseph Hopkins of Chesterfield Co., and on Feb. 4, 1770, Joseph Hopkins, styling himself as from Chesterfield Co., conveyed this same land to John James Trabue. (D. B. 2 and 4, pp. 127 and 47, Prince Edward Co., Va.). On Mar. 8, 1773, John Forsee conveyed Joseph Hopkins of Chesterfield Co. 400 A. in Louisa, part of a greater tract on Buck Branch. Joseph devised this land to his son Lund Hopkins (D. B. "D $\frac{1}{2}$ ," p. 466).

On Nov. 25, 1809 (D. B. "L," p. 287, Louisa Co.), Lund Hopkins and Mary H., his wife, of Powhatan Co., conveyed Edward Massey of Alb. Co., 218 A. in Louisa Co., and on Feb. 16, 1811 (D. B. "L," p. 417), he and his wife, Mary H., of Powhatan, conveyed 184 A. in Louisa to John Wheeler of Alb. Co. On Feb. 21, 1811 (D. B. 3, p. 356, Powhatan Co.), Lund Hopkins of Powhatan conveyed land to R. B. Goode of Chesterfield Co. On Aug. 11, 1820 (D. B. 23, p. 353), and on Jan. 29, 1824 (D. B. 25, p. 455), Lund Hopkins and Mary H., his wife, conveyed property wherein it was stated that they were from Chesterfield Co., also on May 9, 1832 (D. B. 28, p. 596) he is referred to as being from Chesterfield County.

## II.

(6) **William Hopkins** (probably son of Joseph Hopkins, the Emigrant), m. Johanna Branch (d. intestate cir. 1825), dau. of Samuel Branch, prior to 1778, as he had two sons twenty-one in 1800. See Samuel Branch's Will (D. B. 4, p. 329), pro. Dec. 11, 1783, in which he mentions his dau., *Hannah* Hopkins, and sons Charles, Thomas and William Branch. Also will of William Branch (W. B. 8, p. 609, Chesterfield Co.), dated Dec. 22, 1807, pro. April 14, 1817; leaves all of his property to wife, Sarah, during life, at her death to be equally divided between "my brothers, Charles and Thomas, and my sister, Johanna Hopkins." Also deed dated July 27, 1853 (D. B. 41, p. 82, Chesterfield Co.),

with reference to suit which proves conclusively that Hannah and Johanna are the same persons and the dau. of Samuel Branch. Issue:

### III.

- (1) Polley (Mary) Hopkins, m. William H. Clarke in 1804 (M. L. B. in Powhatan Co.). On July 14, 1812 (D. B. 4, p. 405, Powhatan Co.), Samuel Hopkins of Powhatan Co. released all his interest in the Tavern, belonging to the estate of William Hopkins, dec'd, to William H. Clarke, of Gooch. Co.
- (2) John Hopkins, m. Jane——, d. in Simpson Co., Ky., leaving as his only heirs Harriet R. Hopkins, H. C. Hopkins and Mary A. Hopkins, John S. Hopkins, Jane Hopkins and Thomas J. Hopkins. See deed dated July 27, 1853 (D. B. 41, p. 82, Chesterfield Co.), from the foregoing to James S. Bradley. See deed dated Aug. 1, 1810 (D. B. 4, p. 199, Powhatan Co.), from John Hopkins and wife Jane, of Chesterfield Co., to William McGrudah of Powhatan Co., for land and building known as "Hopkins Tavern" on Buckingham Road. Harriet R., H. C., Mary A., John S., Thomas J. and Jane Hopkins gave power of attorney, dated July 27, 1853, to Leroy Hopkins to transfer their interest in the estate of their grandmother, Johanna Branch Hopkins, wife of William Hopkins, late of Powhatan Co., Va.
- (3) Samuel B. Hopkins, under 21 in 1807.
- (4) William Hopkins.
- (5) Joseph Hopkins, under 21 in 1807, m. Jane S.——.
- (6) Leroy Hopkins, under 21 in 1807, m. Mary M. Deane in 1842 (M. L. B. Powhatan Co., Va.). Issue as shown by will of Mary M. Hopkins, dated July 13, 1906, pro. Nov. 9, 1906 (W. B. 18, p. 563, Powhatan Co., Va.):
  - (a) Branch C. Hopkins.
  - (b) Charles B. Hopkins.
  - (c) James M. Hopkins.
  - (d) Edward J. Hopkins.
  - (e) Nannie L. Hopkins.
  - (f) Ann B. Hopkins, m. Robert A. Moseley.
  - (g) Martha W. Hopkins, m. R. E. Moseley.
  - (h) Leroy Hopkins, b. 1859, m. Mattie E. Hancock (b. 1861), dau. of Anna's and Martha Hancock, Dec. 20, 1883. She m. (2nd) Harvey N. Reuter, Jan. 25, 1891.
- (7) Martha Ann Hopkins, under 21 in 1807, d. s. p.
- (8) Elizabeth B. Hopkins, under 21 in 1807, m. Elbert Jackson, 1833 (M. L. B. Powhatan Co., Va.). (See D. B. 3, p. 54, Nov. 18, 1801, Powhatan Co., deed from Charles Featherstone to the above children).



## CHAPTER XI

### DESCENDANTS OF REV. JOHN ALEXANDER HOPKINS OF NELSON AND ALBEMARLE COUNTIES, VIRGINIA

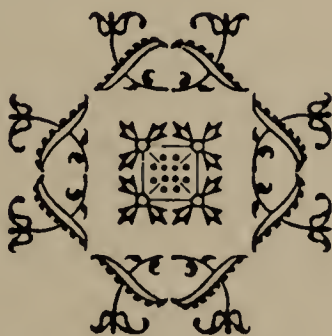
John Alexander Hopkins, born in Yorktown, Pa., in 1805, d. May 2, 1880; m. (1st) Maria Josephine Jackson of Alexandria, Va.; m. (2nd) Sarah Rebecca Wingfield of Albemarle Co., Feb. 8, 1843; m. (3rd) Margaret P. Moore of Nelson Co. No issue by last marriage. He left will dated Aug. 13, 1872, probated Oct. 25, 1882 (W. B. "N," p. 210, Nelson Co., Va.).

Issue by (1st) marriage:

#### II.

- (1) Joseph Jackson Hopkins, b. 1831, d. Oct. 28, 1888, bu. Hollywood Cemetery, a tobacconist in Richmond, Va., m. Mary Ella Stratton (b. 1831, d. at Winchester, Va., Mar. 27, 1910, bu. in Hollywood Cemetery), of Howardsville, Va. Issue:
  - (a) Cora J. Hopkins of Alb. Co., b. 1861, m. Richard L. H. Anderson of Amelia Co., Oct. 12, 1880 (M. L. B. Hustings Court, Richmond, Va.).
  - (b) John Elmer Hopkins, m. Annie Stephens, Arrington, Va.
  - (c) Ashby Hopkins, dec'd.
  - (d) James Dillard Hopkins, m. Mattie Barnes, South Boston, Va.
  - (e) Haywood Hopkins, dec'd.
  - (f) Rena W. Hopkins, b. 1872, m. Waverly M. Glazebrook of Richmond, Va., Oct. 23, 1902.
  - (g) J. Stuart Hopkins, b. 1871, of Richmond, Va., m. (1st) Miss Belew, dec'd; m. (2nd) Alice Lillian Barnes (b. 1881) June 11, 1903.
- (2) John Stephen Hopkins, b. 1844, d. Jan. 14, 1916; m. Sallie F. Parrott of Free Union, Va., who survived him. The following is an abstract from the obituary notice which appeared in the Lynchburg News, Jan. 16, 1916: "John S. Hopkins, aged 72, for over sixteen years Superintendent of the County Home, died at an early hour yesterday morning after an illness of twelve weeks. Mr. Hopkins was born at Arrington, Nelson Co., but spent most of his life in this (Albemarle) County. He served throughout the War Between the States as a member of the Albemarle Light Horse Co. K, Second Virginia Regiment. He was captured at Gettysburg and was a prisoner at Point Lookout for eighteen months." Issue:
  - (a) Charles Brezelle Hopkins, m. Blanche Parrott of Green Co., Sept., 1898.
  - (b) Sarah Frances Hopkins, m. W. N. Combe of Albemarle Co.
  - (c) John William Hopkins, m. Bertha Williams of Albemarle Co.
  - (d) Edward Parrott Hopkins, m. Mabel Williams of Albemarle Co.
- (3) William Clark Hopkins, b. 1847, d. 1866.
- (4) Sarah Ann Hopkins, b. April 30, 1849, m. John David Bowles (b. Oct. 26, 1853) Mar. 22, 1876 at Arrington, Va. Issue:

- (a) Sarah Margaret Bowles, b. Dec. 27, 1876, m. Herbert Bass Walker of Nelson Co., Oct. 10, 1900. Issue:
  - 1. Margaret Bass Walker, b. Oct. 18, 1901, m. Kenneth Sewell Wingfield, Oct. 20, 1923. They have one child: Kenneth Sewell Wingfield, Jr., b. Sept. 29, 1924.
- (b) Annie Meta Bowles, b. Nov. 15, 1882, d. Nov. 5, 1894.
- (5) Maria Josephine Hopkins, b. 1851, d. in 1923, m. Llewellyn Staples Bryant. Issue:
  - (a) Sallie Lew Bryant, b. Oct., 1872, m. Z. T. George of Culpeper, Va.
  - (b) Maggie Hill Bryant, b. Aug. 5, 1874.
  - (c) William Houston Bryant, b. Sept., 1876, d. 1909.
  - (d) Maria Josephine Bryant, b. Nov., 1878, m. Harlan Bird Odell of Wisconsin.
  - (e) Lindora Staples Bryant, b. Dec. 31, 1880, m. Herbert H. Wingfield, now living in Petersburg, Va.





## CHAPTER XII

### DESCENDANTS OF DAVID HOPKINS AND SUSANNAH DRAKE OF LOUDOUN COUNTY, VIRGINIA

John Drake (brother of Sir Francis Drake) was one of the original company established by the King, for the settlement of New England, and he was President of the Council of Plymouth, England. He came to Boston in 1630, accompanied by two or more of his sons, and probably settled first at Windsor, Connecticut, and afterwards in East Chester, New York.

Samuel Drake (son of the above John Drake and wife) moved to Fairfield, New York, in 1650, and then to East Chester, N. Y., in 1663. He had six children, as follows: John Drake, Joseph Drake, Samuel Drake, Benjamin Drake, Sarah Drake, Mary Drake.

John Drake (Samuel Drake, John Drake) lived in New York State. He left issue:

- (1) John Drake (sometimes called John William Drake) b. in 1727 and d. in 1817.
- (2) Thomas Drake, b. July 13, 1728, d. July 25, 1811, m. Uree Humphrey (b. Jan. 1, 1739, d. Feb. 3, 1817) cir. 1760, but the exact date cannot be learned. Issue: Hannah, Ella, Teasy, Susannah, b. Oct. 5, 1769, Deborah, Thomas, Jr., Urah (probably Uree), Jacob.

**David Hopkins**, b. Aug. 8, 1754, d. Feb. 14, 1800, m. Susannah Drake (b. Oct. 5, 1769, d. June 20, 1850), dau. of Thomas Drake and Uree Humphrey, Dec. 25, 1786. She m. (2nd) George Leonard, Sr. (b. May 18, 1783, d. Mar. 5, 1836) of Loudoun Co., Va., Dec. 29, 1803. She m. (3rd) William Fisher, Aug. 22, 1837. No issue by this marriage. As far as known, she had six children by her (1st) marriage and six by her (2nd) marriage. The following is copy of an order dated May 14, 1793, of Record in Loudoun Co., Va. (O. B. "P," p. 117): "Ordered that the following persons be recommended to his Excellency, Henry Lee, Esq., Governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia, as proper and fit persons to be by him commissioned as officers in the Militia of this County: David Hopkins, Lieutenant of the First Co. of the 2nd Bn. to the 56th Regt.," etc. The writer has been informed that most of David Hopkins' descendants removed to the State of Ohio, where many of them are now located.

Issue of David Hopkins and Susannah Drake:

#### II.

- (1) Thomas Drake Hopkins, b. Aug. 8, 1788, d. Nov. 24, 1863, m. (1st) Elizabeth Sargeant, Oct. 30, 1811; m. (2nd) Elizabeth Dee Parcy Wiley (b. in Belfast, Ireland, d. 1906 at Manassas, Va.), dau. of James Wiley of Belfast, Ireland, cir. 1857.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

- (a) Roena Hopkins, b. Oct. 15, 1812, d. July 10, 1850, m. Hugh Harkins, June 25, 1835, and had 5 children: David, William, Levi, Alfred and Thomas.
- (b) Malissa Hopkins, b. Sept. 23, 1814, d. Aug. 23, 1815.
- (c) David O. Hopkins, b. June 12, 1816, d. about 1880, m. Julianna Alexander, Aug. 6, 1841.
- (d) William S. Hopkins, b. Mar. 29, 1818, d. July 29, 1888 at Flora, Ill. He was steamboat captain on the Miss. River, and was also in the Confederate Army for four years; m. (1st) Adriana A. Donnally (d. April 3, 1863) near Graham Station, W. Va.; m. (2nd) Miriam Kelley (d. Nov. 29, 1874) April 2, 1865, near Clay City, Ill.; m. (3rd) Kate R. Wilson, of Cincinnati, Aug. 6, 1876.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

- 1. Andrew Thomas Hopkins, b. July 31, 1855, d. April 28, 1877.
- 2. Ella Hopkins, b. Aug. 20, 1857, m. John McMurray and had one child, John McMurray; lives at Springfield, Mo.
- 3. Charles Hopkins, b. Jan. 12, 1860; has two children and lives at Clay City, Ill.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- 4. Lucy Hopkins, b. Jan. 30, 1866, m. John F. Farish, lived at No. 4004 Cleveland Ave., St. Louis, Mo.
- 5. Rosa May Hopkins, b. Aug. 31, 1870, m. Mr. Brown and lives in Atlanta, Ga.
- 6. Albert Drake Hopkins, b. Feb. 24, 1873, d. April 25, 1904, m. and had two children; lived in St. Louis, Mo.

Issue by (3rd) marriage:

- 7. Frank W. Hopkins, b. Jan. 14, 1881; went to college in Ohio and afterwards to law school; lived at Newman, N. C.
- (e) Levi Hopkins, b. Aug. 17, 1821, d. about 1883, m. Harriet E. Neale, June 5, 1856. Issue:
  - 1. Homer W. Hopkins, b. July 9, 1857.
  - 2. Thomas J. Hopkins, b. Jan. 29, 1860, d. Dec. 25, 1892.
  - 3. Katie E. Hopkins, b. July 7, 1864.
  - 4. Edwin Neale Hopkins, b. Aug. 26, 1867.
  - 5. Herbert Lee Hopkins, b. May 26, 1869.
  - 6. Hattie E. Hopkins, b. Aug. 15, 1871.
  - 7. Harry C. Hopkins, b. Jan. 26, 1872.
  - 8. May Belle Hopkins, b. Aug. 2, 1873.
- (f) Alfred B. Hopkins, b. July 13, 1824, killed in the Courthouse riot at Cincinnati, O.
- (g) Amanda M. Hopkins, b. May 15, 1826, m. Geo. W. Cooper.
- (h) Adelia Hopkins, b. May 15, 1826, d. about 1887 at Zenia, Ill. She had four children.
- (i) Thomas T. Hopkins, b. April 10, 1829; lived at Gallipolis, O.
- (j) Elizabeth Hopkins, b. April 10, 1829; lived at Columbus, O.; had four children.

Issue by (2nd) marriage to Elizabeth Dee Parcy Wiley:

- (k) Charles Augustus Smyth Hopkins, b. Aug. 23, 1859, m. Lillie D. Smith (b. 1859), dau. of W. L. and Margaret Smith of Fauquier Co., Va., Oct. 3, 1883, at Manassas, Va. They now live at Manassas, Va. Issue:



1. Charles Maurice Hopkins, b. Oct. 28, 1884, m. Sarah Eva Webster (b. May 1, 1892) in Washington, D. C., June 1, 1910. They now live in Wilmington, N. C. Issue:
  - a. Charles Webster Hopkins, b. Sept. 21, 1912.
  - b. Julius Prince Hopkins, b. Mar. 8, 1915.
- ✓ (2) Levi Hopkins, b. May 16, 1791, d. Nov. 28, 1878, m. Priscilla Coe, Jan. 14, 1812, and had issue:
  - (a) David Hopkins, Jr., b. Oct. 28, 1812, m. Mary Firlin, Oct. 23, 1834, and had issue:
    1. Susan Elizabeth Hopkins, b. Feb. 22, 1837, d. Aug. 18, 1837.
    2. Levi Hopkins, b. Mar. 2, 1839, d. Aug. 23, 1877, issue, 6 children.
    3. Mary Margaret Hopkins, b. July 1, 1841, d. Aug. 5, 1861.
    4. Brainard S. Hopkins, b. June 26, 1843, issue 5 children.
    5. Harriet P. Hopkins, b. Aug. 21, 1846, d. Sept. 11, 1866.
    - ✓ 6. Virginia Hopkins, b. Aug. 10, 1848, issue 5 children.
    7. Sarah L. Hopkins, b. July 16, 1850, issue 5 children.
    8. William Hopkins, b. Aug. 5, 1853, issue 6 children .
  - (b) Edward Hopkins.
  - (c) Brainard Spencer Hopkins, b. Aug., 1825, d. 1851, m. Ann McFarland, Oct. 10, 1847. Issue:
    1. Emma Louisa Hopkins, b. Aug. 29, 1849, and three others.
  - (d) Thomas Hopkins.
  - (e) Mary Hopkins, b. Nov. 2, 1815, d. Dec. 28, 1880, m. Selden S. Coe, May 30, 1845. Issue:
    1. John Coe, b. Jan. 1, 1851.
    2. Maggie Priscilla Coe, b. Nov. 22, 1860.
  - (f) Hannah T. Hopkins, b. Aug. 10, 1829, m. Wm. Wilkinson, Feb. 4, 1848. Issue:
    1. James E. Wilkinson, b. Feb. 9, 1849.
    2. Charles Drake Wilkinson, b. Sept. 3, 1850.
    3. Elizabeth Wilkinson, b. Mar. 3, 1853.
    4. Thomas P. Wilkinson, b. Mar. 16, 1855.
    5. Dorcas Ann Wilkinson, b. April 25, 1857.
    6. William Wilkinson, b. Mar., 1860.
  - (g) Elizabeth Hopkins, m. Charles Fisher and had one son: Winslow Fisher.
  - (h) Sarah Ann Hopkins, b. Mar. 15, 1826, m. Dr. J. W. Hoff, Dec. 17, 1846. They had seven children.
  - (i) Susan Hopkins, m. Charles Dyar. Issue: Two sons and three daus.; now living in St. Louis, Mo. Her sons are, Richard Dyar and David Dyar.
  - (j) Margaret Hopkins, d. unm.
- (3) Jonathan Hopkins, b. May 27, 1793, moved South and lived there. Issue: David Hopkins.
- (4) Hannah Hopkins, b. April 24, 1795, d. Dec. 12, 1879, m. John Drake Timms, Feb. 27, 1817. Issue:
  - (a) Susan Timms, b. Dec. 18, 1818, d. Feb., 1849, m. John W. Mitchell, July 14, 1840. Issue:
    1. America Mitchell, b. May 31, 1841, had three children.

2. Virginia Mitchell, b. May 31, 1841, had seven children.
3. Emma Mitchell.
- (b) Mary E. Timms, b. Sept. 30, 1820, m. John Edelen, May 23, 1843. Issue, five children.
- (c) Uree Timms, b. Feb. 5, 1822, d. Sept. 27, 1896, m. Daniel Fortner, June 25, 1844. Issue:
  1. Mary Fortner, b. Dec. 4, 1846, d. Dec. 20, 1887.
  2. Lucy Fortner, b. June 16, 1848, d. Oct. 6, 1868.
  3. George Fortner, b. April 7, 1850, had four children.
  4. Penbrook Fortner, b. June 11, 1852.
  5. Virginia Fortner, b. June 11, 1852.
  6. John W. Fortner, b. May 7, 1854, d. Nov. 3, 1860.
  7. Harry D. Fortner, b. Jan. 7, 1860, d. Oct. 10, 1892, had three children.
- (d) Jos. Harrison Timms, b. Mar. 4, 1824, d. Nov., 1896, m. Patsy Rector, April 11, 1847. Issue:
  1. Mary E. Timms, b. Nov. 7, 1854.
- (e) Frances E. Timms, b. Oct. 15, 1825, m. Abraham Johnson, May 23, 1850. Issue:
  1. William Johnson, b. June 10, 1851, d. Mar. 16, 1881.
- (f) Priscilla Timms, b. Nov. 27, 1826, d. July 14, 1827.
- (g) James Ross Timms, b. May 26, 1828, m. (1st) Sarah C. Simpson, April 20, 1852; m. (2nd) Julia B. Branch, May 13, 1873. Issue:
  1. Laura Timms, b. Aug. 20, 1854, d. Oct. 1, 1854.
  2. Bertha Timms, b. May 31, 1855, had two children.
  3. John D. Timms, b. Dec. 5, 1857, had three children.
  4. Mackey Timms, b. July 14, 1865, d. Sept. 10, 1866.
  5. Mattie Timms, b. July 14, 1865, had two children.
  6. James Ross Timms, Jr., b. Nov. 18, 1874.
- (h) Nancy Timms, b. Oct. 18, 1830, m. (1st) P. M. Petrel, May 10, 1865; m. (2nd) a Mr. Amick.
- (i) Catherine Timms, b. Oct. 18, 1831, d. Aug. 11, 1833.
- (j) Hannah Timms, b. Oct. 16, 1833, m. Presly Hiett, Dec. 25, 1856. Among issue: James M. Hiett.
- (5) David Hopkins, Jr., b. Sept. 27, 1797, m. Frances Rust, July 17, 1819. Issue:
  - (a) George J. Hopkins, b. Sept. 27, 1822, d. Aug. 30, 1887.
  - (b) Fannie Hopkins.
  - (c) Olivia R. Hopkins.
  - (d) Charles Rust Hopkins, b. Sept. 27, 1830, d. Jan. 9, 1867.
- (6) Uree Hopkins, b. July 31, 1799, d. Aug., 1846, m. William Wells, Jan. 16, 1823, and had issue: Hannah, b. Nov. 3, 1823, d. 1892, Susannah, b. Jan. 15, 1827, Levi, George, David and Albert Wells.

Communicated by Mrs. Adelia Petrel, of Racine, Meigs County, Ohio, with some additions by the writer.



## CHAPTER XIII

### DESCENDANTS OF STEPHEN A. HOPKINS OF HENRICO COUNTY, VIRGINIA

Stephen A. Hopkins, b. cir. 1760, d. 1831, removed from Surry Co., Va., to Henrico Co. in 1806. It has been stated by one of his descendants that he was originally from New York or one of the New England States. On Jan. 27, 1806, Samuel Liggan of Henrico Co. conveyed land to Stephen A. Hopkins of Surry Co., Va. (D. B. 7, p. 531, Henrico Co.). From this date till his death there are numerous conveyances to and from him in Henrico Co. He left will in Henrico Co. (W. B. 8, p. 50), dated Jan. 29, 1831, pro. Sept. 5, 1831, in which he mentions his wife, Malinda, and children. He may have been married more than once, and some of his children may have been by a former marriage. His wife Malinda died in 1836 (W. B. 12, p. 536, Henrico Co.). Issue as appears from his will and other records:

#### II.

- (1) Mehitable (Hetty) I. W. Hopkins, m. George Franklin Guy (his 2nd wife) son of Wm. & Frances (Wortham) Guy.
- (2) Sylvia A. F. Hopkins. In History of Henrico Parish & Old St. John's Church, by J. Staunton Moore, p. 363, is this record: "Miss Sylvia Ann Hopkins bu. Rocketts, age 60, Feb. 23, 1869."
- (3) Fortescue S. Hopkins, not 21 in 1831, m. Sarah Elizabeth Pindar, Aug. 2, 1855 (M. L. B. Henrico Co.). His father devised him a farm called Harris in Surry Co. On Oct. 17, 1854 (D. B. 65, p. 347) he gave Frederick M. Hopkins a power of atty., as he was going abroad to spend some time, etc. Among his issue:
  - (a) Richard W. Hopkins, b. 1857, d. July 5, 1859.
- (4) Frederick M. Hopkins, not 21 in 1831. George N. Hopkins was his guardian.
- (5) Elizabeth Hopkins, m. a Mr. Wicker, probably Francis Wicker, prior to 1831. On Jan. 7, 1812, Braxton Craddock leased Stephen A. Hopkins and Francis Wicker the Wharf in Richmond City. (D. B. 7, p. 80, Richmond Ch'y Ct.).
- (6) Balinda Hopkins.
- (7) Michael T. Hopkins.
- (8) William A. B. Hopkins.
- (9) Dr. George N. Hopkins, b. in New York in 1794, according to the U. S. Census of 1850, d. (will dated Oct. 4, 1851, pro. Nov. 3, 1851, W. B. 13, p. 619, Henrico Co.); m. Frances Guy (b. Jan. 28, 1792, d. June 15, 1866), dau. of Wm. & Frances (Wortham) Guy, of Caroline Co., Oct. 8, 1817. (M. L. B. Caroline Co., Va.). Issue:
  - (a) Frances Hopkins, m. Edwin Wortham. Issue:
    1. Richard Chandler Wortham, m. Sally Staples.
    2. Fanny Guy Wortham.

- (b) Augustus Hopkins, d. 1889 (W. B. 22, p. 258, Henrico Co., George Hopkins was Admr. of his estate), m. Mrs. Mary Kennon Wortham (b. in Nottoway Co. in 1812, d. in Henrico Co. July 15, 1874), dau. of Kennon & Mary Smith.
- (c) Delia Hopkins, b. in Caroline Co. in 1816, d. May 6, 1874.
- (d) Erasmus Hopkins, b. 1824, d. Aug. 2, 1876, m. Ida G. Rowe. Soldier in the C. S. A., Co. "E", 30th Regt., "Caroline Grays." Issue:
  - 1. Dr. Erasmus Guy Hopkins, b. in Fredericksburg, Va., April 9, 1877, m. Pauline Dudley Gary (b. 1870), dau. of John L. and L. L. Gary of Richmond, Va., Dec. 27, 1905. Dr. Hopkins was a Major in Base Hospital No. 45, and served overseas during the World War.
- (e) Josephine Hopkins, b. 1830, d. 1896 (W. B. 22, p. 425, Henrico Co.). Geo. Hopkins Adm'r of her estate.
- (f) Capt. George Hopkins, b. 1835, lived near Glen Allen, Va., and d. unm. Oct. 7, 1905 (Fiduciary Book 3, p. 211, Henrico Co.). Buried at Glen Allen, Va.
- (g) Thomas Hopkins, d. aged 20.

In a communication from a grand-daughter of Milo Consider Hopkins, she stated that he was born at Ripley, N. Y., June 23, 1810, d. Jan. 23, 1888, and that he m. (1st) Lucy Ann Norris, no issue; m. (2nd) Jewlala Lott (b. June 4, 1809, d. July 4, 1853), dau. of Jephaniah Lott, Jan. 30, 1837. He m. (3rd) Elizabeth Stetson and had only one son, Charles, who died in infancy.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (1) Henry Terry Hopkins, b. Dec. 25, 1837, d. Dec. 11, 1880, m. Olive Jane Ellison (b. Sept. 3, 1844), of Chesterfield Co., Va., dau. of John I. Ellison, Oct. 27, 1875. (M. L. B. Chesterfield Co.). Issue:
  - (a) John Stuart Hopkins, b. Dec. 20, 1876, m. Martha Henrietta Duval.
  - (b) Julala Mehitable Hopkins, b. June 22, 1878, m. Chas. E. Darby, July 10, 1907. They now live at 803 Jessie Ave., Winnipeg, Manitoba, Canada.
  - (c) Henry Carol Hopkins, b. Jan. 30, 1880.
- (2) Lucy Ann Hopkins, b. May 17, 1839, d. Sept. 23, 1889, m. Wilson Jones (b. Dec. 12, 1839, d. Jan. 10, 1918) July 14, 1863. Issue:
  - (a) Morris B. Jones, b. Jan. 8, 1867, d. Aug. 17, 1888.
  - (b) Elmira Ellan Jones, b. Sept. 21, 1869, m. Omer O. Link, April 4, 1893. They live at Jamestown, N. Y.
  - (c) Florence Adelle Jones, b. April 24, 1871, d. Nov. 5, 1918, m. Frank Phifer, Dec. 23, 1891.
  - (d) Grace Jones, b. Dec. 9, 1874, m. Dr. Clayton McClenahan, Dec. 27, 1892. They live in Cleveland, Ohio.

It is likely that the families of Milo Consider Hopkins and Stephen A. Hopkins were connected.



## CHAPTER XIV

### DESCENDANTS OF GERARD HOPKINS OF MARYLAND AND VIRGINIA

**Gerard Hopkins I**, settled at the head of Chesapeake Bay in 1640. His will was probated in June, 1692, at Annapolis, Md.  
Issue:

#### II.

- (1) Gerard Hopkins, m. Margaret Johns. (See II-1).
- (2) Ann Hopkins.
- (3) Thomson Hopkins.
- (4) Mary Hopkins.

#### II.

(1) **Gerard Hopkins II** (Gerard I), b. cir. 1680, d. (left will dated Jan. 1, 1741, pro. in Ann Arundell Co., Md., in 1743), m. Margaret Johns (d. cir. 1750). Issue:

#### III.

- (1) Elizabeth Hopkins, b. 1705.
- (2) Joseph Hopkins, b. 1706.
- (3) Gerard Hopkins, b. 1709.
- (4) Phillip Hopkins, b. 1711.
- (5) Samuel Hopkins, b. Jan. 16, 1713, d. 1767. (See III-5).
- (6) Richard Hopkins, b. 1715.
- (7) William Hopkins, b. 1718.
- (8) Johns Hopkins, b. 1720, m. (1st) Elizabeth Gillis; m. (2nd) Mary Richardson Crockett, widow of Col. Crockett of the British Army; m. (3rd) Elizabeth Thomas.

Issue by his marriage to Mary Crockett:

(a) Samuel Hopkins, m. Hannah Janney. Issue:

1. Joseph Hopkins.
2. Johns Hopkins, the Millionaire Merchant, b. 1795, d. unm. in 1873. He was founder of Johns Hopkins University and Hospital. His will is of record in W. B. 1, pp. 379-403, Chancery Court Clerk's Office, Richmond, Va.
3. Elizabeth Hopkins.
4. Sarah Hopkins, m. Richard M. Janney.
5. Samuel Hopkins.
6. Mahlon Hopkins.
7. Philip Hopkins.
8. Margaret Hopkins, m. Miles White.

(b) Philip Hopkins, b. 1761.

(c) Margaret Hopkins.

(d) Mary Hopkins.

(e) Elizabeth Hopkins.

- (f) Evan Hopkins.
- (g) Ann Hopkins.
- (h) Rachael Hopkins.
- (i) William Hopkins.
- (j) Richard Hopkins.

### III.

(5) **Samuel Hopkins** (Gerard II, Gerard I), b. Jan. 16, 1713, d. 1767, m. Sarah Giles (d. May 15, 1795), Sept. 2, 1740. Among their twelve children was:

### IV.

- (1) Phillip Hopkins, Sr., b. 1749, d. 1825. (See IV-1).

### IV.

(1) **Phillip Hopkins, Sr.** (Samuel, Gerard II, Gerard I), b. 1749, d. 1825, m. Catherine Evans, dau. of Louis Evans (Emigrant from Wales) Aug. 8, 1771. Issue:

### V.

- (1) Phillip Hopkins, Jr., b. June 27, 1791. (See V-1).
- (2) Sarah Hopkins, m. Thomas Matthews in 1803.
- (3) Gerard Hopkins.
- (4) Lewis Hopkins.

He had two other children whose names are unknown.

### V.

(1) **Phillip Hopkins, Jr.** (Phillip, Sr., Samuel, Gerard II, Gerard I), b. June 27, 1791, m. (1st) Mary Kisling (d. 1830) at McGaheysville, Va., in 1816; m. (2nd) Mary Hughes (d. July, 1834), in 1833; m. (3rd) Johannah Hunton Carter (d. 1868), dau. of Edward Carter, of Loudoun Co., Va., in 1838. On Aug. 21, 1840, Phillip Hopkins, Merchant of Loudoun Co., Va. (D. B. "40," p. 229), in a deed to Robert L. Rogers, stated, in part: "Whereas Phillip Hopkins, having children by a former marriage, recently intermarried with Johannah Hunton Carter, dau. of Edward Carter, who has recently died intestate and the said Johannah is entitled to 1/6 of his estate," etc. Johannah H. (Carter) Hopkins left will dated Oct. 20, 1867; pro. Oct. 12, 1868 (W. B. "2 U," p. 199, Loudoun Co., Va.), in which she mentions daus. Mary F. and Berta, and sons Luther W., Johns E. and Richard E. Hopkins. In 1823, Phillip Hopkins, of Augusta Co., Va., purchased 121½ A. of land in James City Co. from Mr. Earington, "being the land John Fox, Com., deeded to Earington."

Issue by (1st) marriage:

### VI.

- (1) Elizabeth M. Hopkins, b. Sept. 14, 1817, m. Rev. Robt. Lipscomb.
- (2) Martha S. Hopkins, b. Sept. 10, 1819, m. a Mr. Brown of Missouri.



- (3) Catherine B. Hopkins, b. Dec. 25, 1820, m. Edwin Broun of Middeburg, Va.
- (4) Jacob Samuel Hopkins, b. Nov. 25, 1823, m. Rebecca Jennings in Ohio. (See deed of Feb. 20, 1890, D. B. 33, p. 8, Shenandoah Co., also D. B. 48, p. 411, in which he and Miss Agalen Hopkins are mentioned).
- (5) Gerard Tyson Hopkins, b. Sept. 26, 1825, m. Frances Virginia Kissing. (See VI-5).
- (6) Virginia Sarah Hopkins, b. April 12, 1827, m. Joseph Sowers.

#### Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (7) Fluvanna Hopkins, b. June 30, 1834, d. in infancy.
- (8) Augusta Hopkins, b. June 30, 1834, d. in infancy.

#### Issue by (3rd) marriage:

- (9) Mary Virginia Hopkins, b. Feb. 7, 1840, d. same day.
- (10) Johns Edward Hopkins, b. Feb. 21, 1841, d. Dec. 13, 1923, m. Fannie E. Rice (b. Jan. 23, 1847, d. Aug. 10, 1928), dau. of Richard & Sarah (Newman) Rice, in Rockingham Co., Va., Dec. 20, 1871. He was a commissioned officer in War Between the States, later resigned to join the command of Col. John S. Mosby. She left will dated Dec. 29, 1926, pro. Aug. 22, 1928, of record in Shenandoah Co., W. B. 36, p. 191. Issue:
  - (a) Mattie Alice Hopkins, b. Sept. 24, 1872, d. Jan. 1, 1904, m. James C. Whitehead at New Market, Va., June 9, 1896. She was graduate of Peabody University, Nashville, Tenn. They lived at Greenwood, Tenn. Issue: Virginia Edwards; Mary F. Rader; Anna H. Harris.
  - (b) Johanna Carter Hopkins, b. Feb. 22, 1874, living at New Market, Va.
  - (c) Mary Howard Hopkins, 650 Riverview, Portsmouth, Va., b. Feb. 23, 1876, m. Harry Ashley Hunt (b. Sept. 10, 1879), at New Market, Va., Sept. 26, 1905. Mr. Hunt is a graduate of William and Mary College and has been Superintendent of Schools of Portsmouth, Va., since 1909. Issue: Mary Carter and Frances Hopkins Hunt.
  - (d) Sadie Gilmore Hopkins, b. Oct. 11, 1877, m. (1st) Capt. Edgar de Duphane, who was b. in France in 1865, Oct. 11, 1897; m. (2nd) Dr. James Terrell Redd at Churchland, Va. Issue: James and Johns Redd.
  - (e) Frances Virginia Hopkins, b. Jan. 19, 1880, m. James Cowan (b. April 29, 1878), Dec. 31, 1903. She was educated at Eastern State College, Reliance, Va. They live at 3015 Brook Rd., Richmond, Va. Issue:
    - 1. John Hopkins Cowan, b. Mar. 30, 1905, m. Catherine Busse, Richmond, Va., Nov. 20, 1926. He attended Fork Union, also Augusta Military Academy; served in Navy until honorably discharged.
    - 2. Elizabeth Hopkins Cowan, b. June 31, 1906.
    - 3. Margaret Virginia Cowan, b. Dec. 20, 1911.
    - 4. James H. Cowan, b. April 8, 1915.
    - 5. Carter Hopkins Cowan, b. Aug. 20, 1916.
  - (f) Lula Rice Hopkins, b. Oct. 19, 1882, d. Nov. 10, 1912, m. Easton L. Baldwin in 1903. Issue: Martha F. and Anna C. Baldwin.

(g) Berta Johns Hopkins, b. April 8, 1884, m. John Francis Taylor, at New Market, Va., Oct. 19, 1914. They live at Hanover, Md. Issue: Frank Taylor.

(h) Eva E. Hopkins, Biltmore, N. C., b. Feb. 22, 1886, m. William M. Miller of Independence, Kan., in Richmond, Va., April 23, 1930.

(i) Elizabeth Catherine Hopkins, b. June 30, 1888.

(11) Mary Frances Hopkins, b. Aug. 16, 1842, m. Henry Chamblin, who had previously m. Hebe Grayson. They had three children: Grayson, Mattie and Eugene Chamblin.

Issue of Mary Frances Hopkins and Henry Chamblin:

(a) Hebe M. Chamblin, b. 1878, m. Jacob Jackson of Manassas, Va.

(b) Will H. Chamblin, b. 1883; lives at Manassas, Va., unm.

(12) Luther Wesley Hopkins, b. Nov. 13, 1843, author of "From Bull Run to Appomattox," served in C. S. A. in Sixth Va. Cavalry, Robertson's Brigade, Fitzhugh Lee's Division; m. Kate Brown. Issue:

(a) Annette Hopkins, b. 1880, Dean of the English Department of Goucher College.

(b) Howard Hopkins, b. 1885, of Laurel, Md.

(13) Howard Robert Hopkins, b. Nov. 16, 1844, d. in camp of typhoid fever during War Between the States at Richmond, Va., July 8, 1862.

(14) Alberta Hopkins, b. Dec. 25, 1845, d. Dec., 1926 in Loudoun Co., Va. She left property in Prince William Co., Va. (See W. B. 1, p. 329).

(15) Richard Elliot Hopkins, b. May 22, 1847, d. Mar. 25, 1926, m. Sallie Christine Wolfe (b. Feb. 27, 1857), dau. of Dr. A. L. Wolfe, Dec. 16, 1874 at McGaheysville, Va. He served in the C. S. A. under Col. Mosby.

Issue:

(a) Katie Estelle Hopkins, b. Dec. 1, 1875, m. Paul Russel Priest (b. July 4, 1875) at McGaheysville, Va., June 15, 1903. Issue:

1. Helen Hopkins Priest, b. June 18, 1905, m. Samuel Lewis Jones, at Franklin, W. Va., Aug. 31, 1927. Issue: Charles Landon Jones, b. Dec. 21, 1928.

2. Samuel Elliott Priest, b. Sept. 12, 1906. He attended Potomac State School at Keyser, W. Va., and now (1930) in Electric School of Engineering in Milwaukee, Wis.

(b) Florence Sidney Hopkins, b. Jan. 31, 1878, m. George T. J. Milnes (b. May 26, 1869, d. Feb. 24, 1920) at Roanoke, Va., Oct. 22, 1906. Issue:

1. Sarah Christine Milnes, b. Aug. 7, 1907.

2. Billye Elizabeth Milnes, b. Dec. 24, 1914.

(c) Williette Elizabeth Hopkins, b. Nov. 5, 1880.

(d) Howard Leroy Hopkins, b. June 8, 1883, m. Virginia Mauzy at McGaheysville, Va. Issue: Margaret, Harry, Charlotte and Joseph Hopkins.

(e) Landon Wolfe Hopkins, b. Nov. 23, 1885, m. (1st) Ruth Fallon at Rockville, Md.; m. (2nd) Minnie Nielsen in 1912 in California. They now live at 814 Moors Park, Oakland, Calif. Issue by (1st) marriage: Mildred and Elliott Hopkins.

Issue by (2nd) marriage: Williette, b. Nov. 8, 1913; Florence, b. Mar. 3, 1918; Edna, b. June 27, 1920; Elizabeth, b. July 8, 1922; John, b. Aug. 10, 1925; and Lola Hopkins, b. Jan. 8, 1927.

Edward Stabler of Alexandria, Va., son of Edward and Mary Stabler, dec'd, of Petersburg, Va., m. Mary Pleasants, dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth Pleas-



ants, of Goochland Co., at Cedar Creek, Hanover Co., Feb. 27, 1794. A Gerard Hopkins was among the number who witnessed the marriage certificate. A Gerard Hopkins was also witness to the marriage of Gilbert Congdon which took place in Hanover Co., Va., Feb. 14, 1856. From "Our Quaker Friends, in Ye Olden Times," by J. P. Bell.

## VI.

(5) Gerard Tyson Hopkins (Phillip, Jr., Phillip, Sr., Samuel, Gerard), b. Sept. 17, 1825, m. Frances Virginia Kisling, dau. of Henry and Mary Cathrine Kisling, Oct. 7, 1847. Issue:

## VII.

(1) Mary Cathrine Hopkins, McGaheysville, Va., b. July 4, 1850, m. Dr. C. E. Hammen at McGaheysville, Va.; Feb. 8, 1877. Issue:

(a) Winsborough Hopkins Hammen, b. 1879, left home in 1896 and never returned.

(b) Hattie Hammen, b. 1881, d. 1883.

(2) William H. Hopkins, b. 1852.

(3) Annie Laura Hopkins, b. Aug. 19, 1854.

(4) Edwin Baker Hopkins, b. May 19, 1856, d. Aug. 8, 1917, m. Anne Rives Brown (b. June 6, 1860, dau. of James Leftwich and Mary Virginia (Early) Brown, Nov. 27, 1879 at Baltimore, Md. James Leftwich Brown was a son of Col. Daniel Brown (b. Dec. 17, 1770, m. Polly Hancock, July 17, 1803), an officer in the Bedford Co., Va., Militia and grandson of Henry Brown who m. Alice Beard, Feb. 20, 1757. James Leftwich Brown, b. June 25, 1815, d. Aug. 12, 1872, m. Mary Virginia Early (b. 1823, d. July 18, 1864), Sept. 30, 1847, eldest dau. of Bishop John Early, by his wife Elizabeth Browne Rives, and granddaughter of Joshua Early (b. June 13, 1738, d. 1812) and his wife Mary Leftwich (1746-1818), dau. of Augustine Leftwich, Sr., of Bedford Co., Va. For a record of the Leftwich family, see "Leftwich-Turner Families of Virginia and Their Connections," by Walter L. Hopkins. Mrs. Hopkins attended the schools of Lynchburg, Virginia, and Wesleyan Female College. Mr. Hopkins graduated from the Virginia Military Institute, Class of 1878, in Civil Engineering and was a successful farmer of "Lethe," Rockingham Co., Va. "Lethe," which overlooks the Shenandoah River, is a stately brick home of the 18th century, known in the family for its hospitality. Issue:

(a) James Kisling Hopkins, St. Michaels, Md., b. Dec. 12, 1880, m. Mary Virginia Blackford, dau. of Wm. F. and Margaret Grove Blackford at Sharpsburg, Md., Dec. 14, 1911. He is a very successful farmer on the Eastern Shore of Maryland. Issue:

1. James Kisling Hopkins, b. Oct. 3, 1912, d. same day.

2. Margaret Rives Hopkins, b. May 15, 1914.

3. Edwin Brown Hopkins, b. Jan. 16, 1916.

4. William Blackford Hopkins, b. April 17, 1917.

5. James Kisling Hopkins, Jr., b. Feb. 9, 1923.

6. Julian Grove Hopkins, b. April 28, 1925.

(b) Mary Virginia Hopkins, Harrisonburg, Va., b. Mar. 6, 1882; attended Farmville Normal School, University of Virginia, Columbia Univ., Univ. of Tenn., Cornell Univ., and is a graduate of School of Social Work, Richmond, Va.; taught in Lynchburg public schools for ten years; in Red Cross work, 1919-20.

- (c) Alice Brown Hopkins, 819 W. Franklin St., Richmond, Va., b. Nov. 16, 1883; attended University of Virginia, Columbia Univ., New York and Richmond Schools of Social Work, and has been attendance officer for Richmond public schools for past seven years.
- (b) Thomas Early Hopkins, b. Mar. 25, 1885, d. Aug. 1, 1885.
- (e) Oliver Baker Hopkins, 48 Russell Hill Rd., Toronto, Canada, b. Dec. 4, 1886, m. Margaret Stephanie Marie Lininger Deed Mayer (b. June 23, 1891, in Baltimore, Md.) in 1912. He graduated from Johns Hopkins University (B. A. and Ph. D.); served as Assistant State Geologist of Georgia, and with U. S. Geological Survey; now Chief Geologist, Imperial Oil Co., dividing his time between Venezuela and his home in Canada. Issue:
  - 1. Margaret Oliver Hopkins, b. Jan. 21, 1917.
  - 2. Son, unnamed, d. soon after birth.
- (f) Geraldine Hopkins, Grottoes, Va., b. Feb. 8, 1888, m. Benjamin Edgar Douglass, Sept. 30, 1913 at Penn Laird, Va. She attended Blackstone College for Girls. He is insurance and real estate agent of Grottoes, Va. Issue:
  - 1. Frances Hopkins Douglass, b. April 8, 1918.
  - 2. Geraldine Brownie Douglass, b. Oct. 17, 1920.
- (g) Frances Kisling Hopkins, 301 Amherst St., Winchester, Va., b. Feb. 20, 1894, m. Henry Robert Tredway, Sept. 21, 1921 at Penn Laird, Va. She graduated from Randolph-Macon Woman's College (B. A., 1916). He served in World War, and is now representative of the A. A. A. in Richmond, Va. Issue:
  - 1. Anne Brown Tredway, b. May 10, 1925, of 1145 West Ave., Richmond, Va.
- (5) Frances Virginia Hopkins, McGaheysville, Va., b. Dec. 14, 1858, m. Dr. L. B. Yancey, Jan. 23, 1878 at McGaheysville, Va. Issue:
  - (a) Mary Kisling Yancey, b. Mar. 4, 1879, m. John W. Pence, Jan. 3, 1912.
  - (b) Frances Virginia Yancey, b. July 3, 1880, m. Welby E. Compton, Sept. 7, 1904.
  - (c) Louise Miller Yancey, b. July 25, 1886, m. Franklin Winsborough Yancey, Sept. 2, 1908.
  - (d) Charles Layton Yancey, b. Feb. 25, 1886, m. Eleanor C. White, July 5, 1911.
- (6) George Whitfield Hopkins, McGaheysville, Va., b. July 15, 1862, m. Ella Rush at McGaheysville, Va., Oct. 10, 1894.
- (7) Geraldine Hopkins, Harrisonburg, Va., b. Mar. 11, 1868, m. Robert A. Gibbons at McGaheysville, Va., Oct. 26, 1898.
- (8) John Luther Hopkins, McGaheysville, Va., b. Oct. 12, 1865, m. Grace Lee Lambert at McGaheysville, Va., Sept. 2, 1896.
- (9) Henry Kisling Hopkins, b. Oct. 3, 1870, d. in infancy.



## CHAPTER XV

### DESCENDANTS OF STEPHEN HOPKINS, OF SOUTH CAROLINA, WHO ACCORDING TO TRADITION WAS ORIGINALLY FROM VIRGINIA

Stephen Hopkins, b. cir. 1750, d. at Anderson, S. C., subsequent to 1813. By a deed of gift, dated Feb. 4, 1813, and recorded Mar. 24, 1813, in Anderson Co., S. C., he provides in part: "I, Stephen Hopkins, of S. C., Pendleton District, for and in consideration of the love, good will and affection which I have and do bear toward my loving children, viz, David Hudson Hopkins, do give unto him all that plantation or tract of land containing 100 A. situate in said district on the North Side of Little River—also I do give and grant unto the said David Hudson Hopkins and Benjamin F. Hopkins, five sheep, etc.—also I do give and grant unto John Hubbard Hopkins, one cow, etc.—also to Rhoda Peoples Hopkins, certain furniture, etc.—also do give and grant to Nancy A. Hopkins certain furniture, etc., to Patsey Taylor, one chest and tables," etc. It appears from the deed that those named in the deed were his children. It seems well established that Benjamin F. Hopkins was his son. A number of people have contended that Stephen Hopkins was a brother of Col. David and John Hopkins of S. C., who were the sons of John Hopkins of Hanover Co., Va., but the writer has seen no proof of this, and all the indications are that he was not a son, for, it seems, among other things, if he were a son of John Hopkins of Hanover Co., Va., he would have been mentioned in his will.

#### II.

(1) Benjamin F. Hopkins (Stephen). According to an old Bible now (1929) in possession of E. J. Hopkins, of Chester, S. C., he was b. Jan. 14, 1770, and his wife Nancy, probably Nancy Crow, was b. May 14, 1775. Issue, according to the Family Bible and other records:

#### III.

- (1) David H. Hopkins, b. Jan. 18, 1800. (See III-1).
- (2) John Holston Hopkins, b. Nov. 25, 1803, d. May 25, 1885. (See III-2).
- (3) Nancy Hopkins, b. Feb. 16, 1806, d. Nov. 20, 1911 (aged 105 years), m. Mr. Wilson, d. s. p.
- (4) Mark Hopkins, b. Mar. 8, 1808, d. 1878, probably without issue. This is supposed to be the Mark Hopkins who left a large estate in California and whose estate is now in litigation.
- (5) Rhoda Hopkins, b. May 14, 1810, d. 1875, m. Mr. Martin.
- (6) Moses Hopkins, b. Dec. 10, 1812, d. subsequent to 1878, probably without

issue. This is supposed to be the Moses Hopkins who also left a large estate in California.

- (7) Bandy Hopkins, b. June 8, 1814.

### III.

(1) **David H. Hopkins** (Benjamin, Stephen), b. Jan. 18, 1800, married and had the following issue:

#### IV.

- (1) Edward Osier Hopkins, b. Feb. 6, 1836, d. Mar. 9, 1902, m. Issue:
- (a) William H. Hopkins, b. Aug. 24, 1855, d. Mar. 19, 1906, m. and had issue:
    - 1. Pearl J. Hopkins, b. Dec. 18, 1884, m. Mr. Goodman.
    - 2. George B. Hopkins.
    - 3. Charles D. Hopkins, b. Mar. 24, 1887.
    - 4. James C. Hopkins, b. April 16, 1890.
    - 5. Joseph D. Hopkins, b. Jan. 27, 1897.
    - 6. Floride E. Hopkins, b. April 1, 1902, m. Mr. Smith.
  - (b) Manerox E. Hopkins, m. Mr. Mullins and left issue.
  - (c) Mary J. Hopkins, b. Feb. 12, 1860, m. Mr. Young and left issue.
  - (d) Lucy Hopkins, b. May 30, 1863, m. Mr. Buckhoister and left issue.
  - (e) Wade H. Hopkins, b. Aug. 24, 1869, d. Jan. 15, 1917.
  - (f) Edward Jenkins Hopkins, b. May 21, 1871.
- (2) David Hopkins, Jr., b. Jan. 10, 1838, d. Feb. 12, 1863.

### III.

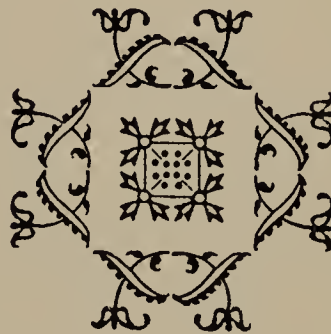
(2) **John Holston Hopkins** (Benjamin, Stephen), b. Nov. 25, 1803, d. May 25, 1885, married and had issue:

#### IV.

- (1) Rosa Hopkins, b. Jan. 6, 1836, d. 1910, m. Mr. Hicks and left issue.
- (2) Nancy Hopkins, b. Aug. 5, 1838, d. June 17, 1925, m. Mr. Lanier and left issue.
- (3) Harriet Hopkins, b. July 4, 1839, d. April 14, 1927, m. Mr. Lewis and left issue.
- (4) Emily Sarah Hopkins, b. July 30, 1841, d. Nov. 28, 1893, m. Mr. Dodd and left issue.
- (5) William Archie Hopkins, b. June 2, 1842, m. and had issue:
- (a) Thomas H. Hopkins, b. Jan. 8, 1868.
  - (b) Lawrence Hopkins, b. Jan. 12, 1873.
  - (c) Norg Hopkins, b. May 18, 1877.
  - (d) Americus Hopkins, b. Jan. 12, 1878.
- (6) Marian Hopkins, b. Jan. 4, 1843, m. Mr. Whitcher and left issue.
- (7) Edward Holston Hopkins, b. Jan. 19, 1845, d. May 27, 1909, m. and had issue:
- (a) Ella C. Hopkins, b. Jan. 16, 1868, d. Aug. 24, 1873.
  - (b) Rosa H. Hopkins, b. Feb. 4, 1870, d. Aug. 29, 1912, m. Mr. Arnold and left issue.
  - (c) William Henry Hopkins, b. Sept. 25, 1872, d. Oct. 12, 1921, married and had issue:



1. Marie Hopkins, b. July 20, 1900.
  2. Roy Nimrod Hopkins, b. Mar. 23, 1902.
  3. Annie May Hopkins, b. Nov. 25, 1904, d. June 24, 1907.
  4. Ethel Hopkins, b. Nov. 11, 1906.
  5. Fannie Belle Hopkins, b. July 17, 1910.
  6. Elizabeth Hopkins, b. Sept. 25, 1915.
- (d) Nannie C. Hopkins, b. April 18, 1874, d. July 3, 1904, m. Mr. Smith and left issue.
- (e) Buford Tillman Hopkins, b. Oct. 28, 1876, d. s. p. Dec. 5, 1899.
- (f) Julia Belle Hopkins, b. May 29, 1880, d. July 9, 1880.
- (g) Francis Joseph Pelzer Hopkins, b. May 15, 1881, d. April 19, 1926, married and had issue:
1. St. Claire Hopkins, b. April 13, 1906.
  2. Francis J. Hopkins, b. Sept. 29, 1907.
  3. Vivian Clay Hopkins, b. Dec. 3, 1909.
- (h) Mary Jannie Hopkins, b. Oct. 4, 1883, d. s. p. July 10, 1904.
- (i) Edward Julian Hopkins, b. Jan. 16, 1885; now living at Chester, S. C.; married and had issue:
1. Julian Alphas Hopkins, b. Nov. 6, 1906.
  2. Clyde Louis Hopkins, b. Dec. 12, 1907.
  3. Claudie Brock Hopkins, b. Nov. 25, 1909, d. Jan. 14, 1911.
  4. Jennie Louis Hopkins, b. Aug. 29, 1911.
- (k) Susie Marie Hopkins, b. May 26, 1890, d. Oct. 10, 1914, m. Mr. Owens and left issue.



## CHAPTER XVI

### HOPKINS OF YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA

David Hopkins (parents unknown), York Co., Va., b. Jan. 18, 1800, d. 1864, m. Mrs. Sarah Mary Manning, probably of Mathews Co., Va.

Mr. Garland Evans Hopkins\* of Cumberland, Va., sent the hereinafter data to the writer. None of this data has been verified by him, however, from the records of Mr. Garland E. Hopkins, it is fairly well determined that David Hopkins who died in 1864 and Henry Hopkins who died in 1823 were brothers. Mr. Garland E. Hopkins gives the parents of David and Henry Hopkins as Benjamin F. and Nancy (Crow) Hopkins, of South Carolina, and states that they were also the parents of John Holston, Nancy, Rhoda, Bandy Hopkins, and Mark and Moses Hopkins, the railroad magnates of Calif. The writer doubts that Benjamin F. and Nancy (Crow) Hopkins, of South Carolina, were the parents of David and Henry Hopkins, the subjects of these sketches. Issue:

#### II.

- (1) Edward Hopkins, b. June 16, 1821, d. June 26, 1874. (See II-1).
- (2) James Hopkins, m. (2nd) Emma Shackelford.
- (3) Harriet Hopkins, m. John Topping.
- (4) Margaret Hopkins, unm.
- (5) David Hopkins, Jr., m. Mary Frances Topping.
- (6) Julia Hopkins, m. a Mr. Drummond.

#### II.

(1) Rev. Edward Hopkins (David Hopkins), b. June 16, 1821, d. June 26, 1874, m. Amelia Ellen Freeman (b. June 29, 1825), dau. of John Freeman of Lower York Co., Va., Dec. 4, 1845, in York Co., Va. He served in the War Between the States in various battles, though after the first year he was over the age limit. His enlistment as recorded in the War Dept.: Pvt., Co. D., 115th Va. Militia, enl. June 24, 1861 at Yorktown. On last muster roll of this company on file. Name appears as enlisted for war in Captain Lee's company. An excerpt from the Richmond Christian Advocate shows the esteem in which the Rev. Edward Hopkins was held:

"Rev. Edward Hopkins, a local preacher on the York Circuit, died June 26, 1874, aged 53 years. He was converted when young and joined the M. E. Church, South, and was for many years an efficient class leader and Steward. He was licensed to preach in 1868 and elected to Deacon's orders in Peters-

---

\*Mr. Garland Evans Hopkins, of Cumberland, Va., is preparing a pamphlet on the Hopkins Family of York and desires all members of that family to send their records to him.



burg in 1872, but not being present, and his health failing him before the Conference in Norfolk, he was never ordained. Brother Hopkins was a good man, an earnest Christian, a useful local preacher, a worthy citizen, a beloved husband and father, and a kind neighbor. . . . His end was peace. His place we cannot fill.

This dispensation of Providence we feel keenly, but it becomes us to bow submissively and be also read: Therefore,

Resolved, That we acknowledge and humble ourselves under the mighty hand of God, . . . that gave him to us, and made him a blessing to so many.

Resolved, That a copy of this tribute of respect be sent to the family of the deceased, and a copy to the R. C. Advocate with the request that it be published."—Rev. R. N. Crooks, J. F. White, A. F. Hudgins, Committee.

Issue:

### III.

- (1) Martha Elizer Hopkins, b. Sept. 2, 1846, d. 1926, m. Daniel Callis, Mar. 17, 1865, in York Co., Va. Have numerous issue residing around Jeffs, Va.
- (2) Mary Elizabeth Hopkins, Jeffs, Va., b. Jan. 18, 1848, m. Elisha Lawson, Sept. 20, 1873, in Lower York Co.
- (3) George Edwood Hopkins, b. Aug. 17, 1849, d. Mar. 15, 1896, m. Mary Ellinor Watkins. (See III-3).
- (4) Edward Thomas Hopkins, b. Jan. 25, 1851, d. Oct. 7, 1855.
- (5) Amelia Ellen Hopkins, b. Jan. 7, 1853, d. June 27, 1857.
- (6) Margaret Ann Hopkins, Poquoson, Va., b. June 7, 1856, m. D. W. Riggins.
- (7) Virginia F. Hopkins, Odd, Va., b. Feb. 6, 1857, m. John W. Bunting, Feb. 16, 1878, in York Co.
- (8) Sarah M. Hopkins, Jeffs, Va., b. July 17, 1859, m. Benjamin Carmines.
- (9) Alice Hopkins, b. Feb. 25, 1861, d. 1910, m. Carey Watkins.
- (10) Kitturah (Keturah) Hopkins, b. Feb. 28, 1863, d. Oct. 9, 1868.
- (11) Emma (Emon) Hopkins, b. Oct. 19, 1865, d. 1930, m. Frank Lee Forrest.
- (12) John Franklin Hopkins, R. F. D. No. 2, Hampton, Va., b. Jan. 25, 1868, m. Sally Anne Freeman (b. Sept. 1, 1876), dau. of Carol and Emma Freeman, Dec. 1, 1901 at Tabernacle Church, Odd, Va., by L. J. Phaup.
- (13) Amelia Ellen Hopkins, b. June 23, 1870, d. April 5, 1903, m. Enoch J. Cox.

### III.

(3) **George Edwood Hopkins** (Edward, David), b. Aug. 17, 1849, d. Mar. 15, 1896, m. Mary Ellinor Watkins (b. July 10, 1855, d. June 15, 1923), dau. of Henry Watkins, Dec. 25, 1873, in York Co., Va., by Rev. R. M. Crooks. He was a farmer and waterman; was interested in politics, a prohibitionist when few were; he was long a member of Tabernacle Methodist Church, Jeffs, Va. Issue:

### IV.

- (1) Rosana Virginia Hopkins, Jeffs, Va., b. Feb. 2, 1875, m. Lorenza Topping, Mar. 15, 1866 at Jeffs, Va. Issue:
  - (a) Elton Hopkins Topping, Jeffs, Va., b. Sept. 22, 1891, m. Laura Beatrice Carmines (b. April 16, 1898), dau. of C. W. Carmines, Jr. Issue:
    1. Marshall Thomas Topping, Jeffs, Va., b. Dec. 14, 1916.

2. Elton Vernon Topping, b. July 7, 1921.
3. Laura Mae Topping, b. Aug. 4, 1924.
4. Ophelia Sue Topping, b. Sept. 23, 1926.
- (b) Mary Augusta Topping, Jeffs, Va., b. Mar. 1, 1893, m. Robert Claytor Forrest (b. Mar. 1, 1892), at Tabernacle Church, Jeffs, Va. Issue:
  1. Robert Hartness Forrest, Jeffs, Va., b. Sept. 9, 1913.
  2. Mary Virginia Forrest, b. Feb. 19, 1920.
  3. Lorenza Charles Forrest, b. Oct. 8, 1924.
  4. Edith Charline Forrest, b. Oct. 8, 1924.
  5. Nellie Gray Forrest, b. Nov. 8, 1929.
- (c) Lorenza Woodson Topping, b. April 23, 1902, d. young.
- (d) Benjamin Woodson Topping, Jeffs, Va., b. July 15, 1903, unm.
- (e) Alma Virginia Topping, Jeffs, Va., b. Dec. 12, 1906, m. Howell Wise Robertson (b. Sept. 5, 1905). Issue:
  1. Rosemiller Robertson, b. Aug. 21, 1925.
  2. Alma Elaine Robertson, b. Aug. 6, 1926.
  3. Howell Wise Robertson, Jr., b. Aug. 18, 1928.
- (f) Mattie Leone Topping, Jeffs, Va., b. Feb. 2, 1907, m. Waverly R. Watkins (b. April 26, 1908). Issue:
  1. Mary Virginia Watkins, b. Feb. 13, 1928.
  2. Bettie Anne Watkins, b. July 5, 1929.
- (g) Lorenza Dow Topping, Jeffs, Va., b. June 2, 1914.
- (h) Lillian Estelle Topping, Jeffs, Va., b. Oct. 12, 1916.
- (2) Rev. Edward Henry Hopkins, Sr., Cumberland, Va., b. May 6, 1877, m. Zipporah Evans (b. Mar. 31, 1877), dau. of Solomon Cornelius Evans, Jan. 3, 1911, in Norfolk, Va., by Rev. R. F. Gayle. Rev. Hopkins attended the public schools of York Co., sailed for a few years, entered Randolph-Macon Academy, Bedford, and later, Vanderbilt Univ. He joined the Virginia Conference of the Methodist Episcopal Church, South, in 1910, and has served the following charges: Nelson, 1910, South Amherst, 1911, Saluda, 1913, Kinsale, 1916, South Princess Anne, 1919, Wachapreague, 1922, Cambridge, Md., 1924, Guilford, 1927 and Cumberland, 1929. He is a member of the Board of Christian Literature of his Conference, a member of several fraternal organizations, and the Virginia Conference Brotherhood. Issue:
  - (a) Garland Evans Hopkins, Cumberland, Va., b. Dec. 28, 1913 at Saluda, Va.; student William & Mary Summer School, 1930; Student Ass't Librarian, W. & M., 1930; Secretary Proposed Tobacco Marketing Ass'n of Cumberland County; student Randolph-Macon College.
  - (b) Edward Henry Hopkins, Jr., Cumberland, Va., b. Sept. 25, 1917, at Kinsale, Va.
- (3) Sarah Anne Hopkins, b. Aug. 23, 1879, d. 1881.
- (4) Martha Susan Hopkins, Messick, Va., b. Aug. 27, 1881, m. James Jefferson Rollins. Issue:
  - (a) George Roy Rollins, b. Nov. 6, 1899, d. Oct. 8, 1918.
  - (b) Leone Rollins, b. May 5, 1901, d. June 5, 1903.
  - (c) Thomas Jefferson Rollins, Messick, Va., b. Feb. 19, 1905.
  - (d) William Marvin Rollins, Messick, Va., b. Jan. 12, 1906.
  - (e) Joseph M. Rollins, Messick, Va., b. Feb. 6, 1908.
  - (f) Mary Catherine Rollins, b. April 8, 1923.



- (5) Effie Clyde Hopkins, Messick, Va., b. Mar. 10, 1885, m. John Clifton Carmines (b. April 30, 1885), Nov. 29, 1902 at Tabernacle Church, Odd, Va. Issue:
- (a) Mary Chrystine Carmines, Messick, Va., b. Sept. 15, 1903, m. Winnie Colbert Forest (b. Sept. 8, 1888) at Trinity Church, Messick, Va. Issue:
    - 1. Winnie Chrystine Forest, b. Nov. 14, 1921.
    - 2. James Clifton Forest, b. Oct. 31, 1926.
  - (b) John Perrin Carmines, b. May 30, 1907, d. Feb. 23, 1909.
  - (c) John Perrin Carmines, b. Nov. 18, 1913, d. May 1, 1914.
  - (d) Effie Linell Carmines, b. Sept. 2, 1915.
- (6) Mary Ellinor Hopkins, Odd, Va., b. Jan. 9, 1888, m. William Leonard Freeman (b. Oct. 1, 1885), Dec. 25, 1907 at Tabernacle Church, Odd, Va. Issue:
- (a) Mary Leneave Freeman, b. Dec. 4, 1914.
  - (b) William Sidney Freeman, b. Sept. 30, 1921.
- (7) William Thomas Hopkins, Jeffs, Va., b. Mar. 3, 1890, m. Maud Louise Forrest (b. Feb. 25, 1895), dau. of Charles W. and Sallie Forrest, Dec. 24, 1912 at Tabernacle Church, Odd, Va., by Rev. E. H. Hopkins. He is a farmer. Issue:
- (a) William Elderidge Hopkins, b. Oct. 21, 1913.
  - (b) Louise Forrest Hopkins, b. Aug. 18, 1919.
  - (c) Charles Wesley Hopkins, b. Aug. 22, 1925.
- (8) George Roland Hopkins, Jeffs, Va., b. Jan. 8, 1895, m. Matildia Susan Rollins (b. Dec. 3, 1895), dau. of S. W. and Annie Rollins, Dec. 4, 1915 at Jeffs, Va., by Rev. W. W. Rollins. He is a farmer and jointer. Issue:
- (a) Nelson Glenn Hopkins, b. Nov. 6, 1916, d. Feb. 11, 1918.
  - (b) George Samuel Hopkins, b. Mar. 2, 1920.
  - (c) Edward Raymond Hopkins, b. Dec. 20, 1921.
  - (d) Ellinor Elizabeth Hopkins, b. Nov. 13, 1923.
  - (e) Otis Ray Hopkins, b. Oct. 16, 1928.
- (9) Blanche Estelle Hopkins, Messick, Va., b. July 28, 1892, m. Arthur James Page (b. May 30, 1893), July 2, 1914 at Jeffs, Va., by Rev. E. H. Hopkins. Issue:
- (a) Arthur Glenn Page, Messick, Va., b. Aug. 21, 1918.
  - (b) George Arnold Page, b. Oct. 11, 1921.

Henry Hopkins (parents unknown, probably a brother of David Hopkins of York Co., Va.), d. 1823 in Accomac Co., Va.; m. Polly Tarr, Accomac Co., Va., Jan. 17, 1806 at Accomac, by Rev. David Watt. He married while very young, against his father's wishes, and was, therefore, not included in any of his writings. Issue:

## II.

- (1) Parker T. Hopkins, b. Nov. 16, 1806, d. July 2, 1808.
- (2) James Parker Hopkins, Accomac, Va., b. Sept. 16, 1808. Unmarried. Left Accomac to visit his uncle, David, in York County, enlisted in War Between the States while on visit and was never heard of after the war.
- (3) Joseph Hopkins, b. Oct. 18, 1812, d. May 28, 1892, m. Elizabeth Dix (b. Oct. 22, 1824, d. April 29, 1903), dau. of William C. Dix, Accomac, Va., April 1, 1840. Issue:

- (a) William H. Hopkins, b. Jan. 26, 1841, d. Oct. 8, 1911, m. Cornelia Shreaves. Issue: William, Annie Lee, Georgia, Alfred, Oscar and Annie Hopkins.
- (b) John J. Hopkins, b. Jan. 10, 1844, d. Aug. 10, 1899, m. Adaline Bundick. Issue: John R., Benjamin T., Fred W., George E., Howard J., Robert E. L., Allie E., Evelyn and Bessie Hopkins.
- (c) Elizabeth E. Hopkins, b. Feb. 19, 1846, d. April 26, 1908, unm.
- (d) Joseph Hopkins, Jr., b. Oct. 17, 1850, d. Mar. 10, 1928, m. Keziah Fox. Issue: Effie, Lillie, Ella, Minnie, Rubie, Charles and William Hopkins.
- (e) Mollie Hopkins, Accomac, Va., b. Jan. 24, 1854, m. Thomas Groton. Issue: Birdie Groton.
- (f) Levin L. Hopkins, b. May 8, 1857, d. Feb. 5, 1911, m. Nellie Shield. Issue: Mollie, Leonard and Ralph Hopkins.
- (g) George Hopkins, Accomac Co., Va., b. Feb. 8, 1862, m. Ella Sturgis. Issue: Mae and Harvey Hopkins.
- (h) Emma Hopkins, Accomac Co., Va., b. Feb. 8, 1862, m. Aaron Hartman. Issue: Mattie, Charles, Maude, Brooks and Paul Hartman.
- (i) Nancy (Annie) S. Hopkins, Wachapreague, Va., b. Aug. 23, 1864, m. George S. White (b. Mar. 12, 1863, d. April 2, 1929). Issue:
  - 1. Bernard T. White, Wachapreague, Va., b. Oct. 9, 1884, m. Elva Young.
  - 2. Fannie E. White, 8 Wheeler Ave., Baltimore, Md., b. April 27, 1889, m. Ralph J. Bagly.
  - 3. Irving F. White, Wachapreague, Va., b. Feb. 27, 1897, m. Nannie C. Burton.
- (4) John Holston Hopkins, b. 1814, m. Sara Taylor.





## CHAPTER XVII

### SOLDIERS OF VIRGINIA FROM THE COLONIAL WARS TO THE WORLD WAR, INCLUSIVE

#### COLONIAL SOLDIERS—HOPKINS

**Archibald Hopkins**, John Hopkins, Ensign, John Hopkins, Lieutenant and Joseph Hopkins.—From Colonial Soldiers of Virginia according to Special Report of the Department of Archives and History for 1913, by H. J. Eckenrode, Archivist.

**Joseph Hopkins, Jr.**, p. 177. "At a Court held for Louisa Co., Mar. 13, 1780, it appears to the Court by a certificate from under the hand of Capt. James Gunn that Joseph Hopkins, Jr., enlisted and served as a Sergeant in his Company of Regulars in the year 1759 till legally discharged, and the said Joseph Hopkins, *Jun.* declares on oath that he never before proved such service or obtained any land in consideration thereof under the King of Great Britain's Proclamation of 1763, which is ordered to be certified." (Virginia Land Office, Warrant No. 766).

A Warrant for 200 acres was issued to Joseph Hopkins Mar. 21, 1780.

#### COLONIAL SOLDIERS—HANCOCK

**Stephen Hancock**, p. 201. "At a Court held for Kentucky Co., Feb. 7, 1780, Stephen Handcock came into Court and made due proof that he enlisted as a soldier in Col. Byrd's Regiment in the year 1760, and continued therein until he was regularly discharged and that he never obtained his right under the King of Great Britain's Proclamation in 1763, nor applied for it in any other County Court." (Virginia Land Office, Warrant No. 848).

Warrant for 500 acres was issued to Stephen Hancock Mar. 30, 1780.

#### REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIERS—HOPKINS\*

**Archibald Hopkins**, Pvt. Virginia Militia, pensioned Dec. 27, 1833, aged 74, living in Brown Co., Ky. in 1833.

**David Hopkins**. The Special Report of Dr. Eckenrode mentions a Captain and Major David Hopkins. Both of these are apparently the same one. The following are extracts from the original sources: "David Hopkins, Captain 4th Continental Dragoons, Jan. 21, 1777, Major 1st Continental Dragoons—1780 and served to close of war,

---

\*A list of Revolutionary Soldiers of Virginia, in accordance with the Special Report of the Department of Archives and History, Virginia State Library, for 1911 and the supplemental report of 1912, by H. J. Eckenrode, Archivist.

(died March 4, 1824)." (Heitman, p. 228). David Hopkins, Major of Dragoons, 5th Reg. from Jan. 1, 1782 to Nov. 15, 1783. A warrant for 5333 $\frac{1}{3}$  acres of land was issued David Hopkins July 6, 1792, for his services as a Major in the Continental line for the war. (Rev. Files, Va. State Library). David Hopkins (Major) personally received his pay of his rank on Oct. 15, 1783. Henry Garthier, Lt. Col. Com. U. S. Army, certified on Sept. 21, 1808, that David Hopkins went with his troops to Canada; under command of Gen. Arnold in 1775 and afterwards assigned to the Cavalry and served to the end of the war. (Rev. Files, Va. State Library). In the Richmond Land Office, there is a deed filed with David Hopkins' claim for Revolutionary service, dated Dec. 13, 1791, from David Hopkins of Ann Arundel County, in the State of Md., *farmer*, formerly Major of the First Regt. of Horse in service of the U. S. to Peter Manifold of New Town, Long Island, N. Y., in which for a consideration he sells and assigns to Peter Manifold all and every part of his pay arrearages, etc., now due and owing him by the U. S. or by any of the individual States, for or by reason of his services in the late Army of the U. S.

**James Hopkins**, Pvt., enlisted from Pittsylvania, pensioned Sept. 17, 1832, b. Feb. 22, 1765. Substituted for James Hopkins, Sr., spring of 1780 and marched under Capt. Azariah Martin, Lt. William Holt, Ensign Leroy, to Hillsboro, N. C. There transferred to 4th Va. Militia under Col. Lucas of Gen. Stevens' Brigade, and after having some drill was sent on to join the army under Gates. (P. 171, Virginia Militia in the Revolution, by J. T. McAllister). (He was a son of Arthur Hopkins, Jr., of Pittsylvania Co., and a grandson of Dr. Arthur Hopkins. It appears that he substituted for his uncle, Dr. James Hopkins, of Amherst Co.).

**John Hopkins**, of Goochland Co., signed petition of Field Officers and others which was submitted to the Legislature, Nov. 7, 1780. (Rev. Files, Va. State Library). He was a son of Dr. Arthur Hopkins and was recommended as Colonel, in the place of Robert Lewis, resigned, May 15, 1780. He resigned his commission as Colonel in August, 1781. (Goochland Co. Records, & Vol. XXIII, pp. 82 & 83, Virginia Historical Magazine).

**John Hopkins**, Pvt. on the Pay Roll of the Colonels Co. of the 4th Va. Regt., Com. by Col. John Neville, for Oct. and Nov., 1782.

**John Hopkins**. From the War Department, Military Secretary's Office, at Washington, we have: "The records of this office show that one John Hopkins served as a private in Captain David Stephenson's Company, 8th Virginia Regiment, commanded by Colonel Abraham Bowman, Revolutionary War. He enlisted February 21, 1778, to serve three years. He was transferred to Captain William Croghan's Company, 4th, 8th and 12th Virginia Regi-



ment, commanded by Colonel James Wood, in June, 1778; to Captain William Croghan's Company, 4th Virginia Regiment, commanded by Colonel John Nevill, in September, 1778, and to Captain-Lieutenant Leonard Cooper's Company, same regiment, in May, 1779. His name last appears on the roll dated December 9, 1779, without special remark relative to his service." It is probable that the last two (John Hopkins) are the same persons.

**Joseph Hopkins**, paid off at Romney, Va., for 149 days service, Oct. 25, 1775. In Capt. John Tipton's Co.

**Levi Hopkins**, Pvt. Virginia Militia, placed on Pension list May 14, 1835—age 80 years—Preston Co., Va. (now W. Va.).

**Patrick Hopkins**, Seaman in the Navy. "This is to certify that Patrick Hopkins enlisted with me on the 7th day of Nov., 1776, for his service in the Navy, and served the time of four years and discharged his duty true and faithfully and is hereby discharged. Given under my hand this the 7th day of Nov., 1780." (Signed) John Thomas, Commander of the Protector.

**Richard Hopkins**, Mattross. Enlisted Nov. 3, 1779, served in an Illinois Regt. in Capt. Robert George's Co.

**Samuel Hopkins**, Colonel. There are eight Samuel Hopkins, with no rank to that of Colonel, mentioned by Dr. Eckenrode in his reports of 1911 and 1912 but all of them are undoubtedly the same person—viz: Samuel Hopkins, of Mecklenburg Co., Va., and later of Ky., son of Dr. Samuel Hopkins, and a grandson of Dr. Arthur Hopkins. Some of the abstracts from the original sources are: On May 16, 1783, Col. Hopkins stated, "I do hereby certify that I have been in the services of the U. S. in the Va. Line, successively since 26th day of Feb., 1776." (Rev. files—Va. State Library). Samuel Hopkins commissioned Captain Feb. 26, 1776. (Saffell, p. 289). On June 7, 1807, it was certified that Samuel Hopkins was appointed an officer in the Va. Continental Regt. in the winter of 1775 and continued in service till the close of the war, at which time he ranked as Lieutenant Colonel. (Rev. files, Va. State Library). Samuel Hopkins, Capt., Mecklenburg Co., Jan. 22, 1776, was allowed expenses for recruiting service. On Mar. 13, 1776, he was paid certain expenses for recruiting the 6th Regt. Certain amounts were paid Captain——Hopkins of 6th Regt. for hunting shirts and leggings, etc., for his soldiers. (This evidently was Capt. Samuel Hopkins who recruited the 6th Regt. of Mecklenburg Co.).

**Sterling Hopkins**, in Va. Militia. (Son of William Hopkins of New Kent Co., Virginia).

**Thomas Hopkins**, Pvt. on Pay Roll of Marines and Seamen be-

longing to the State of Virginia. Com. by Commodore James Barron, Jan. 20, 1783.

**Thomas Hopkins**, Pvt. Enlisted in the Cavalry of Va. in 1782 and was discharged by the order of the Governor of Council for the war, April 18, 1783. (Rev. files, Va. State Library).

**Walter Hopkins**, Captain of New Kent Co. On April 18, 1776, certain amounts were paid him for his Co. which was on duty. (Rev. files, Va. State Library). In the year 1777 he was sent by the Deputy Quartermaster General to North Carolina and Charleston, S. C., to purchase supplies, etc., for the use of the Army, but found an embargo on such supplies and he was not paid his expenses. See his petition to the Government requesting that he be reimbursed in Tyler's Quarterly Historical and Genealogical Magazine, Vol. II, p. 186. Dr. Eckenrode in his reports mentions four Walter Hopkins (Capts. & Lts.) but all of them are apparently the same one. Capt. Walter Hopkins was a son of William Hopkins of New Kent Co.

**William Hopkins**, Pvt. in Capt. Abner Crump's Co., 1st Va. & State Regt. in the service of the U. S., Com. by Col. George Gibson, for the month of Aug., 1779.

**William Hopkins**, Pvt., Virginia Line, pensioned Jan. 28, 1834, aged 70. Living in Adair Co., Ky., in 1834.

#### From the United States Pension Bureau, Washington, D. C.

**Archibald Hopkins**. On Nov. 1, 1833, Archibald Hopkins of Brown Co., Ohio, 73 years of age, made a declaration in order to obtain benefit of the Act of Congress dated June 7, 1833. "In the year 1779 (the spring of that year) I was drafted in the Company of Captain Hewett of Militia of Rockingham Co., Va.; that I served three months guarding two stations on the Greenbriar against the Indians; that in the month of May, 1781, I was drafted a Militia man in Capt. Thomas' Company, Col. or Major McRee's Regt. of Rockingham Co., for a period of three months; that I marched to Williamsburg, Va., and participated in two skirmishes against the British," etc.

**James Hopkins**. On Aug. 15, 1820, James Hopkins of Clark Co., Ohio, age 72 years, filed with the U. S. Pension Bureau an affidavit in which he stated that "I enlisted in the 1st Company commanded by Capt. George Johnston, in the 2nd Regt. commanded by Col. William Woodford, in the Virginia line of Continental troops, in Sept., 1775, and served in the same company and Regt. nearly two years; that I afterwards performed other services, serving as a Marine on board the ship called the 'Jolly Tar' and was taken by the British frigate called the 'Jason' and carried to New York and detained a prisoner of war on board a British ship," etc.



**William Hopkins.** On Aug. 31, 1832, William Hopkins, a resident of Orange Co., N. C., made an affidavit to the U. S. Pension Bureau for a pension, in which he stated in part: "That I was born Nov. 11, 1759, in the State of Maryland, *Fordice?* Co.; that I was removed to Orange Co., N. C. at the age of 14 years; that in the spring of the year 1780 I was sent by my father who resided in Orange Co. on Flat River to Mecklenburg Co., Va., for the purpose of making a crop for my grandmother and aunt who lived there, and while there I was drafted into the Army, the officers being Col. Robert Woodford and Capt. James Hyter; that I was drafted for three months and was stationed the whole time at the Magazine in Mecklenburg Co., guarding Tory prisoners, deserters and disabled soldiers from Gates and Burford; that I returned to my home in Orange Co., N. C., and was ordered out on another three months' tour," etc. In the papers is an affidavit of his sister, Eleanor Hopkins, who was 69 years of age, making an oath as to his services in the Revolutionary War.

**William Hopkins.** On Jan. 7, 1834, William Hopkins of Adair Co., Ky., made an affidavit in which he said in part as follows: "That I was born in Frederick Co., Va., in 1762, lived in Shenandoah Co., Va., and that was my home until after I was discharged, when I moved to N. C., Chatham Co., where I lived until 1810, when I moved to Union Co., S. C., where I lived a short time, then moved to Wilson Co., Tenn., where I lived for about two years, then moved to Adair Co., Ky., where I lived for a few months, then I moved to Wayne Co., Ky., and from there back to Adair Co., where I now live. I enlisted in the Army of the U. S. Mar. 25, 1777, for three years in the State of Virginia, in the County then called Dunmore (now Shenandoah), under Capt. William Field. My Lieutenant was named Holms. I was marched to Williamsburg, Va., where I was transferred to Capt. Crump's Company and attached to Col. Allison's Regt., Gen. Muhlenburg's Brigade. I was marched to Valley Forge where I remained during the winter and spring of 1778. I was then marched to West Point," etc. Here follows an extended account of his services in New Jersey and New York.

From "Virginia Militia in the Revolution" by J. T. McAllister

Capt. John Hopkins, Augusta and Rockingham Cos., p. 120 & 180.

Col. John Hopkins, Gent., sworn in May 17, 1780, resigned Aug. 20, 1781, Gooch. Co., p. 206. (Son of Dr. Arthur Hopkins).

Capt. John Hopkins, Rockingham Co., sworn in as Captain June 22, 1779, p. 230.

James Hopkins, was recommended to be Lieut. of Militia, Yoho-

gamia Co., Va., about Mar. 26, 1778. (County Court Note-Book, by Ljungstedt, Vol. 5, p. 39).

**John Hopkins**, Ensign in Baxter's Co., Augusta, Co., Va., 1783. (County Court Note-Book, by Ljungstedt, Vol. 5, p. 39).

**Capt.——Hopkins**, p. 47. (Probably Capt. John Hopkins of Rockingham Co.).

**Col.——Hopkins**, p. 133. (Probably Col. John Hopkins, son of Dr. Arthur Hopkins, of Gooch. Co.).

### REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIERS—HANCOCK

**Austin Hancock**, Sgt. and Pvt., served in Va. Continental Line, of Louisa Co., Va. Placed on Pension Roll, May 14, 1833, aged 74.

**Bennett Hancock**. "I hereby certify that Bennett Hancock is entitled to the proportion of land due a Mattross of Artillery for his services during the War and that he has been returned to the Secretary of War as part of the original quota. Given under my hand this the 2nd of June, 1783, at Winchester Barracks." A. Bohannon, Capt. Peter Muhlenburg, Brig. Gen.

**Bennett Hancock**, Pvt. 2nd Va. Regt., aged 18, Mar. 10, 1782, Ht. 5 ft. 6¼ in., b. in Chesterfield Co.

**Edward Hancock**, Pvt. and Sgt., Va. Continental Line, of Bedford Co. Pensioned Feb. 20, 1833, aged 79. He was on Pay Roll of Capt. Gross Scruggs' Co., 5th Va. Bn., Com. by Col. Charles Scott from Sept. 28 to Nov. 28, 1776. Richmond, Va., June 24, 1783, Auditor's Account, Vol. 15, Warrant was issued to Edward Hancock for his services as a Militia-man in Capt. Cobb's Co., ordered from Bedford to the aid of the Southern States in lieu of a paper money warrant, issued Dec. 24, 1781, now taken in and re-credited, etc., £5, 17s., 6¾d. On Nov. 4, 1825, Samuel and Edward Hancock certified that in the year 1781 they moved from Franklin Co. in Capt. Adam Clemen's Co. of Bedford Militia to Ninety-six, where they served more than 3 months, etc.

**George Hancock**, Col. of Fotheringay, Botetourt Co. It is stated that he was on Gen. Pulaski's Staff and received the body of the illustrious Pole when he fell at Savannah. He was captured at Savannah and paroled to go to Virginia. He was born June 13, 1754, and died July 18, 1820. (See "The Johnstons of Salisbury," by Wm. Preston Johnston, for a short sketch of his life).

**Henry Hancock**, "late of 15th Va. Regt., having served the time of his enlistment, is hereby discharged from the Continental services. Given under my hand at Petersburg, this the 19th day of June, 1780." William Davis, Col. Commanding.

"I do certify the above soldier enlisted with me the 25th day of Jan., 1777, to serve through year." Jas. Mason, Capt.



He was also on the Pay Roll of Capt. James Mason's Co. of Continental Troops, of the 15th Regt., Com. by Lt. Col. James Jones, from May 3, 1777 till June 30, 1777.

**James Hancock**, Pvt. Va. Militia, Halifax Co., Pen. Mar. 2, 1833, aged 82.

**John Hancock**, of Princess Anne Co. Mathew Halstead, under date of Dec. 17, 1780, of Elizabeth Town, N. J., a prisoner of War confined in the Sugar House Prison in the City of New York, from the 25th day of Mar. until the 27th day of Sept., stated that John Hancock, of Princess Anne Co., Va., was captured in May, 1779, and confined at one time in the Sugar House Prison and at another in the Provost Prison, and that his suffering was great.

**Samuel Hancock**, War. 4, p. 225. Pvt. in Infantry.

**Samuel Hancock**, Pvt. and Sgt., Va. Militia, Bedford Co., pensioned Feb. 2, 1833, aged 74. Warrant was issued to Samuel Hancock for his services as Sgt. Major in Capt. Cobb's Co., ordered from Bedford to the aid of the Southern States in lieu of a paper money warrant issued Dec. 24, 1781, now taken in and re-credited, etc., £5, 17s., 6¾d. He was on Pay Roll of Capt. Gross Scruggs' Co., 5th Va. Bn., Com. by Col. Charles Scott from Nov. 28 to Dec. 28, 1776. On Nov. 4, 1825, Samuel and Edward Hancock certified that in the year 1781 they moved from Franklin Co. in Capt. Adam Clemen's Co. of Bedford Militia to Ninety-Six, where they served more than 3 months.

**Simon Hancock**, Richmond, Va., May 13, 1784, "Warrant for services in the Militia of this State."

**Slaven Hancock**, Sgt. On Pay Roll of men under the command of Lt. John Smith, by order of Col. Benjamin Logan, guarding the frontier of Fayette Co.

**Stephen Hancock**, Sgt., was on the Pay Roll of Capt. Daniel Goss's Co. in actual service in Ky. County, under the command of Col. John Bowman from Sept. 6 till Oct. 21, 1780. In Capt. James Estill's Co. in actual service in Lincoln Co. by order of Col. Benj. Logan and on the Pay Roll of Capt. Nathaniel Hail's Co. which was ordered on a tour of duty to build a forte on the Falls of the Ohio, under the command of Col. Benj. Logan.

**Thomas Hancock**, Pvt. on Pay Roll of Capt. John Mountjoy's Co. of Foot, 10th Va. Regt., Com. by Major Samuel Hawes for Mar., 1778.

**Thomas Hancock**, Pvt. on Pay Roll of Capt. Woodson's Co., 10th Va. Regt., Sept., 1777.

**William Hancock**, Sgt., was on the Pay Roll of Capt. David Goss's Co. in actual service in Ky. County, under the command of Col. Bowman, Sept. 6 to Oct. 21, 1780. In Capt. James Estill's Co. in

actual service, Lincoln Co., Ky., by order of Col. Benj. Logan, and of Capt. John Wood's Co. in Lincoln Co. in an Expedition against the Shawnee Indians, under the command of George Clarke, Brig. Gen., Oct. 24, 1782. He was also on the Pay Roll of Lt. John Smith's Co. guarding the frontier of Fayette Co., by order of Col. Benj. Logan.

**From "Virginia Militia in the Revolution," by J. T. McAllister**

**Benjamin Hancock**, Ensign, recommended by County Court of Fluvanna Co., April 2, 1779, under A. Haden, p. 202.

**Major Hancock**, Ensign, sworn into office May 17, 1780, Goochland Co., p. 206.

**Simon Hancock**, Capt., recommended by County Court of Loudoun Co., Sept. 9, 1777, vice W. Smith, p. 211.

**George Hancock**, Ensign. From Journal of the Convention, Friday, Aug. 25, 1775-76, p. 24. Mr. Adams, from the Committee appointed to examine, state and report the claims of such officers and men as had been appointed and enlisted, pursuant to a former resolution, reported that they had examined the claims of the officers and soldiers in the County of Chesterfield, and that it appeared to them that the said officers were chosen by the Committee of the said county, and directed to raise the men in consequence of which they were accordingly enlisted and are entitled to pay as follows:

To George Hancock, Ensign, four days at 3s. and others, etc.

Of the sons of Simon Hancock, both Samuel and Edward are known to have served in the Rev. War (Eckenrode). Samuel was known in later life as "Colonel" and Edward as "Captain," although whence they derived these titles is unknown. From the Rev. War Section, Bureau of Pensions, it appears that "Samuel Hancock was born Feb. 28, 1760, in Chesterfield County, Va. While a resident of Bedford County he enlisted in Nov., 1776, as a private in Capt. Gross Scruggs' Va. Company, transferred to Buford's Va. Regt. and served fourteen and one-half months. He enlisted in the fall of 1779 and served three months as a private in Capt. Jacob Early's Va. Company under Colonels Leftwich and Charles Lynch. He enlisted in Dec., 1780, and served three months as orderly sergeant in Capt. John Trigg's Company, Col. Merriwether's Va. Regt. Shortly after he enlisted and served four months as sergeant major in the Regt. of Bedford Co., Va. Militia, commanded by Major Alexander Rose; was at the siege of Ninety-Six and was discharged July 31, 1781. He d. April 14, 1837, m. Feb. 11, 1784, Mrs. Ann or Nancy Moon, widow of Jacob Moon. She d. May 22, 1841."—Va. Historical Magazine, Vol. 33, p. 214.



## REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIERS—MUSE

**George Muse, Cpl.** On Pay Roll of Capt. Samuel Hawes' Co., 2nd Va. Regt., from May 1 to June 17, 1777. (W. D. 34, p. 1).

**George Muse, Pvt.** On Pay Roll 8th Va. Regt. of Foot, for month of Oct., 1778. (W. D. 164, p. 2). On Pay Roll of Capt. Stephen Ashley's Co., 12th Va. Regt., Com. by Col. James Woods, from Mar. 1, 1777, ending June 30, 1777. (W. D. 238, p. 1). Pvt. on Pay Roll of Capt. Stephen Ashley's Co., 12th Va. Regt., for July, 1777. Pvt. on Pay Roll of Lt. Col. John Nevill, 4th Va. Regt., June and July, 1778. (W. D. 314, pp. 1 and 2).

**George Muse.** On Mar. 18, 1784 at Richmond, Va., a warrant was issued to George Muse for his services in the Militia of this State in 1781. (Aud. Acct., V. 18, p. 444). In a list headed "Size Roll of the Troops joined at Chesterfield Court House since Sept. 1, '80,"—"George Muse, age 17, 5' 2", Planter, b. in Virginia. Residence, Orange, Hair Red B, Eyes Gray, complexion swarthy. Enl. Aug. 25, 1780; term, duration of war."

**Jesse Muse, Midshipman,** Jan. 19, 1777, N. 8, 33. Samuel Hawes was Capt. of Co. No. 8 as it stood June 1, 1777. George Muse was Cpl. at this time.—(Saffell, p. 275). On July 8, 1783, George Muse, Sgt., received pay for Rev. Services (War. 4, p. 268), also paid on Dec. 4, 1784. (War 4, p. 281). On Aug. 16, 1779, Jesse Muse was issued Warrant "on account to defray expenses of the Manly Galley per order of the Board of War." (Aud. Acct. 1779-80, p. 32). On April 24, 1784, warrant was issued to Jesse Muse in full for his services as Midshipman. (Vol. 18, p. 600).

**John Muse, Richmond, Va.** On Jan. 30, 1786 at Richmond, Va., warrant was issued to John Muse for his Rev. Services. (Aud. Acct., V. 31, p. 150).

**Joseph Muse (or Mase), Pensioner.** (E-11).

**Meredith P. Muse, Lt.** in the Rev. Army, son of Lt. Richard Muse, who died in 1797. He died in 1837. (See "Virginia Soldiers of 1776," p. 683, by Burgess, for a list of his children, etc.).

**Richard Muse,** "2nd Lt. 15th Va., Dec. 2, 1776; 1st Lt. Mar. 20, 1777; Regt. designated 11th Va., Sept. 14, 1778; resigned May 14, 1779." (Heitman, p. 305). Richard Muse, Ensign, was on Pay Roll of Capt. Edwin Hull's Co. 15th Va. Regt. of Foot, Com. by Lt. Col. James Innes, from June 1, 1777 to May, 1778. (W. D. 277, p. 1).

**Richard Muse, Lt.** in the Va. Cont'l Line of Caroline Co., d. 1797. (See "Virginia Soldiers of 1776," p. 682, by Burgess, for a complete list of his descendants at that time). On Mar. 8, 1838, his heirs were allowed land bounty for his services as a Lieut. in the Cont'l Line.

**Richard Muse, Lt.**, was on Pay Roll of Capt. Samuel Booker's Co., 11th Va. Regt., for Mar., 1779, Com. by Col. Buford. (W. D. 224, p. 7).

**Richard Muse.** On Aug. 21, 1779, Richard Muse was issued a warrant for the purpose of recruiting Westmoreland Co. (Aud. Acct. 1779-1780, p. 37). It is very likely that the three Richard Muses mentioned above are the same person.

**Samuel Muse, Pvt. Inf.** Received pay June 21, 1783. (War. 4, p. 267). He was a Cpl. on Pay Roll of Capt. Henry Fauntleroy's Co., 5th Va. Regt., Oct. 28 to Nov. 28, 1776. (W. D. 108, p. 1).

**Walker Muse, (Md.).** Ensign of Smallwood's Md. Regt., Jan. 14, 1776; 2nd Lt. May, 1776; taken prisoner at Long Island Aug. 27, 1776; exchanged Dec. 8, 1776; 1st Lt. 1st Md., Dec. 10, 1776, and served to April, 1783. (Heitman, p. 305).

In Feb., 1851, Joseph F. Harvey filed a petition for Bounty Land on behalf of his infant children, Sophia E., John W. and Patrick R. Harvey. In his petition he stated that Walker Muse, a Citizen of Westmoreland Co., was commissioned a Capt. in the 1st Md. Regt., to act as such from June 10, 1777, and continued in the service till the end of the war, at which time he was made a Major by Brevet, to rank as such from Sept. 10, 1783; that he died in Westmoreland Co. in 1812, leaving an only dau., who was then the wife of the late Col. John W. Hungerford, of West'd Co.; that Col. Hungerford's wife died in 1814, leaving an only dau. who married the petitioner, J. F. Harvey, Oct. 19, 1843, and that she died Jan. 17, 1851, leaving the three infant children mentioned above. Warrant for 4000 acres was issued to Walker Muse's heirs, Oct. 4, 1852, recorded in Book 3, p. 546, Va. Land Office. His original commissions of Capt. and Major by Brevet are filed with the petition in the Archives Dept. of the Va. State Library.

### REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIERS—SWANSON

**Charles Swanson, Pvt.** On Pay Roll of Capt. Gaskins' Co. from Jan. 20 to Feb. 20, 1777. (W. D. 109, p. 2).

**John Swanson, Pvt.**, on Pay Roll of Capt. John Gaskins' Co., 5th Va. Bn., Com. by Col. Charles Scott, from Sept. 28 to Oct. 28, 1776. (W. D. 109, p. 1).

**John Swanson, Pvt.**, of North'd Co., Va. "North'd County Court, June 12, 1786. Upon the application of Margaret Swanson, the widow of John Swanson, who served as a soldier in the 15th Va. Regt. on Continental Establishment under Capt. Edwin Hull and died in the said service, ordered that the same be certified to the Auditor of Public Accounts." (Signed) Chas. Clarke, D. C. On Jan. 2, 1787, Margaret Swanson was placed on Pension List, Coun-



cil Journals, Jan., 1786, Aug., 1787, p. 358. On Oct. 16, 1779, a warrant was issued to Margaret Swanson, she being the widow of a Continental Soldier. Order from the Court of North'd Co., "Aud. Acct. 1779-80, p. 115."

**John Swanson**, received pay for Rev. service, pursuant to Act of Assembly passed in 1781. (War 4, p. 351).

**Levi Swanson**, Pvt., Virginia Militia. Pensioned May 2, 1834, aged 77. Living in Morgan Co., Ky., 1834. (3 Ky. S. of W., p. 124).

**Thomas Swanson**, Pvt. on Pay Roll of Capt. Edwin Hull's Co., 15th Va. Regt., Com. by Lt. Col. James Innes. (W. D. 277, p. 1). John Swanson was also on the Pay Roll of this Co. at the same time.

### REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIERS—PEAKE

**David Peake**, Pvt. on Pay Roll of Capt. Peter Dun's Co., 6th Va. Bn. of Cont'l forces, for Aug., 1777, and on Pay Roll of Capt. Richard Apperson's Co., formerly Com. by Capt. Peter Dun, 6th Va. Bn., Com. by Lt. Col. Charles——— for the month of Jan., 1778. (W. D. 125, pp. 4 and 6).

**George Peake**, Pvt. on Pay Roll of Capt. Geo. McCormick's Co., 13th Regt., Com. by Col. Wm. Russell, for Nov., 1777. (W. D. 252, p. 1).

**James Peake**, Pvt. on Pay Roll of the 2nd Va. Regt., Com. by Lt. Col. Christian Febiger, for Dec., 1778. (W. D. 37, p. 24).

**James Peake**. "I do certify that I enlisted James Peake Nov. 29, 1776, to serve in the 2nd Va. Regt. of Cont'l Troop, for the War, and that he died July, 1778." John P. Harrison, Capt. 2nd Regt. Passed, Chas. Jones, Com.

"I, Joseph Peake, father of James Peake, do empower Francis Peyton to settle with the Auditor of Public Acct. and receive the amt. of pay due for my son's services in the Cont'l Army, and also to receive the bounty in lands. Given under my hand this 11th day of April, 1785."—Joseph Peake. (See also War 4, p. 314, Archives Dept., Virginia State Library).

**Jesse Peak**, Pvt. on Pay Roll of the Militia of Lincoln Co.; was taken prisoner at the Blue Lick Defeat on the 19th day of Aug., 1782; released at Crown Point about the 18th day of July, 1783; arrived home Aug. 27, 1782. Served 373 days and was paid at the rate of 6 2/3 dollars per month. (I. P. D. 188).

**Jesse Peak**, Pvt. Received pay on Feb. 10, 1783, for Rev. services. (War 4, p. 308).

**John Peake**, Pvt. on Pay Roll of Capt. Charles Polk's Co. of Militia in Col. Cox's Bn., Com. by Col. John Floyd. (I. P. D. 93).

**Joseph Peake**, Pvt. on Pay Roll of Capt. James Scott's Co., Va. Volunteers from Feb. 14, 1777 to April 29, 1777. (W. D. 350, p. 1). On April 19, 1784, a warrant was issued to Joseph Peake for his services in the Military of this State. (Aud. Acct. V. 18, p. 571).

**Patrick Peake**, Pvt., on Pay Roll of Capt. Charles Polk's Co. of Militia in Col. Cox's Bn., Com. by Col. John Floyd, County Lieutenant, under the command of Gen. George Rogers Clark, on an Expedition against the Indians in 1782, from the 15th of Oct. to the 25th of Nov., 1782, both days, inclusive. (I. P. D. 93).

**Thomas Peake**, was on Capt. Abraham Teagardner's Pay Roll. Pd. for 74 days. (Pittsburg Pay Roll, p. 43).

**William Peake**, Sgt., 1st Regt. Light Dragoons. Placed on pension roll Aug. 11, 1788, age 40, pension commenced Jan. 1, 1786; died Aug. 16, 1816. (S. of W. 2, p. 22). Also (C. J. 1787-9, p. 512, and 1789-91, p. 21).

On Nov. 6, 1796, R. Henry Lee, formerly Lt. Col. of the Legion, certified that William Peake, formerly of Fairfax Co., now of Ky., enlisted in the Cavalry of the Legion and served as Quartermaster Pay Sgt. with honor and fidelity. (E-13).

In 1810, R. Henry Lee certified that "W. H. Peake was a Sgt. in my cavalry and was one of the three Dragoons cut down by the enemy when I was attacked in Scott's house on Jan. 15, 1778," etc. John Peake certified on Nov. 10, 1810, "that William H. Peake came to my house in Westmoreland Co. about the 1st of June last," and that he was suffering from ulcers caused by sabre wounds, etc. (R. C. Va. State Library, Archives Dept.).

**William Peake**, Lt. On July 14, 1779, he was issued a Governor's Warrant "for the purpose of recruiting men for the Cavalry of this Commonwealth." (Aud. Acct. 1779, p. 260).

### SOLDIERS OF THE WAR OF 1812—HOPKINS\*

**Benjamin Hopkins**, Pvt. Served 5 m. 26 d. in Capt. John Pollock's Co., 7th Regt., under command of Gen. J. H. Cocke.

**Caleb Hopkins**, Sgt. Served 5 m. 25 d. in Capt. Gideon Massie's Co., 8th Regt., 4th Brigade, commanded by Brig. Gen. John H. Cocke.

**Capt. Charles Hopkins**, Co. of Va. Militia stationed at Norfolk from Feb. 6 to Mar. 3, 1813.

**David Hopkins**, Pvt. of Capt. Samuel Shield's Co., Va. Militia, from Feb. 6 to Mar. 3, 1813.

**Garland Hopkins**, Pvt. of Capt. William Holman's Co., 7th Regt., from Aug. 28, 1814 to Feb. 19, 1815.

---

\*Soldiers of the War of 1812, according to the Virginia Militia Pay Rolls, 1812-15, and the "Virginia Muster Roll" of War of 1812.



**George Hopkins**, Pvt. Substituted for James Johnson in Capt. John Pollock's Co., 7th Regt.

**George B. Hopkins**, Sgt. of Capt. Gabriel Long's Co., 6th Regt.

**George B. Hopkins**, Pvt. in Thomas R. Magee's Co., 16th Regt.

**George M. Hopkins**, Pvt. of Capt. Robert Gamble's Troop of Cavalry from the 19th Regt., Com. by Lt. Col. John Ambler.

**George N. Hopkins**, Pvt. of Capt. Francis Wicker's Co. of Inf., 33rd Regt. in the County of Henrico.

**George P. Hopkins**, Pvt. Sub. for Thos. G. Tupman in Capt. Gabriel Long's Co.

**Jacob Hopkins**, Pvt. Sub. for Richard Glass in Capt. Abram Buford's Co., 8th Regt. 4th Brigade, Goochland Co., Com. by Brig. Gen. John H. Cocke.

**James Hopkins**, Pvt. of Capt. Daniel Hoffman's Co., 8th Regt., Rockbridge Co., Com. by Col. James McDowell.

**James Hopkins**, Sgt. of Capt. Daniel Hoffman's Co., 8th Regt., Rockbridge Co., Com. by Col. James McDowell.

**James Hopkins**, Pvt. of Capt. Andrew Lewis's Co.

**James Hopkins**, Pvt. of Wm. S. Sclater's Co., 115 Regt., York Co.

**James Hopkins**, Pvt. of Capt. Wm. L. Montague's Co., 109th Regt., Middlesex Co., Com. by Col. Elliott Muse.

**James Hopkins**, Pvt. of Capt. Meacham Owen's Co., 109th Regt., Middlesex Co., Com. by Col. Elliott Muse.

**James M. Hopkins**, Pvt. of Capt. John Armistead's Co., 52nd Regt., James City County.

**Jesse Hopkins**, Pvt. of Capt. John P. Armistead's Co., 115th Regt., Com. by Col. Henry Howard.

**Jesse Hopkins**, Pvt. of a Co. of Cavalry Com. by Lt. Thos. Cary, attached to 115th Regt. at Hampton, Com. by Lt. Col. Henry Howard.

**John Hopkins**, Corp. of Capt. Catesby Jones' Co., 21st Regt., Gloucester Co., Com. by Cols. Camp and Jones.

**John Hopkins**, Pvt. of Capt. Thos Hall's Co., 21st Regt., Gloucester Co., Com. by Lt. Col. William Jones.

**John Hopkins**, Pvt. of Capt. John Hix's Co., 23rd Regt., Chesterfield Co., Com. by Col. William Brown.

**John Hopkins**, Pvt. of Capt. Ben Goode's Co., 2nd Regt., 1st Brigade, Chesterfield Co., Com. by Col. John Ambler.

**John Hopkins**, Pvt. of Capt. John Billup's Co., 61st Regt., Matthews Co., Com. by Col. Levin Gale.

**John Hopkins**, Pvt. of Capt. Langley B. Eddin's Co., 61st Regt., Matthews Co., Com. by Col. Levin Gale.

**John Hopkins**, Pvt. of Capt. James Sutton's Co., 37th Regt., Com. by Col. Thos. D. Downing.

**Jonathan Hopkins**, Quartermaster of the 20th Regt., Com. by Col. James Robinson.

**Joseph Hopkins**, Lt. of Capt. William C. Scott's Co. from the 28th Regt., Nelson Co., attached to the 8th Regt., 4th Brigade, Com. by Brig. Gen. Cocke.

**Joseph Hopkins**, Ensign of Capt. Nat Perkins' Co. of Artillery, attached to the 4th Brigade.

**Joseph Hopkins**, Pvt. of Capt. Thomas Hoskins' Co., 9th Regt., King and Queen Co., Com. by Col. William Boyd.

**Joseph Hopkins**, Pvt., Sub. for John Crandall of Capt. Henry Howard's Co., 115th Regt., Com. by Col. Henry Howard.

**Joshua Hopkins**, Pvt. of Lt. David Murray's Co., 20th Regt., Com. by James Robertson.

**Joshua Hopkins**, Pvt. in Capt. John Read's Co., 20th Regt.

**Landa Hopkins**, Pvt. of Capt. Daniel Flournoy's Co., 20th Regt., Chesterfield Co., Com. by Col. William Brown.

**Lawson Hopkins**, Pvt. of Capt. Geo. Hamilton's Co., 16th Regt., of Spottsylvania Co., Com. by Col. Aylett Waller.

**Matt Hopkins**, Pvt. of Capt. Catesby Jones' Co., 21st Regt.

**Nathan G. Hopkins**, Pvt. of Capt. James Sutton's Co., 27th Regt., Com. by Col. Thos. D. Downing.

**Rowland Hopkins**, Sgt. of Capt. William Holman's Co., 7th Regt.

**Stephen Hopkins, Jr.**, Pvt. of Capt. Levin S. Joynes' Co., 2nd Regt., Accomac Co., Com. by Thomas M. Bayly.

**Stephen Hopkins**, Pvt. of Capt. Richard B. Scervant's Co., 115th Regt.

**Stephen Hopkins**, Pvt. of Capt. Isaac Smith's Co., 2nd Regt.

**Thomas Hopkins**, Capt. of Co. in 116th Regt., Rockingham Co., Com. by Col. James McDowell.

**William Hopkins**, Pvt. of Capt. Wm. S. Sclater's Co., 115th Regt., York Co.

## SOLDIERS OF WAR OF 1812—HANCOCK

**Benjamin Hancock**, Pvt. of Capt. Benjamin Brown's Co., Hanover Co., 74th Regt., Com. by Col. William Truehart.

**Benjamin Hancock**, Pvt. of Capt. John Pollock's Co., 7th Regt., Com. by Gen. J. H. Cocke.



**Benjamin C. Hancock**, Pvt. of Capt. Richard B. Kello's Co., Southampton Co., 65th Regt.

**David Hancock**, Pvt. of Capt. John Gregory's Co., Chesterfield Co., 23rd Regt., Com. by Lt. Col. William Brown.

**Green Hancock**, Ensign of Capt. John Hix's Co., Chesterfield Co., 23rd Regt., Com. by Col. William Brown.

**Green Hancock**, Ensign of Capt. David Weissiger's Co., 1st Bn., under Com. of Col. John H. Cocke.

**H. Hancock**, Pvt. of Capt. David Weissiger's Co., 23rd Regt., Chesterfield Co.

**Henry Hancock**, Pvt. of Capt. Harry Heth's Troop of Cavalry from the 1st Regt., Chesterfield Co., Com. by Lt. Col. William Brown.

**Hickerson Hancock**, Cpl. of Capt. George Booker's Co., 19th Regt., from Aug. 26 to Sept. 30, 1814.

**Hickerson Hancock**, Pvt. of Capt. Daniel Flourney's Co., 23rd Regt., Chesterfield Co. In the service from 18th to 30th of Mar., from 26th to 28th of June and from June 30 to July 2, 1813, Com. by Col. William Brown.

**Higgason Hancock**, Pvt. of Capt. Harry Heth's Troop of Cavalry, 1st Regt., Chesterfield Co.

**Jeremiah Hancock**, Pvt. of Capt. Ben Goode's Co., 2nd Regt., 1st Brig., Chesterfield Co., Com. by Col. John Ambler.

**John Hancocke**, Pvt. of Capt. Nathaniel Bowe's Co., 74th Regt., Hanover Co., Com. by Col. John H. Cocke.

**John Handcock**, Sgt. of Capt. William Goff's Co., 23rd Regt., Com. by Col. Wm. Brown.

**John Hancock**, Pvt. of Capt. Bentley Brown's Co., 74th Regt., Hanover Co., Com. by Col. William Truehart.

**John Hancock**, Pvt. of Capt. Alexander Howison's Co., 36th Regt., Com. by Col. Enoch Renoe.

**John Hancock**, Pvt. of Capt. Walter Otey's Co., 10th Regt., Bedford Co., Com. by Major Woodford at Camp Mitchell Springs and Gen. John H. Cocke at Hampton.

**John Hancock**, Pvt. of Capt. John Pollock's Inf. Co., 7th Regt., Com. by Gen. J. H. Cocke.

**Joseph Hancock**, Pvt. of Capt. Bentley Brown's Co., 74th Regt., Hanover Co., Com. by Col. William Truehart.

**Michael W. Hancock**, Pvt. of Capt. Wilson Bryan's Co., 19th Regt., Richmond, Va.

**Monroe Hancock**, Pvt. of Capt. William Smith's Co., 2nd Regt., Orange Co.

**Newby Hancock**, Pvt. of Capt. Thomas Burfoot's Co., 23rd Regt., Com. by Col. William Brown.

**Robert Hancock**, Cpl. of Capt. John Lawrence's Co., attached to 29th Regt., Com. by Joseph W. Ballard.

**Samuel Hancock**, Lt. of Capt. Ben Goode's Co., 2nd Regt., 1st Brig., Chesterfield Co., Com. by Col. John Ambler.

**Samuel Hancock**, Sgt. of Capt. John Hix's Co., 23rd Regt., Chesterfield Co., Com. by Col. William Brown.

**Simon Hancock**, Lieut. of Capt. Richard H. L. Lawson's Co., 20th Regt.

**Simon Hancock**, Pvt. of Capt. Walter Otey's Co., 10th Regt., Bedford Co.

**Spencer Hancock**, Pvt. of Capt. Daniel Flournoy's Co., 23rd Regt., Chesterfield Co., Com. by Col. Wm. Brown.

**Spencer Hancock**, Pvt. of Capt. Ben Goode's Co., 2nd Regt., 1st Brig., Chesterfield Co., Com. by Col. John Ambler.

**Tarlton Hancock**, Pvt. of Capt. Bentley Brown's Co., 74th Regt., Hanover Co., Com. by Col. Wm. Truehart.

**Thomas Hancock**, Pvt. of Lieut. Joseph Atkinson's Co., 29th Regt., stationed at Smithfield, Isle of Wight Co., Com. by Major Joseph Ballard.

**William Hancock**, Cpl. of Capt. Thos. T. Taylor's Co., 99th Regt., Com. by Lt. Col. Charles Bagwell.

**William Hancock**, Pvt. of Capt. Thomas Burfoot's Co., 23rd Regt., Com. by Col. Wm. Brown.

**William Hancock**, Pvt. of Capt. Harry Heth's Troop of Cavalry, 1st Regt., Chesterfield Co., Com. by Lt. Col. William Brown.

**William Hancock**, Pvt. of Capt. Richard B. Kello's Co., 65th Regt., Southampton Co.

### SOLDIERS OF WAR OF 1812—MUSE

**Alexander P. Muse**, Pvt. of Capt. Richard Corbin's Co. of King and Queen Co., Com. by Col. F. M. Boykin.

**Elliott Muse**, Lt. Col. 109th Regt., Va. Militia.

**Henry Muse**, Cpl. of Guards, composed of Cavalry and Infantry, detailed from 109th Regt., stationed at Stingary Point. He, along with others, was detached from Capt. Robert Blakey's Troop of Cavalry as Videttes.

**Henry Muse**, Cpl. of Capt. Robert Blakey's Co., 109th Regt.

**Henry Muse**, Pvt. of Capt. Robert Blakey's Co., 109th Regt.

**Henry Muse**, Pvt. of Capt. Lewis Lee's Co., attached to 109th Regt., Com. by Col. Elliott Muse, from Oct. 9 to Dec. 12, 1814.



**Henry L. Muse**, Pvt. Served from 3rd to 12th of Sept., 1814, in Capt. Edward Carter's Troop of Cavalry, attached to a Regt. of Cavalry of the U. S., under command of Col. P. Holcombe.

**James Muse**, Sgt. Major, 1st Regt., 1st Brig., Com. by Col. Wm. Truehart at Camp Bottom's Bridge.

**James W. Muse**, Pvt. of Capt. John C. Hill's Co., 1st Regt., Amelia Co., 1st Brig., in service at Camp Bottom's Bridge.

**Jesse A. Muse**, Sgt. of Capt. John Brown's Co. of Inf., from 111th Regt., under the orders of Major John Turbeville.

**John Muse**, Sgt. of Capt. Andrew Lewis' Co., 121st Regt., Boteourt Co., of the "Flying Camp," Com. by Col. James McDowell.

**John Muse**, Sgt. Served from 3rd to 12th Sept., 1814, in Capt. Edward Carter's Troop of Cavalry, attached to a Regt. of Cavalry of the U. S., under command of Col. P. Holcombe.

**Meredith Muse**, Pvt. of Capt. Carter B. Berkeley's Co., 109th Regt., Middlesex Co., Com. by Col. Elliott Muse.

**Meredith Muse**, Pvt. of Capt. William L. Montague's Co., 109th Regt., Middlesex Co., Com. by Lt. Col. Elliott Muse.

**Meredith Muse**, Pvt. of Capt. Meacham Owen's Co., 109th Regt., Middlesex Co., Com. by Col. Elliott Muse.

**Meredith P. Muse**, Cpl. of Capt. Robert Blakey's Co., 109th Regt., Com. by Col. Elliott Muse.

**Meredith P. Muse**, Cpl. of Capt. George S. Pace's Co., 109th Regt., Com. by Col. Elliott Muse.

**Samuel Muse**, Major, 6th Regt.

**Samuel Muse**, Capt. of Co. of the 6th Regt.

**Thomas Muse**, Pvt. of Capt. Geo. Glascock's Troop of Cavalry, 111th Regt., Com. by Lt. Col. Richard E. Parker.

**Thomas Muse**, Sgt. of Capt. Henry Hungerford's Co., 111th Regt.

**Thomas Muse**, Pvt. Served from 3rd to 12th of Sept. in 1814, in Capt. Edward Carter's Troop of Cavalry, attached to a Regt. of Cavalry of the U. S., under command of Col. P. Holcombe.

**Thomas O. Meaux**, Pvt. Served from 3rd to 12th Sept., 1814, in Capt. Edward Carter's Troop of Cavalry, attached to a Regt. of Cavalry of the U. S., under command of Col. P. Holcombe.

**Thomas S. Muse**, Pvt. of Capt. Richard Omohundro's Co., 111th Regt., West'd Co., called into actual service under Battalion Order of Major William Nelson.

**William Muse**, of Capt. Cornelius Sale's Co., 8th Regt., 4th Brig., in service at Camp Carter, Com. by Gen. John H. Cocke.

## SOLDIERS OF WAR OF 1812—SWANSON

**George Swanson**, Pvt. in Capt. Wm. Hudnall's Co., 37th Regt.

**George Swanson**, Pvt. of Capt. John C. Straughan's Co., 37th Regt., North'd Co., Com. by Thomas D. Downing.

**John Swanson**, Cpl. of Capt. Cornelius Sale's Co., 8th Regt., 4th Brig., in service at Camp Carter, Com. by Gen. John H. Cocke.

**Joseph Swanson**, Sgt. of Capt. Cornelius Sale's Co., 8th Regt., 4th Brig., in service at Camp Carter, Com. by Gen. John H. Cocke.

## CONFEDERATE SOLDIERS OF VIRGINIA—HOPKINS

**Andrew Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. D., Norfolk Co.

**Andrew J. Hopkins**, Cpl., Co. H., 15th Regt., Corse's Brig., "Young Guard," Richmond, Va., John Richardson and William A. Charters, Capts.

**A. W. Hopkins**, Pvt., Naval Brig., surrendered at Appomattox.

**Abner C. Hopkins** (Rev.), Chaplain, 2nd Inf., Field and Staff 2nd Regt., Stonewall Brig., Com. by James A. Walker.

**Al Hopkins**, Cpl., "Pelham Breathed" Batry.

**Alexander R. Hopkins**, 1st Cpl., Capt. Joseph Forrest's Batry., enl. at Machodoc, West'd Co., Jan. 1, 1862.

**Archibald F. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. H., 10th Chrisman's Inf., Rockingham and Shenandoah Cos., prisoner Ft. Delaware 13 mos.

**Dr. B. F. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. I, 5th Regt., Stonewall Brig., Augusta County.

**Bill Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. I, 22nd Regt., Patton's Brig., enl. 1861, ———Elkins, Capt.

**Charles E. Hopkins**, Sgt., Co. F., 23rd Bn. Inf., enl. 1861, served 4 yrs.

**Daniel Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. A, 23rd Bn., Cavalry, enl. 1861, served 3 yrs., William Blessing, Capt. (Pensioner from Smyth Co.).

**David (E) Hopkins**, 3rd Cpl., Troop E, 18th Cavalry, "McNeil's Partisan Rangers," Wm. L. McNeil, Capt.

**David Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. I, 32nd Regt., Corse's Brig., "York Rangers," Jefferson B. Sinclair, Capt.

**D. N. Hopkins**, Pvt. (Enl. 1863) Co. H, 10th Regt. (Chrisman's Inf.), Rockingham and Shenandoah Cos., Geo. Chrisman, Capt. (Pen. Fauquier).

**E. R. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. B, 179th Militia, John S. Rady, Capt.

**Edward R. Hopkins**, Cpl., Co. H, 15th Regt., Corse's Brig., "Young Guard," Richmond, Va., John Richardson and William A. Charters, Capts.



**Ed. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. H, 34th Regt., Wise's Brig., Bedford Co., wdd. 1864, C. C. Otey, Capt.

**Edward B. Hopkins**, Pvt., Capt. Alfred R. Courtney's Bn., Henrico Co., enl. July 8, 1861 at Richmond, Va.

**Erasmus Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. E, 30th Regt., Corse's Brig., "Caroline Grays," Caroline Co., R. E. Peatross, Capt.

**Franklin Hopkins**, 3rd Asst. Engineer. In Confederate Navy from Va., resigned Aug. 5, 1863.

**Frederick Hopkins**, 4th Sgt., Batry. C, enl. May 10, 1861 at Richmond, Va., W. H. Caskie, Capt.

**Frederick M. Hopkins**, 1st Sgt., Anderson's Batry., enl. May 10, 1861 at Richmond, Va., Philip B. Stanard, Capt.

**F. C. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. H., 10th Regt., sur. at Appomattox.

**F. C. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. H, 19th Regt., Hunton's Brig., "Southern Rights Guard," Amherst Co., John T. Ellis, Capt.

**F. M. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. E, 1st Va. Militia, "Richmond Light Inf. Blues," John M. Patton, Jr., Capt.

**F. M. Hopkins**, 1st Cpl., Batry. C, 38th Bn., Thomas' Artillery, P. B. Stanard, Capt.

**George Hopkins**, Capt. Co. I, 10th Cavalry, "Henrico Light Dragoons," Henrico Co., J. Francis Davis, Capt.

**George Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. I, 32nd Regt., Corse's Brig., "York Rangers," Jefferson B. Sinclair, Capt.

**George H. Hopkins**, 2nd Lt., Co. H, 46th Regt., Wise's Brig., "Richmond Light Inf. Blues" (formerly Co. E, 1st Inf.), capt'd at Roanoke Island, Feb. 8, '62; later 2nd Lt., Co. H, 46th Regt. Sur. at Appomattox.

**George W. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. D, 48th Regt., Jones' Brig., died in Elmira and buried in Woodlawn Nt. Cemetery, N. Y.; R. H. Dungan, Capt.

**George W. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. G, 62nd Regt., Imboden's Brig., d. Hospt. Harrisonburg, Va., 1863, Conrad Currence, Capt.

**Hal. H. Hopkins**, Cpl., Capt. James Breathed Batry., Pelham's Bn., wdd. at Union, Va.

**Harvey D. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. D, 51st Regt., Forberg's Brig., enl. July, 1861, served 4 yrs., D. Lee Ross, Capt. (Pen. Floyd Co.).

**Henry Hopkins**, Pvt., Batry. E, 19th Bn., from Accomac Co., G. G. Savage, Capt.

**Henry H. Hopkins**, Pvt., Batry. B, 19th Bn., enl. at Norfolk, Mar. 9, 1861, Thos. L. Henderson, Capt.

**Hillary Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. E, 6th Regt., Norfolk Co.

**Hillery Hopkins**, Pvt., Capt. Cary F. Grimes Batry., *Portsmouth Light Artillery*, d. in Shenandoah Valley 1862.

**H. Hopkins**, Pvt., Troop K (composed of Marylanders), 1st Regt., Howard's Dragoons, Wickham's Brig. Wounded at Yellow Tavern, while in Breathed Battery, May 11, '64; trans. to Troop K, Aug. 14, 1864.

**H. H. Hopkins**, Pvt., Troop F (Bn.), 43rd Cavalry. W. E. Franklin, Capt.

**H. H. Hopkins**, Pvt., Capt. James Breathed Batry., Pelham's Bn., Stuart Horse Artillery, enl. Floyd Co., trans. Md. Line, April 29, 1864.

**H. R. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. F, 8th Regt.

**I. O. G. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. K, 1st Engineers Regt., enl. Dec. 5, 1863 at Anderson, S. C., G. W. Robertson, Capt.

**James H. Hopkins**, O. Sgt., Troop A, 2nd Regt., Fitzhugh Lee and Wickham's Brigs., Clay Dragoons, Bedford Co., capt'd 1863, made his escape.

**James A. Hopkins** (Pensioner Lee Co.).

**James T. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. G, 24th Regt., Kemper's Brig., Mercer Co., capt'd at Wm'bg and Trans. to Cavalry. Robt. A. Richardson, Capt.

**James T. Hopkins**, 4th Sgt., Co. E, 34th Regt., Wise's Brig., capt'd at High Bridge, April 18, 1865 and held at Newport News, Alexander Jordan, Capt.

**Jesse R. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. H, 10th "Chrisman's Inf.," Rockingham and Shenandoah Cos.

**John A. Hopkins**, Pvt., Batry. B, 19th Bn., enl. Mar. 9, 1862 in Richmond, Va., Thomas L. Henderson, Capt.

**John A. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. A, 2nd Regt., Fitzhugh Lee and Wickham's Brigs., Clay Dragoons, Bedford Co., William R. Terry, Capt.

**J. A. Hopkins**, Sgt., Co. D, 55th Regt., Walker's Brig., Essex Co., enl. 1861, wdd., served 4 yrs. (Caroline Pension List).

**John T. Hopkins**, Pvt., Batry. C, 38th Bn., enl. July 3, 1861 at Staunton, Va., W. H. Caskie, Capt.

**J. C. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. I, 32nd Regt., Corse's Brig., "York Rangers," Jefferson B. Sinclair, Capt.

**J. C. Hopkins**, Pvt., Troop A, 2nd Regt., Fitzhugh Lee and Wickham's Brigs., Clay Dragoons, Bedford Co., Wm. R. Terry, Capt.

**John E. Hopkins**, Pvt., Troop C (Bn.), 43rd Cavalry, capt'd and was prisoner Fort Warren, Mass., Wm. H. Chapman, Capt.

**J. E. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. I, 32nd Regt., Corse's Brig, "York Rangers," sur. at Appo., Jefferson B. Sinclair, Capt.



**J. E. Hopkins**, Pvt., Troop G (Bn.), 43rd Cavalry, W. T. Thos. Richards, Capt.

**John J. Hopkins**, Pvt., Troop E, 14th Cavalry, Dr. Geo. W. Finley, Capt.

**John James Hopkins**, Pvt., Troop B, 14th Cavalry, from Pendleton Co., W. Va., with Charlotte Co. troops, John G. Smith, Capt.

**John O. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. F, 53rd Regt., Armistead's Brig., sur. at Appomattox, Henry Edmunds, Capt.

**J. P. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. H, 32nd Regt., Corse's Brig., Warwick Co., Supt. Bldgs., Mulberry Island, Point Batry.; d. Danville Hospital, 1863.

**John S. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. D, 11th Regt., Kemper's Brig., enl. April 23, 1861 at Fincastle, Botetourt Co., Wm. H. Anthony, Capt.

**John S. Hopkins**, Pvt., Troop K, 2nd Regt., Fitzhugh Lee and Wickham's Brigs., "Alb. Light Horse," Alb. Co. Capt'd at Gettysburg, d. Jan. 19, 1916; Eugene Davis, Capt.

**J. W. M. Hopkins**, Capt., Co. B, 61st Regt., Weiseger's Brig., "The Wilson Guards," Norfolk Co.; resigned as Capt. Jan. 3, 1863.

**John Hopkins**, Pvt., Capt. R. Wiley Carter's Troop of Militia, Loudoun, Light Horse Cavalry.

**John Hopkins**, Lt., Troop B, 23rd Regt. Cavalry, Benj. G. Patterson, Capt.

**John Hopkins**, Patrick Co. (Pensioner under Act 1888).

**John Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. C, 6th Regt., discharged July 28, 1862, over age.

**John Hopkins**, Pvt., Troop F, 10th Regt. Cavalry, "Albemarle Rangers," Alb. Co., killed at Reams Station, Jas. M. Timberlake, Capt.

**John Hopkins**, Pvt., Batry. B, 19th Bn., Thos. Henderson, Capt.

**John Hopkins**, Pvt., Batry. E, 19th Bn., from Accomac Co., C. G. Savage, Capt.

**Joshua H. L. Hopkins**, Pvt., Capt. Cary F. Grimes' Batry., Portsmouth Light Artillery.

**Joseph V. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. B, 15th Regt., Corse's Brig., "Virginia Life Guard," Richmond, Va., appointed Hospital Steward May 23, 1862.

**Louis Christian Hopkins**, Pvt., Troop B, 14th Regt. Cavalry, from Rockbridge Co. with Charlotte Co. troops, sur. at Appomattox, John G. Smith, Capt.

**Louis C. Hopkins**, 2nd Lt., Co. H, 10th "Chrisman's Inf.," Rockingham and Shenandoah Cos., appointed V. M. I. Cadet; disabled 1861-62. (Under age).

**Luther Hopkins**, Pvt., Troop A, 6th Regt. Cavalry, "Loudoun Dragoons," Loudoun Co., capt'd at Upperville, Va., Richard L. Dulaney, Capt.

**Manderville J. Hopkins**, 1st Lt., Troop B, 1st State Line Cavalry, enl. Tazewell Co., Aug. 17, 1862, Daniel Elkins, Capt.

**Manly Hopkins 1st**, Pvt., Co. I, 22nd Regt., Patton's Brig., enl. 1861, ——— Elkins, Capt.

**Manly Hopkins 2nd**, Pvt., Co. I, 22nd Regt., Patton's Brig., enl. 1861, ——— Elkins, Capt.

**M. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. I, 28th Regt., Hunton's Brig., "Roanoke Grays," wdd. at Cold Harbor, Wm. P. Deyerle, Capt.

**N. B. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. D, 48th Regt., Jones' Brig., wdd. (Tazewell Pension List), R. H. Duggan, Capt.

**Othaniel Hopkins**, Pvt., Troop E, 9th Regt. Cavalry, "Mercer Cavalry," Spottsylvania Co., Corbin Crutchfield, Capt.

**Peachy Harrison Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. H, 10th "Chrisman's Inf.," Rockingham and Shenandoah Cos.

**Price W. Hopkins**, Pvt., Troop F, 2nd Regt., Fitzhugh Lee and Wickham's Brigs., Bedford Co., "Southside Dragoons," enl. 1862, capt'd Cedar Creek, Nov., '64, prisoner Pt. Lookout, James Wilson, Capt.

**R(ichard) E(lliott) Hopkins** (Pensioner Rockingham Co.), served under Col. Mosby.

**Reuben Hopkins I**, Pvt., Co. I, 60th Regt., Wharton's Brig., Mercer Co.; d. at Fort Del., buried in Finns Pt. Nat. Cem., N. J.; W. G. Ryan, Capt.

**Reuben Hopkins II**, Pvt., Co. I, 60th Regt., Wharton's Brig., Mercer Co.; d. in prison, buried at Finns Pt. Nat. Cem., N. J.; W. G. Ryan, Capt.

**Richard Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. G, 6th Regt., Edward M. Hardy, Capt., enl. Norfolk City, sur. at Appomattox.

**Robert H. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. I, 32nd Regt., Corse's Brig., "York Rangers," enl. Jan. 28, 1862, Jefferson B. Sinclair, Capt.

**Robert J. Hopkins**, Pvt., Willis J. Dance's Batry., enl. July 16, 1861, at Powhatan, Va.

**R. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. D, 58th Regt., Smith's Brig., "Franklin Guards," D. C. Booth, Capt.

**R. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. I, 60th Regt., Wharton's Brig., Mercer Co., in Hosp. at Winchester, July, '64, W. G. Ryan, Capt.

**R. H. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. D., 58th Regt., Smith's Brig., "Franklin Guards," d. in prison at Pt. Lookout and buried there.



**R. P. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. E, 2nd Regt., Fitzhugh Lee and Wickham's Brigs., Amherst Co., Edgar Whitehead, Capt.

**Salone Hopkins**, Pvt., Troop K, 7th Regt. Cavalry, Shenandoah Co., William Miller, Capt.

**Samuel Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. H, 34th Regt., Wise's Brig., Bedford Co., enl. at Petersburg, 1864, wdd. 1865 (Tazewell Co. Pen. List), C. C. Otey, Capt.

**Samuel (C.) Hopkins**, Pvt., Troop E, 18th Regt. Cavalry, McNeil's Partisan Rangers, Wm. L. McNeil, Capt.

**Samuel I. Hopkins** (Lynchburg, Va., Pensioner).

**S. C. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. B, 13th Regt., Smith's Brig., "Culpeper Minute Men," Culpeper Co., enl. 1862, served 3 yrs., Wm. Tazewell Patton, Capt.

**S. D. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. I, 60th Regt., Wharton's Brig., Mercer Co., W. G. Ryan, Capt.

**S. W. Hopkins** (Tazewell Co. Pen. under Act 1888).

**T. C. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. D, 58th Regt., Smith's Brig., "Franklin Guards," wdd., D. C. Booth, Capt.

**T. C. Hopkins** (Franklin Co. Pen. under Act 1900).

**Thadeus Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. A, 6th Local Defense "Tredegar Battalion," Richmond, Va., P. S. Derbyshire, Capt.

**Thomas H. Hopkins**, Cpl., Co. B, 7th Regt., Kemper's Brig., "Washington Grays," Thos. B. Massie, Capt.

**Warren M. Hopkins**, Col., 25th Cavalry; formerly with Co. L, afterwards Troop D, 1st Va. Cavalry, known as "Washington's Mounted Rifles," Washington Co., of which William E. Jones was Capt. and attached to Wickham's Brig.

**William Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. E, 18th Regt., Hunton's Brig., "Black Eagles Rifles," Cumberland Co., Carter H. Harrison, Capt.

**William Hopkins**, Pvt., Troop K, 1st Regt., Howard Dragoons, Wickham's Brig. (composed of Marylanders), wdd. at Yellow Tavern, May 11, 1864, trans. to Troop K, Aug. 14, '64.

**William Hopkins**, Pvt., Troop F, 10th Cavalry, "Albemarle Rangers," Alb. Co., Jas. M. Timberlake, Capt.

**William Hopkins**, Pvt., Troop E, 18th Cavalry, "McNeil's Partisan Rangers," Wm. L. McNeil, Capt.

**William Hopkins**, Pvt., Troop E, 18th Cavalry, "McNeil's Partisan Rangers," Wm. L. McNeil, Capt.

**William E. Hopkins**, Pvt., Troop E, 18th Cavalry, "McNeil's Partisan Rangers," Wm. L. McNeil, Capt.

**William F. Hopkins**, Pvt., Capt. James Breathed, Batry., Stuart Horse Artillery, enl. from Floyd Co.

**William H. Hopkins**, 1st Sgt., Troop G, 11th Cavalry, "Bath Guards," Rockbridge Co., wdd. at Upperville, June, '63, Foxhall A. Dangerfield, Capt.

**William J. Hopkins**, Pvt., Troop E, 18th Cavalry, "McNeil's Partisan Rangers," Wm. L. McNeil, Capt.

**William R. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. C, 1st Eng., sur. at Appomattox.

**W. Frank Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. I, 32nd Regt., Corse's Brig., "York Rangers," enl. at Chaffin Farm, Dec., 1863, sur. at Appo., Jefferson B. Sinclair, Capt.

**W. H. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. I, 32nd Regt., Corse's Brig., "York Rangers," enl. June 28, 1862, Jefferson B. Sinclair, Capt.

**W. C. Hopkins**, 1st Lt., Troop E, 36th Bn., Cavalry, resignation accepted Mar. 6, '65.

**Zebulon (M.) Hopkins**, Pvt., Troop I, 6th Cavalry, "Orange Rangers," Orange Co., wdd. at High Bridge (Orange Co. Pen.).

—— **Hopkins**, Officer of C. S. Ram., Alb., Confederate Navy. Com. party that burned U. S. Mail boat FAWN in Alb. Sound, Sept. 9, 1864.

### CONFEDERATE SOLDIERS OF VIRGINIA—HANCOCK

**A. B. Hancock**, 3d Lt., Co. G, 57th Regt., Stewart's Brig., "Ladies Guards," Franklin Co., enl. 1862, svd. 3 yrs., William Patterson, Capt.

**A. S. Hancock**, 4th Cpl., Troop B, 4th Regt., F. L. Brig., Chesterfield Cavalry, enl. 1861 at Manchester, W. B. Ball, Capt.

**Alex Hancock**, Pvt., Troop F, 8th Regt., Bland Co., Wm. N. Harmon, Capt.

**B. J. Hancock**, Pvt., Troop B, 13th Regt., "Petersburg Cavalry," enl. April, '62, svd. 3 yrs., from Chesterfield Co., C. F. Fisher, Petersburg, Capt.

**Benjamin A. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. D, 3rd Regt., Kemper's Brig., "Henrico Guards," Henrico Co., A. V. England and Lawson H. Dance, Capt.

**Benjamin A. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. D, 15th Regt., Corse's Brig., "Henrico Guards," Henrico Co.

**Benjamin P. Hancock**, 4th Cpl., Troop D, 2nd Regt., F. L. Brig., "Franklin Rangers," Franklin Co., enl. 1861, svd. 4 yrs. (Pen. Franklin Co.), wdd. at Raccoon Ford, Oct. 11, '63, G. W. B. Hale, Capt.; after reorganization, Capt. Hale was on Gen. Early's Staff.

**Beverly A. Hancock**, Pvt., Willis J. Dance's Batry., "Powhatan Artillery," sur. at Appomattox.



**C. R. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. E, 57th Regt., Stewart's Brig., "Pig River Grays," Pitts. Co., enl. '62, svd. 3 yrs., detailed in Q. M. Dept. S. O. 17, Jan. 21, '65; he was born in Franklin Co.; Ralph S. Woody, Capt.

**Charles (W.) Hancock**, Pvt., Co. K, 6th Regt., "Alstodt Grays," Chesterfield Co.

**Chastaine J. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. A, 22nd Bn. Inf., enl. Feb. 9, '62, at Milford. This Bn. formed from 2d Va. Artillery, May 23, 1862. He originally enl. Jan. 14, '62, in Chesterfield Co., Lawson M. Burfoot, Capt.

**Coleman Hancock**, Pvt., Co. H, 38th Regt., Armistead's Brig., Pitts. Co., Joseph M. Terry and Edgar W. Carrington, Capts.

**D. A. Hancock**, Musician, Pvt., Field and Staff, 46th Regt., Wise's Brig., sur. at Appomattox.

**D. A. Hancock**, Pvt., Batry. "Staunton Hill Artillery," enl., '63, svd. 2½ yrs. (Pen. Charlotte Co. under Act, 1925), Chas. Bruce, of Charlotte, Capt.

**D. H. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. F, 25th Bn., Local Defense, "City Battalion," Cyrus Boisseaux, Capt.

**David Hancock**, Pvt. Troop B, 4th Regt., F. L. Brig., Chesterfield Cavalry, W. B. Ball, Capt.

**David Hancock**, Pvt., Troop I, 5th Regt., Wickham's Brig., "Chesapeake Cavalry," Fluvanna Co., W. H. Crank, Capt.

**David E. Hancock**, Pvt. Troop K, 2nd Regt., F. L. Brig., "Albemarle Light Horse," Alb. Co., Eugene Davis, Capt.

**Douglas Hancock**, Pvt., Co. A, 44th Regt., Jones' Brig., "Appomattox Invincibles;" died in service; James E. Robertson and Geo. W. Abbott, Capts.

**E. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. B, 4th Bn. Inf., Wm. Fry, Capt. (Craig Co. History).

**E. A. Hancock**, 3d Cpl., Co. G, 23rd Regt., Stewart's Brig., "Fredericks Hall Grays," Louisa Co., enl. '61, Clayton G. Coleman, Capt.

**E. A. Hancock**, Pvt., Wm. G. Crenshaw's Batry., enl. Mar. 14, '62, svd. till sur.; was in Ellett's Batry., enl. at Richmond, Va., April 30, '62.

**F. W. Hancock**, Surgeon, Troop I, 4th Regt., F. L. Brig., "Governor's Mounted Guards," Richmond City, John Grattan Cabell, Capt.

**Francis A. Hancock**, Pvt., Troop F, 15th Regt., "St. Brides Cavalry," Norfolk Co., discharged '63, disability, John F. Cooper, Capt.

**Frank Hancock**, Pvt., Local Defense, "Richmond Light Dragoons," John M. Gregory, Capt.

**Frank G. Hancock**, Pvt., Troop B, 4th Regt., F. L. Brig., Chesterfield Cavalry, W. B. Ball, Capt.

**G. B. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. B, 4th Bn., enl. '61, svd. to end of war (Pen. Powhatan Co.), J. B. Jones and J. W. Drury, Capts.

**G. N. Hancock**, 3d Sgt., Co. A, 1st Bn., sur. at Appomattox, Benj. Watkins Leigh, Capt.

**G. W. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. A, 1st Bn. (Pen. Wythe Co. under Act 1902).

**George Hancock**, Pvt., W. W. Parker's Batry., Huger's Bn.

**George C. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. B, 1st Regt., Kemper's Brig., enl. '62, James K. Lee, Capt.

**George C. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. C, 9th Regt., Stewart's Brig., Chesterfield Co., enl. Sept., '61, wdd. Frazier's Farm, dischg., disabled, Joseph T. Mason, Capt.

**George W. Hancock** (Pen. of King George Co. under Act 1902).

**H. H. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. A, 21st Regt., Jones's Brig., "Red House Volunteers," Charlotte Co., J. B. Moseley, Capt.

**H. P. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. D, 14th Regt., Kemper's Brig., "Chesterfield Central Guards," died in Md., W. W. T. Cogbill, Capt.

**H. W. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. B, 41st Regt., Mahone's Brig., "Chesterfield Grays," Chesterfield Co.; this Co. mustered into service May 29, '61, Richmond, Va.; badly wdd. at Second Manassas; Benj. R. Walsh and C. R. McAlpine, Capts.

**Horace (or H. H.) Hancock**, Pvt., Troop B, 4th Regt., F. L. Brig., Chesterfield Cavalry, detailed with Major Mason, W. B. Ball, Capt.

**J. A. Hancock**, 2nd Sgt., Co. E, 50th Regt., Jones' Brig., Smyth Co., enl. '61, svd. 4 yrs., A. M. King, Capt.

**J. A. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. C, 9th Regt., Stewart's Brig., detailed Q. M. Dept., Chesterfield Co., "Yellow Jacket Artillery," Joseph T. Mason, Capt.

**J. C. Hancock**, Laborer, Co. K, 1st Regt. Engineers, enl. May 9 at Chester, S. C.

**J. C. Hancock**, Pvt., Troop D, 2nd Regt., F. L. Brig., "Franklin Rangers," Franklin Co., G. W. B. Hale, Capt.

**J. D. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. A, 17th Regt., Corse's Brig., "Alexandria Riflemen," svd. 2 yrs., Morton Marye, Capt.

**J. D. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. E, 17th Regt., Corse's Brig., "Mt. Vernon Guards," svd. 2 yrs. (Prince Edward Co. Pen. List), S. H. Devaughan, Capt.

**J. H. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. A, 42nd Regt., John M. Jones' Brig., Henry Co., svd. 4 yrs., Samuel J. Mullen and P. F. Shelton, Capts."



**J. H. Hancock**, Pvt., Troop D, 2nd Regt., F. L. Brig., "Franklin Rangers," Franklin Co., G. W. B. Hale, Capt.

**J. S. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. C, 57th Regt., Stewart's Brig., "Franklin Fire Eaters," svd. 3 yrs. (Floyd Co. Pen.), E. T. Bridges, D. P. Hickman and John L. Ward, Capts. (Hickman & Ward were promoted to Majors).

**J. T. Hancock**, Pvt., Troop G, 13th Regt., "Surry Cavalry," Surry Co., enl. Feb., '62, svd. to end of war, wdd. (Pen. Prince George Co.), Benj. C. Drew, Capt.

**J. W. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. F, 18th Regt., Hunton's Brig., "Farmville Guards"; health failed, dischg. Feb., '62; Richard A. Booker, Capt.

**James A. Hancock** (Pen. Smyth Co. under Act 1902).

**James H. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. F, 51st Regt., Forberg's Brig., Bland and Wythe Cos. This Co. was formerly K, but chg. to F upon reorganization. Samuel H. Newbery, Capt.

**James M. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. B, 5th Res. Bn., enl. '64 (Pen. from Carroll Co. under Act of 1900), Ennis Powell, of Franklin Co., Capt.

**James T. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. D, 15th Regt., Corse's Brig., "Henrico Guards," Lawson H. Dance, Capt.

**James W. Hancock**, Pvt., Troop A, 35th Bn. of Cavalry, F. M. Myers and J. M. Kilgore, Capts.

**John Hancock**, Sgt., Co. G, 34th Regt., Wise's Brig., Bedford Co., originally Artillery, wdd., capt'd on retreat '65, W. V. Jordan, Capt.

**John F. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. C, 30th Regt., Corse's Brig., "Gordon Rifles." This Co. was uniformed by Douglas H. Gordon of Fredericksburg, Va. (Pen. under Act 1902). Robt. H. Alexander, Capt.

**John H. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. H, 42nd Regt., Jones' Brig., Patrick Co., svd. 4 yrs., John E. Penn, Capt.

**John H. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. D, 57th Regt., Stewart's Brig., "Galveston Tigers," Pitts. Co. This Co. org. June 20, '61, David Dyer and David V. Dickenson, Capts.

**John M. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. B, 46th Regt., Wise's Brig., Appomattox Co., enl. June 19, '61, killed at Petersburg, J. W. Abbott, Capt.

**John N. Hancock**, Pvt., Batry. A, 19th Bn. Light Artillery, enl. April 29, '61, at Suffolk, Va., Jas. F. Chambers, Capt.

**John N. Hancock**, Laborer, Co. D, 1st Regt. Engineers, enl. April 29, '61, Suffolk, Va., H. C. Derrick, Capt.

**John N. Hancock**, Pvt., Batry. A, 19th Bn., "Old Dominion Light Artillery," Smithfield and Isle of Wight Co., enl. April 17, '61, at Smithfield, James F. Chalmers, Capt.

**Joseph Hancock**, Pvt., Batry. A, 10th Bn.

**Josiah A. Hancock**, Pvt., Batry. A, 10th Bn., enl. at Richmond, Va., Mar. 17, '62, Joseph M. Barber, Capt.

**J. Wesley Hancock**, Pvt., Pichegru Woolfolk's Batry., Ashland Artillery, sur. at Appomattox.

**L. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. D, 28th Regt., Hunton's Brig., "Augusta Lee Rifles," Bedford Co., wdd. Gaines Mills, W. L. Wingfield, Capt.

**L. D. Hancock**, 2nd Cpl., Co. E, 50th Regt., Jones' Brig., Smyth Co., enl. '61, svd. 4 yrs. (Pen. Smyth Co. Act 1902), A. M. King, Capt.

**Lafayette Hancock**, Pvt., Co. F, 38th Regt., Armistead's Brig., "Davis Rifle Guard," Halifax Co., killed at Gettysburg.

**Lewis P. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. I, 5th Res. Bn., enl. spring '64, apparently from Patrick Co., died in the war, A. J. Graham, Capt.

**Martin B. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. G, 56th Regt., Hunton's Brig., "Charlotte Defenders," Charlotte Co. (Pen. Pulaski Co. under Act 1922), Thos. D. Jeffress, Capt.

**Mathew (or M. W.) Hancock**, Pvt., Troop B, 4th Regt., F. L. Brig., Chesterfield Cavalry, enl. '62 at Richmond, W. B. Ball, Capt.

**N. M. Hancock**, 2nd Lt., P. H. Clarke's Batry., "Long Island Artillery," Campbell Co.

**N. Douglas Hancock**, Pvt., Batry A, 20th Bn., enl. Feb. 26, '63, at Appomattox, Samuel H. Overton, Capt.

**Norfleet Hancock**, Pvt., Co. A, 41st Mahone's Brig., Sussex Co., Junius Eppes, Capt.

**O. Hancock**, Pvt., Batry A, 10th Bn., sur. at Appomattox, Joseph W. Barlow, Capt.

**O. V. Hancock**, Pvt., Troop B, 4th Regt., F. L. Brig., Chesterfield Cavalry, W. B. Ball, Capt.

**Obediah Hancock**, Pvt., Batry A, 10th Bn., Joseph M. Barber, Capt.

**P. B. Hancock**, 1st Cpl., Co. G, 23rd Regt., Stewart's Brig., "Fredericks Hall Grays," Louisa Co., enl. 1861, Clayton G. Coleman, Capt.

**P. S. Hancock**, Pvt., Troop I, 4th Regt., F. L. Brig., "Governor's Mounted Guards," Richmond City, John Grattan Cabell, Capt.

**Peter Hancock**, Pvt., Co. B, 3rd Regt. Res.



**Pleasant T. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. F, 51st Regt., Forberg's Brig., Bland and Wythe Cos. (This Co. was formerly K, but chg. to F on reorg.). Enl. at Wytheville, July 8, 1861, Samuel H. Newbery, Capt.

**Presley (H.) Hancock**, Pvt., Co. F, 38th Regt., Armistead's Brig., "Davis Rifle Guards," Halifax Co.

**R. E. Hancock**, Cpl., Pichegru Woolfork's Batry., "Ashland Artillery," sur. Appomattox.

**Rawley W. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. H, 38th Regt., Armistead's Brig., Pitts. Co., killed at Crew's Farm, June 29, 1862, Joseph M. Terry and Edgar W. Carrington, Capts.

**Robert Hancock**, Pvt., Co. B, 14th Regt., Kemper's Brig., "Rifle Grays," Bedford Co., Thos. Leftwich, Capt.

**Robert I. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. I, 6th Regt., "Elliott Grays," Chesterfield Co., enl. 1861, svd. 4 yrs., promoted to Cpl. (Pen. Chesterfield Co. Act. 1900), Louis F. Boisseaux, Capt.

**S. H. Hancock**, Pvt., Troop G, 6th Regt., Halifax Co., enl. '62, svd. 3 yrs., from Pitts. Co., wdd. (Pen. List. Pitts. Co., Act 1900), Thos. Stanhope Flournoy, Capt.

**Samuel Hancock**, Pvt., Co. F, 38th Regt., Armistead's Brig., "Davis Rifle Guard," Halifax Co., capt'd Gettysburg; died and buried at Point Lookout, Md.

**Silas B. Hancock** (Pen. of Fauquier Co. under Act of 1900).

**Stephen Hancock**, Pvt., Co. K, 22nd Regt., Patton's Brig., enl. '63, "Fayetteville Rifles," Craig Co., svd. 2 yrs., wdd. in both legs at Cold Harbor, Robt. A. Bailey, Capt.

**T. R. Hancock**, 3rd Cpl., Co. A, 21st Regt., Jones' Brig., "Red House Volunteers," Charlotte Co., J. B. Moseley, Capt.

**Taf. Hancock**, Pvt., Co. B, 3rd Regt. Res.

**Thomas Hancock**, Pvt., Troop B, 4th Regt., F. L. Brig., Chesterfield Cavalry, W. B. Ball, Capt.

**Thomas H. Hancock** (Pen. Appomattox Co. under Act of 1922).

**Thomas J. Hancock**, 2nd Lt., Co. A, 21st Regt., Jones' Brig., "Red House Volunteers," Charlotte Co., J. B. Moseley, Capt.

**Thomas J. Hancock**, Pvt., Troop B, 4th Regt., F. L. Brig., Chesterfield Cavalry, enl. May, '61 at Ashland, wdd., W. B. Ball, Capt.

**W. Hancock**, Pvt., Troop E, 6th Regt., "Pittsylvania Dragoons" (Pen. Halifax Co.), Cabell E. Flournoy and Wm. T. Mitchell, Capts.

**W. D. (or W. L.) Hancock**, Pvt., Troop D, 2nd Regt., F. L. Brig., "Franklin Rangers," Franklin Co., trans. to Artillery, G. W. B. Hale, T. B. Holland and Marshall Ward, Capts.

W. Ed Hancock, Pvt., Troop F, 2nd Regt., F. L. Brig., "Bedford Southside Dragoons," Bedford Co., James Wilson, Wm. F. Graves, Capts.

W. J. Hancock, 3rd Lt., Co. G, 30th Regt., Corse's Brig., Caroline Co.; promoted to 1st Lt.; resigned Jan., '65, acc. phys. disability; T. B. Coghill and G. Allensworth, Capts.

W. T. Hancock, Pvt., Co. E, 11th Regt., Kemper's Brig., "Lynchburg Rifles," Lynchburg, Va., J. E. Blankenship, C. V. Winifree and John C. Ward, Capts.

W. W. Hancock, Pvt., Troop A, 36th Bn. Cavalry, C. T. Smith, Capt.

William Hancock, Pvt., Co. B, 14th Regt., Kemper's Brig., "Rifle Grays," Bedford Co., Thos. Leftwich, Capt.

William Hancock, Pvt., Co. A, 17th Regt., Corse's Brig., "Alexandria Riflemen," dischg., over age, Feb. '64, Morton Marye, Capt.

W(illiam) Hancock, Pvt., Co. C, 30th Bn., wdd., Lewis A. Vawter, Capt.

William Hancock, Pvt., Batry. C, 38th Bn., "Hampden Artillery," Lawrence S. Marye, Capt.

William C. (or E.) Hancock, Pvt., Co. K, 60th Regt., Wharton's Brig., Botetourt Co., detailed '62 to work in Salpetre Cave, William A. Gilliam, Capt.

William E. Hancock, Pvt., Co. B, 14th Regt., Kemper's Brig., "Rifle Grays," Bedford Co., enl. '61, svd. 4 yrs. (Pen. Bedford Co. under Act 1900), Thos. Leftwich, Capt.

William H. Hancock, Pvt., Co. E, 86th Militia, enl. Aug. 5, '61, Jas. F. Hare, Capt., Jas. W. English, Col.

William T. Hancock, Pvt., Batry. A, 10th Bn., enl. at Richmond, Va., Mar. 17, '62, Joseph M. Barber, Capt.

William T. Hancock, Pvt., Co. C, 30th Regt., Corse's Brig., "Gordon Rifles." This Co. was unif. by Douglas H. Gordon, of Fred., Va. Sur. at Appo. Robt. H. Alexander, Capt.

William T. Hancock, Sgt., Batry. A, 10th Bn., enl. Feb., '62, sur. at Appomattox, Joseph W. Barlow, Capt.

William P. Hancock, Pvt., Co. E, 50th Regt., Jones' Brig., Smyth Co., died in Elmira, N. Y., buried in Woodlawn Nt. Cem.

William S. Hancock, Pvt., Troop F, 15th Regt., "St. Brides Cavalry," Norfolk Co., wdd. Yellow Tavern, '64, John F. Cooper, Capt.

—— Hancock, Pvt., Troop H, 2nd Regt., Wise's Brig., "Appomattox Rangers," Joel W. Flood, Capt.

—— Hancock, Pvt., Dance's Batry., enl. Henrico Co.



**CONFEDERATE SOLDIERS OF VIRGINIA—MUSE**

**A. J. Muse**, Pvt., Co. A, 36th Regt., Smith's Brig., Roanoke Co., killed at Kernstown, '64, A. J. Buford, Capt.

**Benjamin F. (or S.) Muse**, Pvt., Co. E, 36th Regt., Smith's Brig., Roanoke Co., Benj. Linkons, ? Capt.

**Charles W. Muse**, Pvt., Co. A, 36th Regt., Smith's Brig., Roanoke Co., enl. '62, died in service at Princeton, A. J. Buford, Capt.

**Dudley S. Muse**, 4th Sgt., Co. I, 53rd Regt., Armistead's Brig., "Chatham Grays," Pitts. Co., enl. May 8, '61, trans. to Cavalry, William H. Werth, Capt.

**E. H. Muse**, 1st Lt., Co. G, 18th Regt., Hunton's Brig., "Nottoway Grays," Nottoway Co., org. Jan. 12, 1861, enl. May, '61, Sgt. '62, 2nd Lt., 1st Lt., wdd., Rips Connally and Rich'd Irby, Capts.

**E. N. Muse**, Pvt., Troop F, 9th Regt., "Essex Troop," Essex Co., Richard S. Cauthorn, Capt.

**G. L. Muse**, Pvt., Co. C, 47th Regt., Walker's Brig., wdd. at Fredericksburg (Pen. Westmoreland Co.), E. L. Wharton, Capt.

**George H. Muse**, Pvt., Co. A, 109th Militia, enl. Sept. 20, '61, from Middlesex Co., Robt. J. Bass, Capt.

**George M. Muse**, Pvt., Co. C, 47th Regt., Walker's Brig., E. L. Wharton, Capt.

**J. B. Muse**, Pvt., Co. A, 36th Regt., Smith's Brig., Roanoke Co., enl. May, '62, A. J. Buford, Capt.

**J. W. Muse**, Pvt., Co. H, 8th Regt., Hunton's Brig., "Potomac Grays," Albert E. Mathews, Capt.

**James H. Muse**, Pvt., 57th Va. Militia, Charles B. Tebbs, Capt.

**James H. Muse**, Pvt., Co. C, 17th Regt., Corse's Brig., "Loudoun Guards," Loudoun Co., dischg. July 16, '62, Geo. R. Head, Capt.

**John Muse**, Pvt., Troop G, 43rd Regt., capt'd, prisoner Ft. Warren, Mass., Thos. W. T. Richards, Capt.

**John S. (or J. H.) Muse**, Pvt., Co. I, 53rd Regt., Armistead's Brig., "Chatham Grays," Pitts. Co., enl. at Richmond, Va., May 8, '61, dischg. order Sec'y War, Jan. 20, '62.

**John W. Muse**, Pvt., Co. A, 35th Regt., enl. April, '61, Loudoun Co., svd. 4 yrs., F. M. Meyers and J. M. Kilgore, Capts.

**Joseph Muse**, Pvt., Co. I, 28th Regt., Hunton's Brig., "Roanoke Grays," Roanoke Co., enl. July, 1861 at Manassas, wdd. at Sharpsburg, 1862, Madison P. Deyerle and George Gish, Capts.

**L. W. Muse**, Pvt., Co. F, 9th Regt., "Essex Troop," Essex Co., wdd. Aug. 26, '64 at Reams Station, Richard S. Cauthorn, Capt.

**R. B. Muse**, Lt., Co. D, 33rd Regt., Stonewall Brig., Co. org. at Winchester, Frederick Co., May 10, '61, enl. '61, pro. Lt. to end of war, Henry Arthur Herrell, Capt.

**R. B. Muse**, Pvt., Co. No. 2, 31st Militia, C. W. Reed, Capt.

**R. Bruce Muse**, Capt., Troop F, 18th Regt., Cavalry.

**R. J. Muse**, Pvt., Co. F, 55th Regt., Walker's Brig., "Essex Sharp Shooters," Essex Co., wdd. at Chancellorsville (Pen. Essex Co.).

**Robert Muse**, Pvt., Co. E, 42nd Regt., Jones' Brig., "Dixie Grays," Roanoke Co., enl. July, '62 at Salem, killed at Cedar Run, Andrew J. Deyerle, Capt.

**Ro. B. Muse**, Pvt., Co. No. 8, 31st Regt. Militia, Ro. B. Smith, Capt.

**S. W. Muse**, Sgt., Co. F, 55th Regt., Walker's Brig., "Essex Sharpshooters," Essex Co., Wm. A. Wright, Robt. G. Haile and Albert Reynolds, Capts.

**Samuel W. Y. Muse**, Pvt., Co. A, 55th Regt., Walker's Brig., Essex Co., William J. Davis, Capt.

**T. J. Muse**, Pvt., Grandy's Batry., enl. Alb. C. H., June 26, '64, C. R. Grandy, Capt.

**W. A. Muse**, Pvt., Co. F, 9th Regt., "Essex Troop," Essex Co., Richard S. Cauthorn, Capt.

**W. H. Muse**, Pvt., Clutter's Batry., enl. Mar. 24, '62 at Urbanna, Middlesex Co., Marmaduke Johnson, Capt.

**W. S. Muse**, Pvt., Troop E, 5th Regt., Wickham's Brig., "King and Queen Cavalry," King and Queen Co., M. P. Todd and Richard Hord, Capts.

**William Muse**, Pvt., Co. No. 8, 111th Militia, enl. Sept. 16, '61 at Mattox, James T. Deatley, Capt.

**William Muse**, Pvt., Co. B, 55th Regt., Walker's Brig., Middlesex Co., William C. Fleet, Capt.

**William C. Muse**, Cpl., Co. C, 47th Regt., Walker's Brig., E. L. Wharton, Capt.

**William H. Muse**, Pvt., Fleet's Batry., enl. May 24, '61 at Urbanna, Middlesex Co., Wm. C. Fleet, Capt.

**William S. Muse**, Pvt., Co. No. 8, 111th Militia, enl. Sept. 24, '61 at Mattox, James T. Deatley, Capt.

———**Muse**, Pvt., Co. E, 24th Regt., J. M. Jeffries, Capt.

## CONFEDERATE SOLDIERS OF VIRGINIA—SWANSON

**F. W. (or A) Swanson**, Pvt., Co. D, 38th Regt., Armistead's Brig., "Laurel Grove Riflemen," Pitts. Co., Ralph C. Herndon, Capt.



**Frank Swanson**, Pvt., Troop C, 5th Regt., Wickham's Brig., Danville Cavalry, W. K. Mebane, W. H. Wilson and Berryman Green, Capts.

**John Muse Swanson**, Pvt., Troop C, 5th Regt., Wickham's Brig., Danville Cavalry, svd. 7 mos., W. K. Mebane, W. H. Wilson and Berryman Green, Capts.

**S. F. Swanson**, Capt., Co. I, 21st Regt., Jones' Brig., "Turkey Cock Grays," Pitts. Co., sur. at Appomattox.

**Samuel A. Swanson**, 2nd Lt., Co. D, 38th Regt., Armistead's Brig., "Laurel Grove Riflemen," Pitts. Co., killed May 3, '62, Ralph C. Herndon, Capt.

**Samuel F. Swanson**, Pvt., Co. A, 18th Regt., Hunton's Brig., "Danville Blues," Pitts. Co., W. P. Graves, Capt.

**Vincent W. Swanson**, 1st Lt. and 1st Sgt., Co. I, 21st Regt., Jones' Brig., "Turkey Cock Grays," Pitts. Co., William A. Witcher and S. F. Swanson, Capts.

**William Swanson**, Pvt., Troop B, 7th Regt., John Wingfield, of Rockingham Co., Capt.

———**Swanson**, Pvt., Troop H, 7th Regt., A. Harper, of Shenandoah, Capt.\*

### SPANISH-AMERICAN WAR SOLDIERS—HOPKINS

**Arthur D. Hopkins**, Pvt., Co. "B", 2nd Va. Regt., Inf., enl. at Richmond, Va., April 24, 1898; mustered into Federal Service May 20, 1898; discharged Dec. 20, 1898.

### WORLD WAR SOLDIERS—HOPKINS

**Allan B. Hopkins**, Corp., Batry. B, 314, enl. Norfolk, Va., Mar. 29, 1918.

**Arthur L. Hopkins**, Pvt., 155 Dep. Brigade, enl. Hampton, Va., June 24, 1918.

**Charlie P. Hopkins**, Pvt., 155 Dep. Brigade, enl. Arlington, Va., May 24, 1918.

**Claude E. Hopkins**, Pvt., Ord. Dept., Aberdeen, Md., enl. Floyd, Va., June 23, 1918.

**Charles Rowland Hopkins**, 2nd Lt., Quartermaster Corps, enl. Richmond, Va., Sept. 8, 1918.

<sup>3</sup>**Clack Dickinson Hopkins**, 2nd Lt., Marine Aviation, enl. Richmond, Va., June 6, 1918.

---

\*This s a complete list of Confederate Soldiers, of the families treated, in the Archives Dept., Virginia State Library, at the present time, however, this department, from time to time, is receiving additional lists from the Adjutant General, Washington, D. C. Further information concerning the services of a Confederate Soldier may be secured by writing the Adjutant General, Washington, D. C.

- David J. Hopkins, Sgt., 318 Inf., enl. Hopewell, Va., Sept. 5, 1917.
- Dudley Hopkins, Pvt., Batry. E, 34 Artillery, enl. Hopewell, Va., Oct. 23, 1918.
- Erasmus Guy Hopkins, Maj., Hosp. 45, enl. Richmond, Va., Sept. 29, 1917.
- Elmer P. Hopkins, Pvt., Sup. Tr. Cav., enl. Fort Thomas, Ky., July 26, 1918.
- F. Addison Hopkins, Pvt., Student Army Tr. Co., V. M. I., Halifax, Va., enl. Lexington Va., Oct. 15, 1918.
- Harry W. Hopkins, Pvt., 6th A. A. Mg. Bn., enl. Yorktown, Va., Aug. 20, 1918.
- Jake C. Hopkins, Pvt., 155 Dep. Brig., enl. Farmville, Va., May 26, 1918.
- James A. Hopkins, Corp., Co. D, 318 Inf., enl. Accomac, Va., Sept. 2, 1917.
- James F. Hopkins, Pvt., Co. D, 318 Inf., enl. Tazewell, Va., Sept. 21, 1917.
- James H. Hopkins, Pvt., Co. A, 62 Am. Tr., enl. Chatham, Va., Oct. 21, 1918.
- James R. Hopkins, Pvt., Langley Field, enl. Newport News, Va., Aug. 24, 1918.
- James T. Hopkins, Pvt., 155 Dep. Brig., enl. Bedford, Va., Sept. 5, 1918.
- Jeb Stuart Hopkins, Jr., Pvt., Co. B, 212 Engrs., enl. Richmond, Va., Aug. 3, 1918.
- John L. Hopkins, Pvt., Co. E, 318 Inf., enl. Accomac, Va., Oct. 9, 1917.
- Leonard C. Hopkins, Sgt., Q. M. C., Lynchburg, Va., enl. Columbus, O., April 18, 1917.
- Littleton R. Hopkins, Pvt., V. M. I. Tr'g Co., enl. Accomac, Va., Oct. 15, 1918.
- Lucian A. Hopkins, Pvt., Co. C, 54 Inf., enl. Jonesville, Va., May 10, 1918.
- Maurice Lee Hopkins, Pvt., Co. B, 220 Engrs., enl. Fredericksburg, Va., July 15, 1918.
- <sup>1</sup>Maxwell Hopkins, Pvt., Co. B, Inf. N. G., enl. Culpeper, Va., June 22, 1916.
- Oren E. Hopkins, Pvt., Batry. B, 1st Va. F. A., enl. Norfolk, Va., June 20, 1916.

---

<sup>1</sup>Wounded Oct. 8, 1918.



- <sup>1</sup>Perry T. Hopkins, Pvt., Co. C, 317 Inf., enl. Stella, Va., Sept. 18, 1917.
- Peter D. Hopkins, Pvt., Co. F, 317 Inf., enl. Stuart, Va., Mar. 28, 1918.
- Robert Leslie Hopkins, Sgt., Marine Aviation, enl. Norfolk, Va., June 4, 1918.
- Robert Smith Hopkins, Sgt., M. C. R., Tazewell, Va., enl. Richmond, Va., Jan. 20, 1918.
- Ralph Aubrey Hopkins, Pvt., Batry. D, 28 C. A. C., enl. Lynchburg, Va., July 23, 1918.
- <sup>2</sup>Shelley R. Hopkins, Corp., Co. A, 317 Inf., enl. South Boston, Va., Nov. 14, 1917.
- <sup>3</sup>Walter Lee Hopkins, 1st Lt., Co. K, 318 Inf., enl. Rocky Mt., Va., May 10, 1917.
- Wilbern C. Hopkins, Sgt., 155 Dep. Brig., enl. Fred'bg, Va., June 29, 1918.
- William H. Hopkins, Corp., Co. F, 317 Inf., enl. Floyd, Va., Oct. 9, 1917.
- William B. Hopkins, Pvt., Q. M. C., enl. Newport News, Va., Mar. 30, 1918.
- William S. Hopkins, Pvt., Sec. 534 U. S. A., Amb. Co., enl. Lexington, Va., May 31, 1917.
- William S. Hopkins, Pvt., 5 Co. C. A. C., Va., N. G., enl. Wise Co., Va., Oct. 12, 1917.
- William T. Hopkins, Pvt., 155 Dep. Brig., enl. Alexandria, Va., Sept. 17, 1917.
- <sup>3</sup>William Benjamin Hopkins, Maj., Hosp. 45, enl. Richmond, Va., May 1, 1917.
- William Clinton Hopkins, A. F. C., A. G. D., enl. Eastville, Va., Oct. 3, 1918.
- Willie A. Hopkins, Pvt., Co. M, 318 Inf., enl. Orange, Va., Sept. 19, 1917.
- Wilmer Hopkins, Corp., Co. B, Field Bn., Srg. C., enl. Norfolk, Va., May 26, 1917.

### NAVY

- Allen Break Hopkins, Surfman, Coast Guard Station, enl. Chincoteague Is., May 22, 1917.
- Charles Henry Hopkins, Ensign, Naval Reserve, enl. Moon, Mathews Co., Va., April 24, 1917.

---

<sup>1</sup> Died in the Service, Jan. 4, 1918.

<sup>2</sup>Wounded Aug. 9, 1918.

<sup>3</sup>Brothers and sons of William Leftwich Turner Hopkins of Rocky Mount, Virginia.

- David Alexander Hopkins**, Electrician, Hdq. 5th Naval, enl. Jar-ratt, Va., May 21, 1918.
- Elizabeth S. Hopkins**, Nurse, Naval Hosp., N. Y., enl. Dixondale, Va., July 1, 1918.
- Emanuel Goldsbury Hopkins**, Apprentice (No active duty) Sea-man, enl. Colonial Beach, Va., Nov. 11, 1918.
- Frank John Hopkins**, Mess Attendant, Naval Training Station, enl. Norfolk, Va., June 22, 1918.
- Fred Augustine Hopkins**, Storekeeper, U.S.S. Martha Washing-ton, enl. Westhaven, Va., Dec. 12, 1917.
- George Washington Hopkins**, Mechanic, Naval Air Station, enl. Portsmouth, Va., Dec. 18, 1917.
- John Guthrie Hopkins**, Chief Q. M., Aviation, M. I. T. Boston, enl. Greenwood, Va., June 25, 1918.
- Kenneth Hatcher Hopkins**, Seaman, U.S.S. Tacoma, enl. Lynch-burg, Va., June 29, 1918.
- Lee Roy Hopkins**, Mate 1st Cl., Naval Air Sta., enl. Portsmouth, Va., Dec. 3, 1917.
- Manning Lee Hopkins**, Quartermaster, U.S.S. Arduson, enl. Pain-ter, Va., Nov. 8, 1917.
- Robert Spencer Hopkins**, Chief Yeoman, Navy Yard, enl. Onan-cock, Va., Feb. 23, 1918.
- Thomas Henry Hopkins**, Surfman, Coast Guard Sta., enl. Chincoteague Is., Mar. 17, 1917.
- William Fitchett Hopkins**, Yeoman 1st cl., Hdq. 5th Nav. Dist., enl. Onancock, Va., Aug. 2, 1918.
- William Gideon Hopkins**, Landsman for Q. M. A., Naval Tr. Sta., enl. Richmond, Va., Feb. 22, 1918.
- William Henry Hopkins, Jr.**, Yeoman, Hdq. 5th Nav. Dist., enl. Norfolk, Va., Feb. 25, 1918.

### MISCELLANEOUS SOLDIERS—HOPKINS

**William Evelyn Hopkins**, Va. and Calif. Asst. Surg., May 23, 1882; res'd April 5, 1892—Heitman, Vol. 1, p. 542.

**William Fenn Hopkins**, Conn. Graduate U. S. Military Academy, July 1, 1821; bvt. 2nd Lt. 2 Artillery, July 1, 1825; 2nd Lt. 4 Artil-lery, July 1, 1825; 1st Lt. Sept. 14, 1834; res'd June 30, 1836; died July 13, 1859.—Heitman, Vol. 1, p. 542.

William Fenn Hopkins was professor at William & Mary Col-lege, Williamsburg, Va., prior to his death in 1859. He left several children, some of whom lived in Norfolk, Va., and King William County, Va. One of his sons, Charles E. Hopkins, married Miss



Mary Southgate, of Norfolk, Va., and his widow, Mrs. S. Hopkins, and his daughter, Miss Martha S. Hopkins, now live at 2603 Hanover Avenue, Richmond, Va. Miss Hopkins has a very good record of her branch of the family, including several beautiful portraits, but the writer has been unable to secure a copy of the records or the portraits from her.

**John F. Hopkins**, Va. Capt. Commissary of Subsistence of Volunteers, Oct. 31, 1861. Res'd Dec. 30, 1861.—Heitman, Vol. 1, p. 541.

The following communication was received from the War Department, Adjutant General's Office, under date of November 12, 1929:

"The records on file in my office show that John F. Hopkins was appointed captain and commissary of subsistence of volunteers Oct. 31, 1861, and was honorably discharged Dec. 30, 1861, by reason of the acceptance of his resignation.

In his letter accepting his appointment he stated that he was 37 years of age, residing at Wheeling, Virginia, and was a naturalized citizen of the United States, and that he was born in County Derry, Ireland."



## CHAPTER XVIII

### A LIST OF HOPKINS AND HANCOCK LAND PATENTS AND GRANTS IN VIRGINIA, FROM 1623-1826

#### LAND PATENTS—HOPKINS

**Robert Hopkins**, b. 5, p. 660, Oct. 20, 1666, 100 A. lying on the freshies of the Rappahannock River, and on the No. side thereof, Adj. the lands of the said Hopkins whereon he now lives. For the transportation of two persons. Names not given.

**John Hopkins**, b. 9, p. 512, April 24, 1703, 210 A. in Princess Anne Co. on both sides of Gum Swamp, for the transportation of five persons, viz: John Wingfield, Nalpon Dixon, John' Gardner, George Simpson and Aerton Ayrey.

**John Hopkins**, b. 9, p. 696, Nov. 2, 1705, 158 A. in Princess Anne Co. on both sides of Gum Swamp, being all the land found within the bounds of a patent of 210 A. granted the said John Hopkins, April 24, 1703, land due for transportation of 4 persons into the Colony. Names not given.

**John Hopkins**, b. 10, p. 8, April 28, 1711, 33 A. in Princess Anne Co. near head of Eastern Branch of Elizabeth River, a place known by the name of the Dam, for transportation of Daniel Durham into the Colony.

**William Hopkins**, of Williamsburg, Va., b. 13, p. 335, Sept. 28, 1728, 5000 A. in Spottsylvania Co. This land was granted to Hugh Jones July 20, 1722, "but he failed to seed, etc., therefore, Wm. Hopkins, Gent. of Williamsburg, Va., makes application for said land" which was granted to him for the con. of £25.

**Dr. Arthur Hopkins**, from April 20, 1732 to Sept. 16, 1765, in consideration of money, secured 19 patents for land in Goochland, Albemarle and Fluvanna Cos., aggregating 15,449 A.

**William Hopkins and Ephriam Love**, b. 27, p. 359, Sept. 5, 1749, 204 A. in Augusta Co., on branches of Muddy Creek, between the land Jacob Dye lives on and the Mountain, con. 20s.

**David Hopkins**, b. 33, p. 470, Aug. 19, 1758, 79 A. in Alb. Co. on both sides of a branch of Hardware River, in North Garden, adj. Col. William Nelson's land, con. 10s.

**John Hopkins**, b. 33, p. 907, Sept. 10, 1760, 22½ A. in Princess Anne Co. on Cypress Swamp, adj. lands of Solomon Woods.

**David Hopkins**, b. 35, p. 258, July 7, 1763, 430 A. in Lunenburg Co. on branches of Hounds Creek, adj. Charles Waddill and John Mitchell's lines, con. 45s.



**Archibald Hopkins**, b. 36, p. 866, Sept. 16, 1765, 300 A. in Augusta Co. on both sides of Muddy Creek.

**William Hopkins**, b. 37, p. 159, Sept. 10, 1767, 245 A. in Augusta Co. on head of Brock's Creek, con. 25s.

**Jonathan Hopkins**, b. 40, p. 654, June 20, 1772, 60 A. in Princess Anne Co., con. 10s.

**Joshua Hopkins**, b. 40, p. 715, June 20, 1772, 423 A. in Princess Anne Co., con. 30s.

**John Hopkins**, b. 42, p. 581, July 5, 1774, 200 A. in Alb. Co. on small branches of Muddy Creek, beg. at John Smith's corner, etc., in con. of 20s.

**Joshua Hopkins**, b. 42, p. 652, July 5, 1774, 202 A. in Norfolk Co., con. 20s.

On Jan. 1, 1653, b. 3, p. 226, Hopkins Howell (not Howell Hopkins as indexed) was granted 400 A. in Nansemond Co. On April 23, 1668, b. 7, p. 665, Hopkins and Mary Howell were granted 200 A. in Isle of Wight Co.

### Northern Neck Grants

**John Hopkins**, of Frederick Co., b. G, p. 287, Aug. 22, 1749, 310 A. tract No. 64 in a plat of survey upon the Wappacoma or Great Branch of the Potomac River.

**James Hopkins**, b. A. No. 2, p. 404, Jan. 13, 1811, 166 A. in Hampshire Co. on the Drains of Patterson Creek, land granted to John Reno, Mar. 20, 1761, and which he assigned to Constantine Dougherty, May 25, 1765, who in turn sold it to Thomas Barclay of Philadelphia, Merchant, May 16, 1791. Barclay was adjudicated a Bankrupt and this grant was to perfect James Hopkins' title to the land.

**Lewis, Andrew, Elizabeth, Ann and Sarah Hipkins** (indexed as Hopkins) heirs of Lewis Hipkins, dec'd, b. X, p. 234, Aug. 30, 1796, 121¼ A. in Fairfax Co. (In some later records they are called both Hopkins and Hipkins).

### Land Grants, 1779-1826

**John Hopkins**, assignee of Samuel Hopkins, b. A, p. 126, Nov. 12, 1779, 350 A. on Rivanna River, on branches White Oak, Burks and Adams Creeks, adj. Doctor Hopkins' land.

**James Hopkins**, b. B, p. 149, Dec. 1, 1779, 48 A. in Amherst Co. on head branches of Davis Creek, con. of 5s.

**Frances and Jane Hopkins**, b. D, p. 376, Feb. 1, 1781, 780 A. in Co. of Pitts., on the branches of Town Creek and Chestnut Creek, beg. at David Hailey's line, etc., con. £4 Sterling (daus. of Arthur

Hopkins, Jr. See D. B. 4, p. 322, Franklin Co., deed dated Aug. 30, 1793, where Sackfill Brewer and his wife Frances deed this land to Samuel Hopkins of Orange Co., N. C.).

**Archibald Hopkins**, Archibald Hopkins, Sr., or Archibald Hopkins, Jr., secured nine grants to land in Rockingham Co., aggregating 1327 A. from Feb. 1, 1781 to May 1, 1790; Dec. 16, 1784, 206 A. in Monongalia Co. on both sides of Jerry's Run; Dec. 20, 1784, 400 A. in Yohogamia Co.; and from Aug. 27, 1787 to May 28, 1788, they secured five grants to lands in Harrison Co., aggregating 2272<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub> A. They secured no additional grants between the years 1790 and 1825.

**John Hopkins**, b. D, p. 539, Feb. 1, 1781, 96 A. in Rockingham and Hampshire Cos. on West side of the South Branch of Powtomack, con. 10s.

**John Hopkins**, assignee of Thomas Montgomery, b. F, p. 410, June 1, 1782, 164 A. in Co. of Amherst on branches of Deacons Creek. Con. £1.

**Samuel Hopkins**, b. F, p. 461, July 1, 1782, 613 A. (3 parcels of land) 160 A. of which was late the property of John Patterson, a British Subject, in Lunenburg Co. Con. £180.

**James Hopkins**, assignee of John Wilkinson, b. H, p. 406, Aug. 27, 1783, 400 A. in Alb. Co. on So. side of Hardware River and its branches to pointers in William Hopkins' line, con. £2 Ster.

**John Hopkins, Jr.**, b. K, p. 620, April 20, 1784, 40 A. in Rockingham Co. on West side of Muddy Creek.

**Col. Samuel Hopkins**, b. L, p. 530, June 15, 1784, 151 A. in Mecklenburg Co., late property of Doctor James McKann, a British Subject, con. £50 Current Money.

**Samuel Hopkins**, b. N, p. 27, June 1, 1784, 1000 A. in Mecklenburg Co., So. side of Roanoke River.

**John Hopkins**, b. P, p. 223, Mar. 7, 1785, 400 A. in Co. of Yohogamia.

**James Hopkins**, assignee of John Wood, b. P, p. 631, May 13, 1785, 76 A. in Co. of Amherst, on branches of Dutch Creek.

**John Hopkins**, assignee of Benjamin Kinley, b. S, p. 26, June 24, 1785, 93 A. in Augusta Co., con. 10s.

**James Hopkins**, b. 9, p. 544, June 26, 1787, 36 A. in Amherst Co. on So. branches of Davis Creek, con. 5s.

**Samuel Hopkins**, assignee of Charles Cogen, who was assignee of Sherwood Bugg, b. 10, p. 633, Oct. 16, 1787, 200 A. in Mecklenburg Co.

**Samuel Hopkins, Sr.**, b. 10, p. 635, Oct. 16, 1787, 341 A. in Mecklenburg Co.



**Ephriam Hopkins**, assignee of Hezekiah Davison, who was assignee of George Richards, b. 14, p. 328, Aug. 28, 1787, 400 A. in Harrison Co. on Ten Miles Creek, including the place where Nathaniel Davison and Thomas Barkley killed buffaloes. Con. £2 Ster.

**John Hopkins, Sr.**, b. 14, p. 550, Aug. 28, 1787, 800 A. in Harrison Co.

**John Hopkins**, b. 16, p. 54, Aug. 29, 1787, 400 A. in Harrison Co. on right hand fork of 10 Miles Creek.

**John Hopkins**, assignee of George Pickett and Lewis and George Marshall, b. 17, p. 632, Aug. 23, 1788, 10,000 A. in Fayette Co.

**John Hopkins**, assignee of George Pickett, Lewis and George Marshall, b. 18, p. 317, Aug. 20, 1788, 9,198 A. in Fayette Co.

**John Hopkins**, assignee of Henry Martin, b. 18, p. 497, Aug. 28, 1788, 258 A. in Jefferson Co.

**John Hopkins**, b. 19, p. 103, Dec. 8, 1788, 800 A. in Jefferson Co. on Waters of Fern Creek.

**Samuel Hopkins**, b. 19, p. 518, June 24, 1789, 1400 A. in the District set apart for the Officers and Soldiers of the Va. Continental line on the N. W. side of the Ohio on the Waters of Three Mile Creek, beg. at corner of Calohill Minnis, etc.

**Thomas Hopkins**, b. 22, p. 371, June 28, 1790, 68 A. in Rockingham Co., between the Widow Hopkins' land and North Mountain.

**John Hopkins**, b. 25, p. 271, Nov. 15, 1791, 93 A. in his own right for one-half, assignee of Thomas Hopkins of other half, in Rockingham Co. near lands of John Hopkins, dec'd.

**Ephriam Hopkins**, b. 25, p. 308, Oct. 20, 1791, 200 A. in Harrison Co.

**James Hopkins**, b. 26, p. 49, Mar. 16, 1792, 61½ A. in Cos. of Alb. and Fluvanna, on the So. branches Hardware River.

**John Hopkins**, assignee of Joseph Cabell, b. 27, p. 688, April 9, 1793, 400 A. in Buckingham Co., beg. at Joseph Cabell's corner, upon Sycamore Island Creek.

**John Hopkins**, assignee of Joseph Cabell, b. 27, p. 692, April 10, 1793, 400 A. in Buckingham Co., beg. at large Red Oak in Col. Joseph Cabell's line upon Sycamore Island Creek, etc.

**Samuel M. Hopkins**, b. 34, p. 372, July 1, 1796, 200,000 A. in Kanawha Co.; b. 35, p. 353, July 2, 1796, as assignee of Gordon Cloyd, 70,202 A. in Kanawha Co., So. side of the Ohio River; b. 35, p. 351, July 1, 1796, as assignee of Leyburn, Thomas and David Cloyd, 11,500 A. in Montgomery Co. on the West side of the Great Kanawha River at mouth of Madams Creek; b. 35, p. 355, as assignee of the above, 4,070 A. in Montgomery Co.; b. 35, p. 358, as

assignee of the above, 80,000 A. on the West side of New River in Montgomery Co.; b. 36, p. 27, July 2, 1796, 50,000 A. in Kanawha Co.

**Thomas Hopkins**, b. 41, p. 511, Oct. 25, 1799, 11 A. in Rockingham Co. between the lands and joining the lines of John Hopkins and his own two surveys.

**James Hopkins**, b. 42, p. 526, Aug. 8, 1799, 360 A. in Pitts. Co. on branches of Turkey Cocke Creek, beg. at David Wray's corner—along Elgin's line—along Smith's line.

**John Hopkins**, b. 43, p. 608, April 8, 1800, 20 A. in Rockingham Co. adj. the lines and between two of his own surveys.

**Thomas Hopkins**, assignee of Stokeley Donalson, b. 44, p. 578, June 19, 1800, 4000 A. in Russell Co. on waters of Clinch River, adj. Richard Price, John Hargess and William Gilmore's lands.

**Thomas Hopkins**, b. 44, p. 549, June 17, 1800, 91 A. in Rockingham Co., beg. at corner of George Baxter's land, etc.

**Francis Hopkins**, William Walker and Christopher Clark, b. 51, p. 116, Nov. 30, 1802, 450 A. in Bedford Co. on the forks of Echold's Mill Creek, beg. at Walker's corner—to Anthony's corner—to Leftwich's corner—to Quarles' corner—to pointers on Hopkins' line.

**John Hopkins**, b. 63, p. 11, July 12, 1812, 95 A. in Rockingham Co. on the East side of his own lands and on the North side of Thomas Hopkins.

**Thomas D. Hopkins**, assignee of Isaac Enoch, b. 63, p. 32, July 6, 1812, 450 A. in Wood Co., beg. on back line of John Stokeley's—to corner of Alexander Mikae.

**James Hopkins** and John Baxter, b. 67, p. 472, Oct. 1, 1818, 104 A. in Rockingham Co. on Stultz Branch of Brock's Gap.

On April 2, 1782, Warrant No. 8321 was issued to John Hopkins, Sr., for 1537 A. in Harrison Co.; Warrant No. 8322 to John Hopkins, Jr., for 730 A. in Rockingham Co.; and Warrant No. 8324 to Archibald Hopkins for 1145 A. in Monongalia Co. These Warrants were probably assigned to other parties as these tracts do not seem to have been granted directly to whom they were issued.

### LAND PATENTS—HANCOCK

**Sarah Hancock**, of Lynhaven Parish, in Co. of Lower Norfolk, 300 A., beg. at White Oak in Mr. Mosby's land, near the head of Haram Creek, to Turkey Ridge, to John Caraway, to Thomas Holt, 100 A. purchased of Thomas Holt, part of which was granted him May 22, 1637, 200 A. for the transportation of four persons into the Colony, viz: Mary Stout, Richard Bott, John Browne and Wm.



Piggott. Dated Nov. 29, 1654. Vol. 3, p. 321. (On 27th of Oct., 1654, Thomas Willoughby was granted 2900 A. in same County and Parish for Transportation of 28 persons into the Colony, one among whom was Mat Hancock).

**Sarah Hancock**, 300 A. in Lynhaven Parish, in Co. of Lower Norfolk, beg. at Mr. Mosby's land, near a place called Turkey Ridge, to John Caraway's land, and 100 A. which Symon Hancock purchased of Thomas Holt and cometh to the said Sarah Hancock as being the relict and Admx. of the said Symon Hancock, and 200 A. the residue for the transportation of 4 persons into the Colony, Nov. 23, 1657, Vol. 3, p. 188.

**Wm. Hancock**, 300 A. in Lynhaven Parish, Co. of Lower Norfolk, 200 A., beginning at Mr. Moseley's land near the head of Farnham Creek near a place called Turkey Ridge, thence So. towards John Caraway's land, and 100 A. the residue bought of Thos. Holt, said land formerly granted Sarah Hancock Nov. 23, 1657, and assigned over to said William. Vol. 5, p. 348.

**Thomas Hancock**, 350 A. To all &c, whereas &c: Know ye that I, Sir William Berkeley Knight, Governor &c give and grant unto Thomas Hancock 350 A. of land in New Kent County, bounding, viz: Beginning on Wm. Hall's corner tree on Rockatrock path and so measuring up said path on traverse 195 chains to James Hurd's line of marked trees, thence down along his line of marked trees East S. E. until it meets with Lt. Col. Hockaday's land, thence along the said Hockaday's bounds to the path that goeth to said Hockaday's bounds and Baker's, thence Southerly down the said path to the said Hancocks' Spring, &c thence Southwest by marked trees to the place where it first began, 120 acres of the said land being purchased by the said Hancock of John Atkins and Benj. Strong and 230 acres the residue being due by transportation of 5 persons &c, to have and to hold &c, to be held &c yielding and paying &c, provided &c, dated the sixth day of April, 1666. Vol. 5, p. 656.

**Thes. Hancock and Jas. Bray**, 376 acres. To all &c, whereas &c, now know ye that I, Sir Wm. Berkeley Knight, Gov. &c, give and grant unto Mr. James Bray and Mr. Thomas Hancock, all of land situated and being in James City County, containing 376 acres, beginning at a corner hickory belonging to Mr. Rob. Sorrille and Mathew Collins, thence by said Collins his line North one-third West, a hundred and thirty-three chains to a corner Red Oak, thence East one-third North seventy chains to another Red Oak, thence East one-third West 109 chains to an old corner Spanish Oak, near a Branch, thence East by North half, northerly forty-nine chains to a corner Red Oak on the West side of old Rockatrock path, thence along the same the several courses thereof 137 chains



—five P—to the place whence it first began, the said land being one by and for the transportation of 7 persons to have and to hold &c to be held &c yielding and paying &c., provided &c., dated 18th day of April, 1671. Margaret Bunbay, Isaac Bishop, Henry Bennett, Robt. Luddington, John Ellis, John Bunbay, Robt. Rosson, Thos. Hollings. Vol. 6, p. 362.

**Wm. Hancock**, 700 A. in Parish of Lynhaven, Co. of Lower Norfolk on No. side eastward branch of Elizabeth River and on So. eastern side of Hoskins Creek, 100 A. formerly granted Geo. Fowler Nov. 6, 1663, and sold to Wm. Hancock, and 600 A. for transportation of 12 persons into the Colony Oct. 3, 1671. Vol. 6, p. 379.

**Thomas Hancock**. To all, etc., and Whereas, know ye, etc., that ye, etc., Wm. Berkeley Knight, Gov. etc., give and grant unto Charles Edmonds, Thomas Hancock and Richard Taylor,—acres of land in New Kent Co., beg. at a corner White Oak, forming on the banks of the River, being the upper bounds of the Dividend, where the said Charles Edmonds now lives, and extending East 3000 poles and N. E. by No. 1200 poles and So. by W. 325 poles to a poached Red Oak by A. Wally's, near on ye River Banks and crossing the River ——— S. W. by W. 310 poles So. S. E. 340 poles and E. 390 poles, crossing the River to the first beg. White Oak, ——— land being due by transportation of fifty persons into this Colony, to have, etc., and to hold, etc., yielding, etc., provided, etc. Dated 7th of April, 1674. (Then gives names of the 50 persons transported). Vol. 6, p. 507.

**Robert Hancock** tract of 500 A. in Henrico Co., in Varina Parish, on So. side of James River, beg. at a corner chestnut tree, standing on his own head-line, for the transportation of twelve persons into the Colony. (Names not given). Oct. 13, 1686. Vol. 7, p. 534.

**Thomas Hancock**, 250 A. of land in King William Co., on Pamunkey River, formerly part of King and Queen Co., beg. at the mouth Hobday's Spring Branch, on the S. E. side of Acquinton Swamp, for transportation of five persons into the Colony, viz: Ephriam Burwell, Winfred Burwell, Thomas Swan, Edward Grigsby and Catherine Hearne. Dated Oct. 28, 1702. Vol. 9, p. 485.

**George Hancock**, son of Simon Hancock, 635 A. situated and being in Little Creek, Princess Anne Co., beginning at a branch called Ashwell's Branch being at a corner tree of George Fowler's line thence on Col. Lawson's line to Mr. Spratt's corner tree, 550 A. formerly granted Francis Morryson Sept. 10, 1665 unto Geo. Ashall dec'd, due to said Simon Hancock, father of said Geo. Hancock as marrying Susanna Ashall, dau. of said *George Ashall* and one of the coheirs, the rem. 85 A. and is due for transportation of 2 persons into the Colony. Dated Nov. 2, 1705. Vol. 9, p. 680.



**Robert Hancock**, 500 A. new land for 35s. in Co. of *Henrico on No. side Appamatoc river*, at Skinquarter Creek, beginning on west side of said creek. Dated Mar. 23, 1715. Vol. 10, p. 255.

**George Hancock**, 200 A. in Lynhaven Parish in Princess Anne called Wolf's Neck, beginning at head of Bever Dam dividing this line from land of Lemuel Holmes and on So. side of great branch of Beaver Dam that divides this line from land of Lemuel Thelaball. Oct. 31, 1716. Vol. 10, p. 305.

**George Hancock** and Lemuel Thelaball 116 A. in Lynhaven Parish, Princess Anne Co., beg. at Roberts' land to an oak in Hancock's line and to Thelaball's line dated Feb. 21, 1720. Vol. 11, p. 55.

**Samuel Hancock** and Arthur Moseley, Jr., Aug. 16, 1715, 500 A. Butterwood Swamp on No. Side Appamatoch River in Co. of Henrico, beginning on east side of said swamp, which said tract granted on condition of paying quit rents to Arthur Moseley and failed to make such payment and Samuel Hancock and Arthur Moseley, Jr., both of Co. of Henrico made humble suit and obtained grant to said land for 50s. Feb. 22, 1720. Vol. 12, p. 175.

**John Hancock**. In consideration of 25s. to John Hancock of Surry Co., 250 A. on the So. side of the Main Black Swamp, beg. hickory on So. side of the Great Branch, a line tree of Richard Washington, to Samuel Crowell, etc., Sept. 5, 1723. Hugh Drysdale, Lt. Gov. Vol. 11, p. 282.

**Clement Hancock**, 370 A. of Surry Co. for 40s. new land on So. side Nottoway River near side of Main Road from Hunting Quarter Swamp to line of Col. Francis Lightfoot dec'd. June 26, 1730. Vol. 14, p. 162.

**Robert Hancock**, 40s., 400 A. Co. of Henrico on No. side Appamatoch River, beginning at mouth Skin Quarter Creek where it empties itself into said creek, parting Francis Eppes and said Hancock and upon said branch, to an oak standing in Benja. Cheatham's line, to a corner of said Hancock's old survey, standing on No. side the Mill branch to Skin Quarter Creek, to a line parting said Hancock from Edward Haskins, to a gum on Appamattoch River. Sept. 17, 1731. Vol. 14, p. 372.

**John Hancock, Jr.**, of Surry Co. in consideration of £3 was granted 620 A. on So. side Main Black Water Swamp in Co. aforesaid, to a corner of Sam'l Hargrove's land, to Wm. Epps' line, to Wm. Bradley's line. Sept. 28, 1732. Vol. 14, p. 490.

**Margaret Hancock**, 440 A. 1731, Co. of Henrico. It appears Robt. Hancock d. seized of 625 A., but a survey lately made by Sackville Brewer is found to be 623 A. and Margaret Hancock entered suit for said land and for 880 lbs. tobacco 440 A. part of 623 A. in Henrico, beg. at Gilbert Elam's corner, crossing several branches of

Red Water, to a corner near the head of a valley near the main road, thence on Edward's old line. July 25, 1745. Vol. 25, p. 143.

**William Hancock**, 250 A. 25s. in Co. of Surry on So. side Black Water Swamp, beg. on Indian Branch to lines of Wm. Bradley, to Joseph Hancock's, to Robert Nicholson's line, to edge of low grounds of Ford's branch, to his own line, to Samuel Cornnells' line. June 20, 1749. Vol. 28, p. 589.

**Robert Hancock**, 40s. 400 A., Co. of *Lunenburg* on both sides Strait Stone Creek, to John Steen's line, crossing a branch and the creek below the Fork Sept. 5, 1749. Vol. 28, p. 650.

**George Hancock**, 25s. 250 A. in Co. of *Albemarle* on both sides Wreck Island Creek. Dec. 15, 1749. Vol. 29, p. 14.

**Benj. Hancock**, 15s. 154 A. in *Sussex* Co. on So. side Black Water Swamp, beg. on Missing Branch, to Jos. Richardson's line, to Secawis Swamp, to Jas. Masingale's corner, to Jos. Hix's line and up Missing Branch to beg. May 15, 1755. Vol. 32, p. 530.

**John Hancock**. In consideration of 20s., John Hancock was granted a tract of land containing 799 acres, lying in Co. of *Sussex* on south side of Blackwater Swamp, beg. on North side little swamp at corner of Samuel Hargrove's land, crossing the swamp to a black oak at Wm. Crips' land, S. W. to corner of Wm. Bradly's land, crossing Seacock Road to Saplin on Robert Nicholson's line, to Edward Harris' corner to Samuel Hargrove's line, 620 acres part thereof was formerly granted unto said John Hancock by letter Patent bearing date Sept. 28, 1732, and 179 acres, the residue, never before granted. Aug. 16, 1756. Vol. 33, p. 334.

**William Handcock**. In consideration of 25s., Wm. Handcock was granted 247 acres, lying and being in Co. of *Lunenburg* on both sides Tewahominy Creek, beg. at pointers in Griffin's line, thence No. to said Creek. 26 day of Nov., 1756. Vol. 34, p. 160.

**Stephen Hancock**. In consideration of 15s., a grant was issued to Stephen Hancock for 150 acres, lying in Co. of *Bedford* on both sides Sycamore Creek, a North Branch of Otter River. July 14, 1769. Vol. 38, p. 676.

**John Hancock**. In consideration of the sum of 10s. of good and lawful money, John Hancock was granted one certain parcel of land, containing 87 acres, lying in Co. of *Albemarle*, on the S. branches of Cunningham's Creek, beg. at Wm. Moore's corner to pointers in *Colonel Hopkins' line*, So. on George Hilton's line, East to *Thomas Jefferson's line*, then on Wm. Moore's (Morris') line North to beg. July 5, 1774. Vol. 42, p. 709. On Aug. 1, 1777, John Hancock of Fluvanna Co. conveyed this property to his son, Lewis Hancock. (Fluvanna Co. was formed from Alb. Co. in 1777).



**John Hancock.** In consideration of 20s. of good and lawful money for our use paid to our Receiver General of our Revenues in this our Colony and Dominion of Va., we have given, granted unto John Hancock, one certain tract of land, containing 182 acres, lying and being in the *County of Albemarle*, on So. side of Rivanna River on branches of Cunningham Creek and bounded as followeth, to-wit: Beg. at a pine and pointers in Hardin Burnley's line, running So., crossing two branches of Cunningham Creek, etc. July 5, 1774. Vol. 42, p. 739. (On Aug. 1, 1777, *John Hancock* of Fluvanna Co. conveyed this property to his son Benjamin Hancock of said Co. Fluvanna Co. was formed from Alb. in 1777).

### Northern Neck Grants

**William Hancock.** "Margaret Lady Culpeper, Thos. Lord Fairfax, etc., to all, etc., whereas, William Hancock of Richmond County, hath repaired to the office kept by our agents for us in the Northern Neck, and hath there suggested that there is a certain parcel or dividend land, situate on the West side of Totoskey, in the Co. aforesaid, being part of a patent formerly granted to Thomas Freswater, and by him sold to the said Hancock, and which said Hancock now moves to have a grant in his own, know ye that we for and in consideration of the arrears of rent, and the rent hereafter reserved, do grant to him the said Hancock all the right title and property herein to us, the said proprietors belonging, bounded as followeth (viz): Beg. at a Hickory corner tree of Daniel Swillivants, extending along the said Swillivant's line North 51 degrees, W. 320 Poles to a White Oak, thence North 37 degrees, E. 150 poles to a Red Oak, thence South 51 degrees E. 320 Poles, crossing a line of Wilcock's to another Red Oak, thence along another line of Swillivants, So. 37 degrees W. to the place first began, containing and being laid out for 300 A. together with all, etc., Vt. in Aliis, dated the 18th day of Dec., Anno Domini 1694." Vol. 2, p. 100.

**Ann, Margaret and Catherine S. Hancock.** James P. Preston, Esq., Gov. of the Com. of Va. To all whom these presents shall come, greetings. Know ye, that in conformity with a survey made 10th day of Oct., 1815, by virtue of a land office Treasury Warrant No. 2963, issued the 22nd day of Oct., 1812, there is granted by the said Commonwealth, unto Ann, Margaret and Catherine Hancock, a certain tract of land, containing 22 A., 1 Rood and 17 Poles, lying and being in the County of Prince William and bounded as followeth, to-wit: Beg. at a Red Oak in the line of Tayloe (formerly Benbridge's line) and running thence with said line So. 36 degrees, W. 28 Poles to Benbridge's corner; thence with another of Tayloe's lines (formerly Markham's and Harrison's) So. 86½ Degrees, W.

137 Poles to a stone on the Colchester Road, corner to Grayson and Dormison; thence No.  $19\frac{1}{2}$  degrees W. with Grayson's line, 66 Poles to a small Pine corner to Grayson; thence So. 59 degrees E., 69 Poles to a Pine tree in the woods; and thence No.  $86\frac{1}{2}$  degrees E. 117 Poles to the beg. To have and to hold the said tract or parcel of land with its appurtenances to the said Ann, Margaret and Catherine S. Hancock, and their heirs forever. In witness whereof the said James P. Preston, Esq., Gov. of Com. of Va., hath hereunto set his hand and caused the lesser seal of the said Com. to be affixed at Richmond on the 30th day of Dec., in the year of our Lord 1816, and of the Commonwealth the forty-first. Vol. "B" No. 2, p. 226.

**John Muschett.** The Right Honorable Thomas Lord Fairfax, Barron of Cameron, etc. Grants unto Mr. John Muschett of Maryland, Merchant, land in the Co. of Prince William and joining to Col. Carter's Goose Creek Tract, and a survey of Mr. John Graham's on a Branch called Viconis Branch and further bounded according to a survey thereof made by Mr. Wm. West as followeth: Beg. at a Red Oak corner, to the said Carter's tract and extending thence with Carter's lines No. 15 E. 77 Poles E. 37 Poles So. 20 E. 100 Poles E. 156 P. to B, 3 white 2 Red Oaks in the line of Carter, also corner to Mr. John Graham, thence No. 370 Poles to C two Red Oaks, corner of Graham, thence N. 80 W. 274 Poles to D, 3 Clack Oaks, standing on the No. of the Hogg Clack Mountain near the drains of the Bear Branch, etc., 760 A. April 10, 1742. Vol. "E," p. 437.

#### Land Grants, 1779-1826

**Thomas Hancock**, b. A, p. 49, Oct. 10, 1779, 90 A. in Pitts. Co. on Broad Creek, con. 10s.

**Benjamin Hancock**, assignee of Abner Barnard, b. C, p. 239, Feb. 1, 1781, 206 A. in Henry Co. on Sycamore Creek, con. 25s. Thomas Jefferson, Governor.

**John Hancock**, b. D, p. 323, Sept. 1, 1780, 147 A. in Fluvanna Co. on branches of the South Fork of Cunningham's Creek, con. 15s.

**William Hancock**, assignee of David Durham, b. D, p. 621, Mar. 1, 1781, 400 A. in Prince Edward Co., con. £2 Sterling.

**John Hancock**, b. F, p. 8, Mar. 1, 1781, 136 A. in Fluvanna Co., on branches of South Fork of Cunningham's Creek, con. 15s.

**William Hancock**, b. G, p. 227, Nov. 1, 1782, 196 A. in Bedford Co., South Side of Goose Creek, con. £1.

**William Hancock**, b. K, p. 1, Nov. 7, 1783, 145 A. in Princess



Anne Co., beg. at a gum at corner of Col. Lawson and John Hancock's, etc., con. £5200 paper currency.

**Stephen Hancock**, b. M, p. 115, May 1, 1784, 400 A. in Co. of Lincoln, Ky.

**Stephen Hancock**, b. M, p. 277, June 15, 1784, 200 A. in Lincoln Co. on Silver Creek.

**William Hancock**, b. N, p. 608, Feb. 7, 1785, 400 A. in Lincoln Co., Ky., between Bates and Otter Creeks.

**William Hancock**, b. X, p. 506, Dec. 2, 1785, 200 A. in Lincoln Co.

**William Hancock**, b. Z, p. 610, May 25, 1786, 400 A. in Co. of Fayette, adj. Joshua Barton's land.

**William Hancock**, b. 1, p. 35, Dec. 2, 1785, 250 A. in Co. of Lincoln on Bates Creek.

**Stephen Hancock**, b. 16, p. 211, Feb. 19, 1788, 200 A. in Lincoln Co. adj. the land of Caleb Callaway.

**George Hancock**, b. 21, p. 4, June 9, 1789, 56 A. in Botetourt Co. on waters of Catawba Creek, branch of James River, con. 10s.

**George Hancock**, b. 26, p. 225, May 2, 1792, 200 A. in Wythe Co. on Reed Creek, adj. lands of Joseph Crockett, etc.

**George Hancock**, b. 26, p. 539, July 2, 1792, 189 A. in Wythe Co. on South Side of Reed Creek.

**Stephen Hancock**, assignee of Stephen Hendricks, b. 31, p. 201, July 4, 1794, 60 A. in Co. of Mecklenburg, beg. in Wm. Hendrick's line, etc.

**Benjamin Hancock**, b. 38, p. 371, Aug. 17, 1798, 75 A. in Patrick Co. on the waters of Gabletown Creek.

**Benjamin Hancock**, b. 56, p. 348, May 12, 1808, 70 A. in Patrick Co. on both sides of Puppy Creek, beg. in Foster's line, thence with Hancock's line.

**Lewis Hancock**, David and John Graves, b. 62, p. 391, May 13, 1812, 163 A. in Franklin Co. on waters of Pigg River, beg. at corner of Field Jefferson to Brown's line, to Reaves' line, to pointers in said Hancock and Reaves line, to David Graves' corner.

**John Hancock**, assignee of John Hunter, b. 67, p. 386, July 6, 1818, 98 A. in Campbell Co. on Matthew's Branch on East side of North Fork of Falling River.

**Martin Hancock**, b. 72, p. 130, May 13, 1823, 560 A. in Charlotte Co., to Thomas Marshall's line, to Randolph's Road, to Martin Hancock's corner, to William Harvey's corner, etc.

## CHAPTER XIX

### EMIGRANTS TO VIRGINIA, ACCORDING TO HOTTEN, BRISTOL AND AMERICA, VIRGINIA LAND PATENTS AND OTHER SOURCES

#### Hotten, 1600-1700

P. 117, ultimo July, 1635. "The underwritten names are to be transported to Virginea, imbarqued in ye Merchant Hope, Hugh Weston Mr examination by the Minister of Grovesend touching their Conformitie to the Church discipline of England have taken the Oath of allegiance supremacie." Among pasengers: . . . Annis Hopkins . . . 19 years old.

P. 183. "A list of names: of the living in Virginia, Feb. 16, 1627. . . . Barthemew Hopkins at Elizabeth City."

P. 123, X<sup>o</sup> Au., 1635. "These underwritten names are to be transported to Virginea, imbarqued in the Safety, John Graunt Mr. (Master) Richard Hopkins . . . 25 years."

P. 502. "Ann: Account of the land as it standeth in ye Church Books with the number of servants and negroes with the names of the owners thereof in the Parish of St. James, as was taken by the Church Wardens of the said Parish the 20 of Dec., 1679: . . . Samuell Hopekings . . . Land 4—negroes 3."

#### Bristol and America, 1654-1685

##### Vol. I—1654-63

Margaret Hopkins (of Swansey), destination Barbadoes; John Hopkins (of Barkly), destination—no place given; William Hopkins (of London), destination Barbadoes; William Hopkins, destination—no place given; William Hopkins (of London), destination Nevis; Susan Hopkins, destination Nevis; Mathew Hopkins, destination Virginia; William Hopkins, destination Virginia; Walter Hopkins, destination Nevis.

##### Vol. II—1663-79

Joane Hopkins, destination Barbadoes; Elizabeth Hopkins, destination Virginia; Samuell Hopkins, destination Nevis; George Hopkins (Nevis ship Merchant), destination Nevis; Richard Hopkins, destination Virginia; Walter Hopkins, destination Virginia; Thomas Hopkins, destination Virginia; Richard Hopkins, destination Virginia; William Hopkins (ship Mary), destination Jamaica; Isaac Hopkins (George), destination Virginia.



### Virginia Land Patents and Other Sources

**Robert Hopkins**, came with John Sparkes, who patented 750 acres of land June 3, 1635, at head of Pagain Point Creek, County not given, but this land is probably in what is now Richmond Co. (B. 1, p. 239, Va. State Land Office).

**David Hopkins**, came with Nathaniel Floyd, who patented land in Isle of Wight Co. in 1637.

**William Hopkins**, came with Thomas Barnard, who patented land in Warwick River Co. in 1641.

**Robert Hopkins**, came with Peter Rigsby, who patented land in 1642 in Milford Haven Parish, probably in Charles River Co.

**John Hopkins**, came with Wm. Ireland and Robert Wallis, who patented 700 A. in York Co., July 13, 1642.

**Richard Hopkins**, came with William Blackey, who patented land in York Co. in 1647.

**William Hopkin** came with Ralph Barlowe, who patented land in Northampton Co. in 1649.

**Eliza Hopkins**, came with George Taylor, who patented 800 A. on the North side of the Rappahannock River, in 1650.

**Richard Hopkins**, came with Edward Walker, who patented land in Northumberland Co., in 1650.

**Peter Hopkins**, came with Capt. Augustine Warner, who patented 2200 A. "lying about old branches of Old Chesscake Town of Southard side of Peankatank River at Marshes head of Indian Land." Probably in what is now New Kent Co.

**William Hopkins**, came with Mrs. Jane Harmer, who patented land on Potomac River, Northumberland Co., in 1652.

**Matthew Hopkins**, came with Richard Coleman, who patented 600 A., Oct. 27, 1652, on South side of Rappahannock River, adj. lands of Harwell Powell.

**John Hopkins**, came with Henry Soane, who was granted 2800 A. in New Kent Co. on the No. side of Mattapony River. The grant for 2800 A. includes 1200 A. granted him Mar. 10, 1653. The remainder of 1600 A. was granted him Mar. 25, 1656, for the transportation of 32 persons into the Colony.

**John Hopkins and Thomas Hopkins**, came with Wm. Wildy, who patented 1000 A. of land on Hopkins' Creeke on Potomack Freshies, Jan. 27, 1657. (Old Vol. 5, Va. State Land Office).

**Robert Hopkins**, came with Nathaniel Bradford, who patented 400 A. in Northampton, Oct. 10, 1658. (Old Vol. 5, Va. State Land Office).

**William Hopkins**, from Book 2, p. 378, Henrico Co., August Court, Henrico Co., 1691. "It is certified that there is due unto Lionel Morris 750 A. of land for the importation of 15 persons, whose names are underwritten, into this Colony, the same being proved by his oath in Open Court. Among the list was William Hopkins.

**Phoebus Hopkins**, from Virginia Magazine of History & Biography, Vol. I, p. 91. "(20) George Sandys, Esq., 100 A. in Archer's Hoppe; George Sandys (the Patentee) came in 1621" and seven others among whom was Phoebus Hopkins. (B. 1, p. 16, Va. State Land Office). Land was located in James City Co.

**Edward Hopkins**, came with William Cocke in 1699, who was granted 500 A. of land for the Transportation of nine persons, among whom was Edward Hopkins.

**William Hopkins**. The following is from the William & Mary College Quarterly, Vol. XVI, p. 15. "The Great Lawyers resident in Williamsburg, Virginia (1710) were the Atty. General, John Clayton, William Robertson, William Hopkins, John Holloway and John Randolph." In Vol. XXXII, p. 351, 352, is the following record of William Hopkins:

"William Hopkins—Archbp., etc., to James Hopkins, brother of William Hopkins, late of Virginia; but in parish of St. Dunstan in the West, London, bachelor dec. greeting. Whereas sd. William Hopkins (as is alleged) made his will and left same in Virginia and since is dead. Grant of Admon. therefore, to you until original last will or an authentic copy thereof be brought to the Registry. Ruth Hopkins widow, the mother first renouncing. Dat. 12 Feb., 1734(5). P. C. C., A. A. B., Feb., 1734-35."

"In Vol. I, pp. 122, 123, of the Va. Historical Register for July, 1848, is printed an account of Wm. Hopkins, an eminent member of the Virginia bar, taken, originally from 'Sir John Randolph's Breviate Book.'"

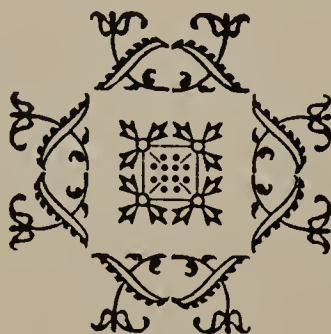
"In a few days afterwards (in Dec., 1734) in London died William Hopkins, Esq., who had practiced in this Court about 12 years and in that time by hard study and observation he made a surprising progress; became a very ingenious Lawyer and a good pleader, tho' at his first coming he was raw and much despised. But he had a carelessness in his nature, which preserved him from being discouraged, and carried him on till he came to be admired. He had a good foundation in school learning, understood Latin and French well, had a strong memory, a good judgment, a quickness that was very visible, and a handsome person, all mighty advantages. But his manner was awkward, his temper sower, if it was to be judged by the action of his muscles; and was given, was too much given to laugh at his own discourses.



When he brought himself into good business, he almost totally neglected it, which I believe was owing to a desire of dipping into all kinds of knowledge, wherein he had a great deal of vanity, and prevented his digesting what he had so well, as he would have done otherwise. He had many good qualities in practice; was moderate in his fees; ingenious and earnest, never disputed plain points, but was a candid fair arguer, yet he had a failing which brought him to a quarrel with me. It was an odd sort of pride that would not suffer him to keep an equilibrium in his own conceits. He could not see himself admired, without thinking it an injury to him to stand upon a level with any other. And therefore tho' I was always his friend, had done him many kindnesses, and he himself thought himself obliged to me, he came into so ill a temper, as not to allow me either learning or honesty; which broke our acquaintance, and after that I thought I discovered some seeds of malice in him. He died in the Flower of his Age, and may be justly reckoned a loss to this poor Country which is not like to abound (at present at least) in Great Geniuses."

**Rev. George Hopkins**—among a partial list of ministers who came to the Virginia Colony from 1607 to 1622 was Rev. ——— Hopkins. This is most likely Rev. George Hopkins, Minister, deceased, of York Co., whose inventory was taken the last day of Oct., 1645. "His Library of Old Books in a little Smole." Among the debts paid by his Admx., Elizabeth Hopkins, his wife, was, "Tobacco due Capt. John West, Esq., for diett 3 yeares, one yeare for Mr. Hopkins, and one for himselfe, wife and twoe servants. (W. M. Quarterly, Vol. III, p. 181).

**John Hopkins**, came with Robert Rives (date not given), who patented 219 acres of land in Prince George Co., Va., on the South side of the Nottoway River. ("Reliques of the Rives," p. 77).



## CHAPTER XX

### REFERENCES TO PERSONS SURNAMED HOPKINS IN VIRGINIA PUBLICATIONS

#### Virginia Magazine of History and Biography

Thomas Hopkins was one of the County Justices of Northumberland Co. in 1655. V. 1, p. 456.

Dora, widow of Alexander Stephens Hopkins, Atlanta, Ga., resides there with her son, Flournoy Hopkins. V. 3 (1895), p. 71.

Thomas Hopkins had 4 tithables in Lancaster Co. in 1654. V. 5, p. 159.

In 1699, William Cocke was granted 500 A. of land for the transportation of nine persons into the Colony. Edwards Hopkins in the list. V. 5, p. 181.

Thomas Hopkins. There is recorded in the books of Old Rappa. Co. a deed dated Nov. 2, 1686, from Christopher Wormeley, Esq., to Malachy Peale of Stafford Co. for land granted to Thomas Hopkins in 1654; escheated and granted to Thomas Hopkins Hone, Gent.; by him made over to Justinian Aylmer and by Aylmer given to his wife, Frances, who when the deed was made was the wife of Christopher Wormeley. He was a justice of North'd, 1655. A record in North'd, June 19, 1672, states that Mr. John Cossens had married the relict of Mr. Thomas Hopkins. V. 5, p. 429.

Robert Hopkins (2 tithables Northampton Co., Aug., 1666). V. 10, p. 258.

Bartholomew Hopkins, witness to will of Benony Eaton dated June 1, 1675, in England. V. 14, p. 89.

Sam Hopkins Major, offers \$200 reward for deserter, dated at Camp, White Plains (N. J.), Sept. 2, 1778. (Probably son of Dr. Samuel Hopkins and grandson of Dr. Arthur Hopkins). V. 17, p. 213.

Jonas Hopkins of London, England, mentioned 1631. V. 19, p. 194.

Richard Hopkins, witness to will Joseph Torkington, Jan. 28, 1652, in England. V. 19, p. 396.

Early settlers of Greenbrier Co., Va. Wm. Hopkins prior to 1751 448 A.; John Hopkins prior to 1751 150 A.; Archibald Hopkins prior to 1751 200 A. V. 19, p. 169.

James Hopkins Pension Declaration (3½ pages) age 67 on 22nd day of Feb., 1832, substituted for James Hopkins, Sen.—marched from the Co. of Amherst. V. 20, p. 259. (He was a son of Arthur



Hopkins, Jr., of Pitts. Co., and grandson of Dr. and Col. Arthur Hopkins of Gooch. Co.).

Henry Smith Turner, b. 1770, d. 1834, 1st of West'd Co., afterwards of Jefferson Co., m. (1st) Lucy Hopkins, no issue; (2nd) Catherine Blackburn of Prince William Co. in 1796. V. 21, p. 211.

John Hopkins 1748, Book 2, p. 153, account of sale, Brunswick Co. V. 22, p. 304.

John Hopkins, Justice of Gooch. Co., 1774. V. 22, p. 316. (Son of Dr. Arthur Hopkins).

John Hopkins, Rec. as Col. in room of Robert Lewis, resigned May, 1780. V. 23, p. 82. (Son of Dr. Arthur Hopkins).

John Hopkins resigned his Commission as Col., Aug., 1781. V. 23, p. 83. (Son of Dr. Arthur Hopkins).

Joseph Hopkins mentioned April 10, 1768. V. 23, p. 53.

John Hopkins m. Elizabeth Vawter, Jan. 14, 1797, Caroline Co. V. 23, p. 199.

Nancy Hopkins m. Geo. Cannon, Sept. 5, 1822. Nathaniel Cannon, father, gives consent. Caroline Co. V. 23, p. 200.

John Hopkins sworn as Lt. Col., Sept., 1779, Gooch. Co. (Son of Dr. Arthur Hopkins). V. 23, p. 305.

Nov. 20, 1678, North'd Co. Upon the petition of Mr. John Harris who m. Grace, the relict of Mr. Thomas Hopkins, dec'd. It is ordered that Major Brereton and Mr. Philip Shapleigh are appointed to examine and audit the accounts of the estate of the said Hopkins, etc. V. 23, p. 308.

"Daniel Gossage, son of Charles Gossage and Eve Hopkins, his wife, b. Feb. 28, 1760, m. Nov. 28, 1783, to Elizabeth Hopkins. St. Luke's Register, Queen Anne Co. (Maryland Family). V. 24, p. 322.

Hannah Hopkins, York Co., guilty, but since pardoned, April 30, 1752—from Va. Gazette. V. 24, p. 410.

Ellen Hopkins, m. Thomas Womham, Dec. 19, 1825. York County Marriages. V. 25, p. 420.

Will of Edward Pye of the Island of Barbadoes in the West Indies, Merchant, now of the Boyce, in the Parish of Dymocke, Co. of Gloucester, dated Feb. 10, 1690-1, proved Oct. 27, 1693, "To Jane Hopkins and her two children, Charles and Jane, £10 each. V. 26, p. 274.

Lt. Col. S. R. Hopkins of Warsaw, received Croix de Guerre during World War. V. 27, p. 175.

Capt. Wm. Hopkins was member of The General Court, of Rhode Island in 1740. Was probably brother of Essex Hopkins, Com. of Navy, and Stephen Hopkins, the Signer. V. 30, p. 12.

Mary Harver Carter m. J. M. Sloan of Miss., who later moved to St. Louis, Mo., Sept. 1, 1880; among issue was: Lucia (Mrs. Henry Harold Hopkins). V. 30, p. 76.

Capt. John Hopkins of Augusta, Rockingham Co. V. 30, p. 400.

John Hopkins, 120 A., 1704, James City Co. V. 31, p. 157.

William Hopkins, 200 A., 1704, New Kent County. V. 31, p. 221.

John Gallegher made his will Dec. 14, 1750, Ephriam Love, who came to Va. from Lancaster Co., Pa., and Wm. Hopkins were the legatees and made the exrs. of the will. The Loves and Hopkins were both Presbyterians, etc.—Valley of Va. Notes, by Charles E. Kemper, Staunton, Va. V. 31, p. 246.

Peter Cole, b. Feb. 11, 1753, bap. by Rev. Mr. Richard Hopkins. He m. Margaret Hay, Sussex Co., Feb. 18, 1775. V. 32, p. 229.

John Hopkins, member of Va. Legislature, 1784. V. 32, p. 301.

Edwin B. Hopkins, Tithe, Rockingham Co. V. 33, p. 418 (1925).

Will Hopkins, York Co., 1732. V. 33, p. 219.

#### William and Mary College Quarterly

Will Hopkins, in York Co., 1729. V. 3, p. 251.

At a Court held for North'd Co. ye 20th of Sept., 1659. Present, Lt. Col. Sam Smyth, Capt. Peter Ashton, Capt. Richard Budd, Mr. Tho. Hopkins, Mr. Wm. Pressly. V. 4, p. 77.

Arthur Hopkins, Com. for Pitts. Co., chosen Jan. 26, 1775. V. 5, p. 247. (Son of Dr. Arthur Hopkins).

John Hopkins, Com. for Gcoch. Co., 1775. V. 5, p. 254. (Son of Dr. Arthur Hopkins).

Samuel Hopkins, Jr., Com. for Meck. Co., chosen May 8, 1775. V. 5, p. 245. (Son of Dr. Samuel Hopkins and grandson of Dr. Arthur Hopkins).

Catherine Hopkins, b. July 20, 1811, d. Feb. 7, 1886, m. William Hernen. V. 5, p. 127. (In Bickley Family apparently around Louisa and Hanover Cos.).

To cash for Anne Hopkins for schooling, 1721. In Inv. of Jane Culley, York Co., Charles Parish, 1721. V. 6, p. 2.

Mr. Henry Benskin came over with Sir Thomas Lunsford in 1650, who located on the Rappahannock River. V. 6, p. 89.

Feb. 11, 1753, Peter Cole Harrison was born ———, baptized by Rev. Richard Hopkins—entry in Bible owned by Dr. James B. McCaw, Richmond, Va. V. 7, p. 39.

James Hopkins m. Elizabeth Marston, Jan. 17, 1763. Charles City Co. V. 8, p. 196.



Molly Hopkins visited Dr. John M. Galt, Dec. 20, 1782, Williamsburg, Va. V. 8, p. 261.

Thomas R. Joynes in an account of his Journey to Ohio and Kentucky in 1810, "Sunday 10, I was introduced at General Hopkins' to Miss Caroline Brent, who is the prettiest girl I have seen since I left Virginia," etc. V. 10, p. 158. (General Hopkins was a son of Dr. Samuel Hopkins and grandson of Dr. Arthur Hopkins).

Rachel Pate of Williamsburg, Va., dau. of Jacob Pate, m. 1st Mr. Graves and after his death Capt. Hugh Hopkins of Cobham. V. 12, p. 119.

William Hopkins, m. Elizabeth Rawlins, Spinster, of Yorkhampton Parish, Sec. Charles Hewson (M. B. York Co.). V. 14, p. 276.

John W. H. Hopkins of Va. was a student at the U. of Md. in 1854. V. 15, p. 243.

William Hopkins m. Nancy Brockett, June 28, 1777, in Amelia Co. Thomas Brockett, security. (Amelia Co. M. Bonds). V. 16, p. 205.

Will of Sarah Roane of Essex Co. dated Aug. 11, 1760, mentions my "niece Hannah Hopkins." (In Roane Family). V. 18, p. 198.

David Mossom and Elizabeth (widow of Benskin Marston, dau. of Henry Soane) were married July 6, 1755. She d. April 2, 1759). Records from Family Bible of Richard Chapman of New Kent Co.). V. 19, p. 139.

John Dandridge practiced law in New Kent about 1797; he moved to Prince George Co. In 1787, Sept. 18, from New Kent he addressed a letter to my friend John Hopkins at the City of New York.

"John Hopkins, to whom these letters were addressed was a prosperous merchant of Richmond and United States Commissioner of Loans. He married Lucy Lyons, dau. of Judge Peter Lyons, who was Mr. Maury's Lawyer in the famous Parson's Cause in Hanover in 1763." V. 20, p. 149.

Robert Hopkins, 1 tithable, Lancaster Co., 1716. V. 21, p. 111.

Notes from the Journal of the House of Burgesses, June 7, 1723, Wm. Hopkins censured for abusing Mr. Kemp, a member of the House of Burgesses. V. 21, p. 256.

Nov. 16, 1787, Wm. Thompson, the Elder of Hanover Co., to his son Edmund Thompson, 250 A. adj. Gen. Nelson, Charles Hopkins, Nelson Thompson and the Glebe—also deeded lands to his son Richard Thompson. V. 23, p. 30.

Will of John Ingram of North'd Co., proved Nov. 20, 1654, names wife Jane, daus. Elizabeth and Jane, son Thomas Ingram. Jane,

widow of John Ingram, m. (2nd) Mr. Thomas Hopkins. Ann Hopkins, sister of Thomas Hopkins, m. (1st) ——— Mallet; (2nd) Wm. Nash; (3rd) John Meredith.

Jane (——) Ingram Hopkins d. and Thomas Hopkins m. Grace Perse, widow of Richard Perse. After his death Grace (——) Perse Hopkins m. John Harris. North'd Records, Vol. 1666-78, pp. 26-61. V. 25, p. 255.

Thomas Ingram is mentioned as son (Step-son) of Mr. Thomas Hopkins, deceased husband of Mrs. Grace Hopkins. John Harris, husband of the Admx. of Mr. Thomas Hopkins. North'd Records, 1666-78, pp. 40, 61. V. 25, p. 255.

Tithe List of Orange Co. in 1734—William *Hokins*. V. 27, p. 20.

### William and Mary College Quarterly—Second Series

John Hopkins vs. John Love, Nov., 1757, Augusta Co. Records. V. 3, p. 93.

Lewis Hopkins in a petition from the Merchants of Alexandria, 1792. V. 3, p. 208. (Probably Hipkins).

### Tyler's Quarterly Historical and Genealogical Magazine

Letter dated Sept. 20, 1777, from John Hopkins to Col. Wm. Aylett, Commissary General of Virginia, Williamsburg, Va., states he would like to assist him in his purchases in some of the Southern States, as he is acquainted in those parts, etc.

("N. B. I have bought 9 hhds. Tobo. for you and expect shall get the rest in a few days"). V. 1, p. 149. (John Hopkins may have been the son of John Hopkins of Hanover Co., as he was living in South Carolina at that time).

Petition of Walter Hopkins—1½ pages, states that in Dec. 1, 1776, he was employed by the Quartermaster General of this State to take a tour into N. C. and S. C. in search of clothing and Military stores for the use of the Army, etc.; that he went to Charles Town, S. C., and other places where he found an embargo on goods, but that he was paid none of his expenses, etc. V. 2, p. 186.

Mary Hopkins, m. Joshua Irby in Halifax Co. in 1769. V. 4, p. 60.

Mr. Thomas Hopkins and Abraham Bryan, Exrs. of Will of Lawrence Dameron, North'd Co., dated May 1, 1660. V. 4, p. 121.

### Minutes of the Council and General Court of Colonial Virginia.

Oct. 2, 1671. "Lt. Col. John Washington hath order granted him to patent 560 A. in the freshies of Rappa. River about 2 miles from



the river, formerly granted to Capt. Alexander Fleming and by him sold to Eliz. Hopkins and now deserted, entering rights according to custom." P. 278.

Saturday, June 1, 1723. "A complaint being made by Mr. Matthew Kemp, a member of this House, of a breach of privilege committed against him by one William Hopkins, in uttering in a public company several rude, contemptuous and indecent expressions concerning the said Mr. Kemp's conduct in the House. Ordered: That the said William Hopkins be sent for in custody of a messenger attending this House to answer at the Bar of the House his breach of privilege in uttering several rude, contemptuous and indecent expressions concerning the said Mr. Kemp's conduct in this House." V. 5, p. 380.

Wednesday, Nov. 14, 1753. "On consideration of the proposition from the County of James City, for adding that part of the said County of James City above the Mill formerly called Cowles, to the County of New Kent, and that part of the said County of New Kent commonly called Hickory Neck and Ware Creek to the said County of James City.

Resolved, that it is the opinion of this committee that John Power, Leonard Henley, Julius King Burbridge, William Brown, William Hockaday, *William Hopkins*, John Richardson, John Allen and John Timberlake, or any six or more of them, run a line or lines for dividing said counties of James City and New Kent," etc. V. 8, p. 120.

### Executive Journals of the Council of Colonial Virginia.

(Aug. 3, 1689-April 27, 1705)

"A Petition of Wm. Clark and Thomas Hopkins, Mates, and ye other officers and seamen belonging to ye ship Abraham of Bristol, John Street, Master, lately sunk at Point Comfort in the James River, asked that what Rigging and Stores belonging to ship which were saved be condemned for the payment of their wage." Vol. 2, Aug. 14, 1702.

### Parish Register of Christ Church, Middlesex Co., Va. 1653-1812

Sarah Hopkins, dau. of James and Mary Hopkins, bap. Oct. 30, 1670.

Elizabeth Hopkins m. Ralph Cole (both of this Parish) Feb. 18, 1684.

Mary Hopkins, widow of James Hopkins, bu. Sept. 11, 1686.

Richard Hopkins m. Frances Blake, Dec. 26, 1786.

James Hopkins m. Mary Brooks, April 15, 1792.

James Hopkins m. Susanna Davis, Nov. 10, 1803.

"It is ordered that Joseph Hopkins be paid 600 Lbs. of Tobacco for keeping a child for seven months," etc.

### Hening's Statutes

The Second Charter to the Treasurer and Company, for Virginia, erecting them into a Corporation and Body Politic and for the further enlargement and explanation of the privileges of the said Company and First Colony of Virginia, dated May 23, 1609, James 1st.

*John Hopkins*, Alderman of Bristol, was one of the members of the Charter. Vol. I, p. 87.

To the Militia of the County of Augusta and for Provisions furnished by sundry inhabitants of the said Co., viz:

To Ensign John Hopkins, 14s.

To Capt. Alexander Sayers, for his pay and the pay of his officers and Co. of Militia to the last day of Aug., 1758, inclusive, as per muster roll—

To Ensign John Hopkins—14s. (p. 181).

To Lieutenant John Hopkins—£2, 14s (p. 188).

To Archibald Hopkins and John Shanklin—35s. each (p. 188). Vol. VII, pp. 181 and 188.

John Hopkins, Esq., Commissioner of the Continental Loan Office of this State (Va.), Oct., 1785. Vol. XII, pp. 95 and 96.

An act for vesting in Trustees the interest which the Commonwealth now hath, or hereafter may have, in a tract of land whereof Robert Gilliam died seized. (Passed Dec. 8, 1788). Robert Gilliam died seized of land in Jefferson Co. without heirs—land vested in John Beckley, John Hopkins and Thomas Williams as trustees, etc. Vol. XII, p. 690.

An Act for establishing a bank in the City of Richmond, (passed Dec. 23, 1792) subscriptions to stock opened in Richmond, under the superintendence of John Hopkins, et als. Vol. XIII, p. 599.

An Act for establishing several towns (passed Dec. 19, 1794). Town of Franklin, in Co. of Pendleton, John Hopkins one of the Trustees. Vol. XIV, p. 322.

An Act passed Nov. 19, 1796, permitting John Hopkins and others to raise by lottery \$25,000 to rebuild the houses burned in Lexington, Va., Rockbridge Co., etc. Vol. XV, p. 66.

An act passed Jan. 13, 1804, permitting John Hopkins and others to raise \$4,000 to improve the road from Franklin, Pendleton Co., to Brock's Gap, etc. Vol. XVI, p. 56.



An act passed Dec. 20, 1790, authorizing and appointing Charles Hopkins and other Gentlemen Trustees to raise by lottery £1000 to be by them placed in the funds of the Amicable Society of Richmond, subject to the purposes of that institution. Vol. XIII, p. 175.

An act granting a conditional pardon to certain offenders for treason, etc. Joshua Hopkins among list. He was pardoned and exonerated on condition that he depart from Va. within two months and not return during the War. Vol. XI, p. 129.

An act passed Dec. 16, 1790, appointing Samuel Hopkins and others trustees for clearing Roanoke, Dan and Staunton Rivers. (Son or grandson of Dr. Arthur Hopkins). Vol. XIII, p. 198.

An act passed Dec. 7, 1791, to establish authority for Samuel Hopkins and others to establish a town by the name of Saint Taminy, in Mecklenburg Co. (Son or grandson of Dr. Arthur Hopkins). Vol. XIII, p. 198.

Stephen Hopkins of Rhode Island, one of the Signers of the Declaration of Independence. Vol. I, p. 36.



## CHAPTER XXI

### UNIDENTIFIED HOPKINS RECORDS IN VARIOUS COUNTIES AND CITIES OF VIRGINIA

#### Alexandria City

Joseph Janney to Basil B. Hopkins, both of Alexandria; deed dated June 23, 1826 (D. B. P-2, p. 492). Washington T. Harper to Basil B. Hopkins of Baltimore, Dec. 12, 1843 (D. B. E-2, p. 55). Basil B. Hopkins and Elizabeth B. his wife of Baltimore, Md., to Wm. Gregory of Alexandria, May 12, 1852 (D. B. N-3, pp. 211, 308 and 330).

J. Milton Hopkins left will dated April 23, 1926, pro. July 22, 1927 (W. B. 4, p. 427) in which he devised all of his property to his wife, Margaret B. Hopkins.

Walter C. Hopkins, age 25, b. Newport News, Va., lives in Baltimore, Md., son of Thomas and Anne Hopkins, m. Hazel M. Herold, b. Baltimore, Md., Oct. 21, 1917.

Ruth Cleveland Hopkins, age 25, b. Richmond, Va., dau. of Osborne and Louisa Hopkins, m. Griffith R. Shelborn (b. Louisa Co., Va.) Nov. 28, 1918.

Herbert A. Hopkins, age 47, b. Mitchellville, Md., son of Joseph D. and Elizabeth F. Hopkins, m. Lillian R. Boze, April 10, 1920.

#### Albemarle County

Rev. Stephen D. Hopkins, m. Mrs. Elizabeth McClung, Nov. 20, 1839.

By deed dated Nov. 25, 1859 (D. B. 58, p. 300), William H. Hopkins and Elizabeth S., his wife, et als, conveyed land which was assigned to the children of Mrs. Mary S. Howard, dec'd, in 1842.

Greenwood Depot, Va., June 12, 1869. (D. B. 64, p. 346), "I, James D. Hopkins, of Augusta Co., Va., having arrived at the age of 22 and having an interest in my deceased mother, Elizabeth H. Hopkins' estate, do hereby convey same to W. W. McClung," etc.

On Aug. 24, 1891 (D. B. 99, p. 420), Sarah E. May, her children, two Sons-in-Law, viz: G. G., Lee, R. L., and Lucy P. May, George Alvis and Mary W., his wife, J. T. Hopkins and Bessie G., his wife, conveyed land to R. L. Goodman of Scottsville, Va.

Deed of John Guthrie Hopkins and Mrs. M. E. Hopkins, his wife, dated June 21, 1900 (D. B. 117, p. 301), to Geo. P. Canfield.



### Amherst County

On Jan. 24, 1842, Arthur M. Hopkins and Elizabeth Arthur Hopkins of Campbell Co., Va., gave Power of Atty. to Nicholas C. Robertson to sue for and recover land in Counties of Cumberland and Adair in Kentucky which was deeded to Arthur M. Hopkins and Elizabeth Arthur Hopkins July 1, 1817, and recorded in office of Court of Appeals in Kentucky, also  $\frac{1}{4}$  part of two lots in town of Nicholasville, in Jessamine County, Lots 100 and 107. Vol. Y, p. 86.

### Brunswick County

Inventory and appraisal of the estate of John Hopkins, dec'd, on July 28, 1748, by Thomas Twitty, John Ezell and James McDaniel, pursuant to an order of the Court held for Brunswick Co., on July 7, 1748, William Dugger, Admr. (W. B. 2, p. 153). No Hopkins wills or deeds are recorded in the County.

Samuel Hopkins vs. John Russell—In Case, Oct. 28, 1783 (O. B. 8, p. 285).

### Caroline County

John Hopkins, m. Elizabeth Vawter, Jan. 18, 1799.

Elizabeth Hopkins, m. Absalom Standley, Jan. 30, 1813.

Jane Hopkins, m. Thomas Edwards, Dec. 23, 1817.

Nancy Hopkins, M. George Cannon, Sept. 5, 1822.

In the Committee of Safety Book, third page from the back, are these entries: "Jan., 1816, to Miss Nancy P. Hopkins, to cash given your Father, \$5.00," and "Received the 30th day of May, 1816, of H. C. Coleman, \$7.00, in full of demands." (Signed) John Hopkins. The foregoing amounts were evidently payments made for clothing furnished the soldiers of the War of 1812. She was probably dau. of John Hopkins who m. Mary Ann Luck in Caroline Co., Mar. 6, 1790, and who was a son of Rev. Charles Hopkins and grandson of John Hopkins of Hanover Co.

In 1797, Thomas R. Rootes conveyed John Hopkins 306 A. He held this to 1800, at which time he transferred it to Anthony Thornton. No Hopkins on Tax List from 1782-1797, and none from 1800-1810. However, there were John Hipkins, Leroy Hipkins and Samuel Hipkins on list during this period. (Land Tax Books, Va. State Library).

### Halifax County

Power of attorney dated May 29, 1806, D. B. 21, p. 130, from William Price of Halifax Co., appointing Thomas Hopkins of Sullivan Co., Tenn., lawful atty. to collect debts, etc.

Mary Hopkins, m. Joshua Irby in 1769. (Tylers Quarterly, V. 4, p. 60).

Henry Hopkins, m. Prudence Stewart, July 12, 1818.

Leroy G. Hopkins, m. Ann B. Webb, May 29, 1833.

Moses Treadway Hopkins, m. Elizabeth Mills, Nov. 17, 1842.  
Nancy Morris on bond.

### Hanover County

From 1782-1802, Charles Hopkins was listed with 150 A. In 1803, he conveyed it to James P. Hopkins. James conveyed it in 1811 as he does not appear on 1812 Tax List or thereafter.

In 1803-1812, John Hopkins is listed with three tracts from Thos. Nelson's Estate, consisting of 1278 A., 262 A. and 149 A., respectively. Thomas Nelson had in 1803, 2327 A. in Hanover Co. In 1812 John Hopkins conveyed 1662 A. to James Doswell. Under listing is this, "John Hopkins of Thos. Nelson, dec'd, conveyed to James Doswell 1662 A." He does not appear on Tax List after this date. (Land Tax Books).

John Hopkins vs. Nathaniel Lester and Thomas Price, Jr., Action in Debt. (O. B. 1813, p. 72, Hanover Co.).

### King George County

In 1792, Thomas Hopkins appears on the personal property tax list with 1 white and 1 black. He does not appear on *land* tax list for this period.

### Pittsylvania County

Hopkins vs. Tunstall (J. B. 4, p. 74, March Court, 1788). Joseph Hopkins and Enoch Roberts security on bond of Thomas Tunstall.

### Petersburg City

On Jan. 5, 1802 (D. B. 3, p. 73), James Flack and Mary, his wife, of Augusta Co., conveyed Joseph Hopkins of Albemarle Co. a lot in Petersburg.

John J. Hopkins, m. Margaret Martin, Aug. 6, 1850.

On June 18, 1856 (D. B. 22, p. 725), B. J. Hicks and M. S. Hughes conveyed John J. Hopkins a lot. Dec. 1, 1856 (D. B. 23, p. 131), M. J. Ledbetter deeded J. J. Hopkins a lot, both of Petersburg. In 1857, John J. Hopkins and Margaret his wife conveyed this property to R. F. Lester.

On Oct. 16, 1857 (D. B. 24, p. 113), Thomas R. Hopkins to David Luncford. On Sept. 26, 1863 (D. B. 27, p. 637), David A. Luncford conveyed John B. Stevens certain property in trust for "Sarah M. Hopkins, wife of Thomas R. Hopkins, in consideration of respect and esteem," etc.



**Essex County**

David Hopkins and Richard Prator—Sec. on bond of Thomas Browning—31 Oct., 1663. Vol. 2, p. 327.

Robert Hopkins—Patent for 100 acres in the freshes of Rappahannock River on the North side thereof, adjoining the lands where the said Hopkins now lives, 20 Oct. 1666, D. B. 5, p. 109.

Robert Hopkins and Katherine, his wife, assignment of the above patent to John Ford—Feb. 25, 1672-3. D. B. 5, p. 109.

Robert Hopkins and Katherine, his wife, to friend Henry Creighton—Power to convey the above land. Feb. 25, 1672-3. D. B. 5, p. 110.

Robert Hopkins—Will—Dated Mar. 10, 1677-8—no date of probate—Wills 2, p. 77—To wife Katherine, to sons Thomas, Robert and George Hopkins all my land from the Slashett to the side of Rappahannock River to be equally divided between them by my friends, William Moss and John Fennell. Wife Katherine Exrx. Witt: John Hubbard, Francis Downer.

“The Eare mark of the Cattle of Mary Hopkins on both Eares a Spade.”

“The Eare mark of the Cattle of Cullendar Hopkins is a half Moon on the Right Eare and a Spade on the left.” July, 1672—D. B. 5, p. 39.

Robert Hopkins of the County of Rappahannock “for and in consideration of a parcel of land lying and binding on the Line of John Ford made over unto me by Avery Naylor and Katherine his wife, my mother, as p. deed will appear, doe lett and to farm lett from me my heirs Exrs. and Admrs., all that parcel of land given and bequeathed unto me by my father Robert Hopkins, dec'd, lying in the mouth of Rappahannock Creek unto Avery Naylor and Katherine, his wife, during the term of their natural lives.” Dec. 28, 1683. D. B. 7, p. 94.

**Old Rappahannock County (Now Essex Co.)**

Robert Hopkins, by will pro. Mar. 6, 1677, bequeathed property to wife Katherine, sons, Thomas, Robert and George, to his friends William Moss and John Fennell. Witnesses: John Hubbard and Francis Downer. Rapp. W. B. 2, p. 77, Court Orders.

Katherine Smith, now wife of George Smith, gives to her dau., Katherine Hopkins, dau. by her former husband, Robert Hopkins. She also mentions dau. Jane Hopkins. D. B. 5, p. 180. 1682.

Avery Naylor and wife Katherine were given land by Robert

Hopkins, dec'd. They now sell it to Robert Hopkins, Jr., in 1683. D. B. 7, p. 95.

Katherine Naylor says that Avery Naylor is her husband and that Robert Hopkins, Sr., was her 1st husband. She now gives land to Robert Hopkins, Jr., her son in 1684. D. B. 7, p. 181.

Katherine Smith, now wife of George Smith, gives to her dau., Katherine Hopkins, dau. by her former husband, Robert Hopkins. She also mentions her dau., Jane Hopkins. The deed is dated in 1682 and is recorded in D. B. 6, p. 180.

Thomas Hopkins was a witness to the will of Dan'l Stepping on board the Ship "Margaret" on Nov. 13, 1651. Northumberland County Records, Vol. I, p. 2. On p. 20 of the same volume it is recorded under date of 1652 that Thomas Hopkins appeared in Court and declared that he was 34 years of age.

Thomas Hopkins witnessed a deed in Lancaster Co. in 1654. Vol. I, p. 148. In 1656, he is Admr. of the estate of Abr'm Moon. Vol. I, p. 264, Lancaster Co. Records.

Thomas Hopkins buys land of John Payne, Sr. D. B. 6, p. 112. 1680.

Robert Hopkins and wife Katherine give heifer to William Talbot, Jr. D. B. 6, p. 12. 1677.

Robert Hopkins (son of Robert Hopkins, dec'd and Katherine his mother, now Katherine Downer) and brother, Geo. Hopkins, sold land. D. B. 6, p. 173. 1682.

Agreement between Robert Hopkins and Samuel Nicholls states there is due unto Robert Hopkins for the supplement of his half part 54 acres of land, lying at the Easternmost end of that part whereon the 2nd Robert Hopkins now lives, the 2nd 54 acres lying between Rappa. R., Rappa. Creek, etc. May 2, 1660, W. B. 2, p. 121.

Inventory of estate, name of Robert Hopkins occurs in list of debtors of tobo. June 2, 1657, W. B. 2, p. 81.

Inventory of estate of Thomas Hopkins, dec'd. May 10, 1659, W. B. 2, p. 87.

Capt. Robt. Hopkins witnessed appointment of Attorney. Dec. 1, 1659, W. B. 2, p. 110.

Samuel Nichols and Edw. Rowzee of Rappa. Co., sold to Thomas Jones land in Rappa. Co., being part of the land sold to Samuel Nichols and Edw. Rowzee by one Robert Hopkins. Mar. 2, 1660, W. B. 2, p. 128.

Joseph Hopkins witnessed transfer of land. Nov. 16, 1656, W. B. 2, p. 246.



David Hopkins and Richard Prator agree to pay sum of money and tobo., Dec. 31, 1663. W. B. 2, p. 327.

Under date of Aug. 5, 1659, Thomas Browning sold to David Hopkins and Richard (torn out). W. B. 2, p. 334.

Robert Hopkins of Rappa. Co., planter, and Katherine Hopkins his wife sold part of his patent land, Oct. 6, 1663. W. B. 2, p. 336.

### Franklin County

**Charles Hopkins (Pioneer).** On Feb. 1, 1800, Thomas Carter conveyed Charles Hopkins land in Franklin Co. (D. B. 4, p. 73). He left will in Franklin Co. (W. B. 7, p. 200) dated Jan. 12, 1847, pro. June 3, 1850, in which he mentioned wife, Mary, and the following children:

#### II.

- (1) Dau., Mossealey Dowdy.
- (2) Dau., Mary Wysong.
- (3) Son, Isaac Hopkins, d. (Inv. and Appraisement made Nov. 19, 1837, W. B. 4, p. 484, by Thomas Wright, John Board and Reed Payne). Charles Hopkins bequeathed certain property to the widow of Isaac Hopkins and to his two sons. Shady and Reuben Hopkins. George W. Hopkins was Admr. of Isaac Hopkins' estate, at the sale of which Rodah Hopkins, H. G. Hopkins and C. Hopkins were among the purchasers. Rodah Hopkins probably was the widow of Isaac Hopkins. Reuben Hopkins m. Sarah Praether, Mar. 17, 1853. They had at least one son: Wm. J. Hopkins.
- (4) Son, John S. Hopkins.
- (5) Son, Otey Hopkins' children. (Does not name them).
- (6) Son, Jonathan Hopkins.
- (7) Son, William Hopkins, m. Hannah———. Issue:
  - (a) Theodore Hopkins, m. Frances Angle. They had at least one child: Mary E. Hopkins, m. John W. Kesler, Dec. 16, 1879.
- (8) George W. Hopkins, m. Elizabeth———. Issue:
  - (a) Elender Hopkins, of Botetourt Co., m. Daniel Gist, June 11, 1857.
  - (b) Elizabeth Hopkins, m. John E. Bowman, June 15, 1860.
  - (c) Daniel A. Hopkins, m. Josephine Booth, dau. of John H. and Nancy G. Booth.
  - (d) Martha J. Hopkins, m. George Montgomery in 1863.
- (9) Henry G. Hopkins, m. Elizabeth———. Issue:
  - (a) Bennett H. Hopkins, m. Catharine Mason in 1857. His Inv. (W. B. 14, p. 130), dated Sept. 16, 1864, shows that Henry G. Hopkins was Admr. and that cash was paid to James A. Hopkins.
  - (b) James A. Hopkins, m. Lucy A. B. Creasy, May 21, 1861.
  - (c) Elizabeth Hopkins, m. Daniel D. Mason, Aug. 18, 1857.
  - (d) Catherine Hopkins, m. John Creasy, Nov. 5, 1857.
  - (e) Henry W. Hopkins, m. Mariah F. Ham, Dec. 12, 1867. Mariah F. Hopkins (widow) m. Francis G. Short, April 20, 1871.

Exrs. of Charles Hopkins' will were his sons, William, George W. and Henry G. Hopkins.

Charles L. Hopkins, m. Elizabeth Broof, Nov. 25, 1853.

Samuel W. Hopkins, m. Nancy Broof, May 17, 1853.

Thomas G. Hopkins (24, of Henry Co., son of David and Lettie Hopkins), m. Susan P. Willis, Feb. 15, 1883.

Jos. W. Hopkins (22, of Patrick Co., son of David and Sarah L. Hopkins), m. Eunice Smith, Jan. 15, 1880.

Joseph Hopkins, m. and had issue:

Tilghman P. Hopkins, Inv. W. B. 12, p. 329, Oct. 2, 1862.

### Frederick County

Deed dated Mar. 25, 1844 (D. B. 72, p. 431) from Taliaferro Stribling and Mary his wife of Frederick Co., to Thomas Hopkins, William Hopkins and Gerard Hopkins, two tracts of land in Frederick Co. On same date, Thomas, William and Gerard T. Hopkins, all of the State of Maryland, executed a deed of trust on said property for part of the purchase price. On July 1, 1856 (D. B. 83, p. 382), Thomas, William, Gerard T. Hopkins and Elizabeth his wife, all of the City of Baltimore, conveyed this property to Meredith H. Jolliffe.

On July 7, 1847 (D. B. 75, p. 445), Samuel Hopkins and Lavinia, his wife, of Baltimore, Md., conveyed a tract of land to Amos Jolliffe, "being a part of the home farm which the late John Jolliffe, father of the said Lavinia, died seized." On Oct. 2, 1848 (D. B. 8, p. 272), Samuel Hopkins and Lavinia, his wife, conveyed a tract to Meredith H. Jolliffe, "being a part of the land which the late John Jolliffe, father of the said Lavinia, died seized."

Joseph Hopkins, m. Elizabeth Schofield, Aug. 14, 1833.

Samuel Hopkins, m. Lavinia E. Jolliffe, Feb. 25, 1834.

### Chesterfield County

Robert Hopkins, m. Mary P. Hill, Nov. 25, 1797.

On Dec. 11, 1843 (D. B. 34, p. 558), Pleasant Fowlkes of Chesterfield Co. deeded 50 A. of land to Wm. H. Macfarland, West Robinson, Moncure Robinson and John H. Hopkins, of Richmond City, Va.

On Jan. 25, 1844 (D. B. 35, p. 133), Wm. H. Mcfarland and Nancy his wife, Moncure Robinson and Charlotte B. R. his wife of Bordentown, N. J., James H. Cox and Martha his wife of Chesterfield Co., West Robinson and Rebecca K. his wife of Reading, Pa., and *John Hopkins* of the City of Richmond, Va., deeded certain land to the Clover Hill Railroad Co. for a proportion of 2000 shares of stock in said corporation.



John H. Hopkins\* left will dated April 5, 1848, pro. May 8, 1848 (W. B. 18, p. 76), in which he bequeathed Inez and Fanny Pomeroy, daughters of Huldah F. Pomeroy, 10 shares each in the Clover Hill Railroad Co.; Eluta Doggett, wife of Samuel Doggett of Boston, 15 shares; Dudley and Jenny Field, 10 shares each; and to Mary G. Hopkins, "I give the residue of the shares I am entitled to and all of my other property." He appointed Mary G. Hopkins sole Exrx.

On May 8, 1848, Mary G. Hopkins qualified as Exrx. of his estate and gave bond in the sum of \$1600.00.

On Oct. 9, 1849 (D. B. 38, p. 510), Mary G. Hopkins, Exrx. of John H. Hopkins, dec'd, deeded the Clover Hill Coal Mining and Saw Mfg. Co. 119 A. for the consideration of \$500.00.

On Jan. 1, 1876, James Henry Hopkins purchased a Tax Title. (D. B. 58, p. 590).

Will of James Henry Hopkins, dated April 2, 1892, pro. Oct. 9, 1893 (W. B. 29, p. 1): To Walter Burwell and his wife Bettie, \$100.00; rest of property to be divided between Mary A. Mitchell, now living in Cottage City, Mass., Nancy M. Burwell and Bertha Burwell, children of Walter Burwell.

On Mar. 5, 1901 (D. B. 102, p. 354), Stewart H. Hopkins (widower) and Lula K. Hopkins (Maiden) of Newton in Sussex Co., New Jersey, et als, convey land to C. M. Kinney of Petersburg, Va., formerly owned by Cornelia A. Chase, dec'd, wife of Lee Chase. (Stewart H. Hopkins married Cornelia Chase's sister).

E. J. Hopkins, age 26, of N. Y., married Bettie C. Jordan of Chesterfield Co., April 25, 1882.

### Henrico County

On Aug. 1, 1698. James Eakins, Sr., carried Benjamin Hopkins before the Court for inspection of his age and he was adjudged ten years old. (Book 3, p. 200).

On June 7, 1714, Benjamin Hopkins and Anne his wife, relict and Exrx. of Richard Hanes, dec'd, conveyed John Bowman, Sr., in consideration of £20 all their right title and interest to the 100 A., more or less, formerly belonging to Richard Hanes, whereon the

---

\*John H(enry) Hopkins was born in Stockbridge, Mass. His parents died at nearly the same time, and he, along with his sisters, was reared in Stockbridge, Mass., by Archibald Hopkins, their Guardian and the father of Dr. Mark Hopkins. His sister Electa m. Nelson Webster, Huldah m. Theodore Pomeroy in Dec., 1822, Lucinda was the 1st wife of Hon. David Dudley Field, and Mary G. Hopkins m. John Z. Goodrich subsequent to 1849. Electa, Huldah and Mary G. Hopkins lived in Richmond, Va., from 1836 to 1839, and probably longer. It is interesting to note that Dr. Mark Hopkins, the noted President of Williams College, taught school in Virginia from about May 1, 1820 to about Dec. 21, 1821. He boarded at Major Nelson's and was located "half a mile from the Dan River, eight or ten miles above its junction with the Staunton, upon the line between Halifax and Mecklenburg, just in Halifax. Mr. Nelson receives papers once a week from Marshalville Post Office, Mecklenburg Co., eight miles hence," etc.—See "Early Letters of Mark Hopkins." Published in 1929 by the John Day Company, Inc.

said Benjamin Hopkins now dwells." (B. 1710-1714, p. 266). In same book and date on p. 267, John Bowman, Sr., of Henrico Co., in consideration of £20 reconveyed this land to Benjamin Hopkins of same County. On Dec. 24, 1728, Benjamin Hopkins and his wife Anne, in consideration of £11, conveyed this land to Thomas Oliver. (Book 1725-1737). His name does not appear in the Henrico Co. records after this date.

In Book 1706-1709, p. 76, there is a record of the settlement of the estate of James Hopkins which gives a long list of debtors and creditors.

At the October Court of Henrico County, 1746 (O. B. 1737-1746, p. 419), John Bolling instituted a suit against the *estate* of William Hopkins. On Nov. 10, 1748 (Book 1748-1750, p. 89), William Hopkins of Henrico County, in consideration of £50, conveyed John Bryan of same county five lots in the City of Richmond, on Shockoe Creek, which the said Hopkins bought of Robert Burton. In the same book, p. 123, by deed dated Aug. 19, 1749, "William Hopkins, Merchant, late of the Town of Richmond" in consideration of £237, conveyed Edward Cooper, Esq., of the City of Bristol, a lot "in the town of Richmond, Henrico County and denoted in the plan of the said Town by No. 18, with all improvements thereon," etc.

Deed dated Nov. 10, 1783 (D. B. 1, p. 257) from John Stewart, Merchant, of Richmond, Va., to Daniel Hopkins, Merchant, of same place.

Will of Jas. Henry Hopkins (W. B. 22, p. 279), of Belmont Mills, Chesterfield Co., Va., pro. April 2, 1892.

Memo. of Agreement dated May 7, 1860, between F. W. Reddy, W. T. Gibson and Jos. V. Hopkins (D. B. 75, p. 225).

Deed of Trust, Larkin L. Moore, dated Jan. 1, 1860, to George A. Hopkins, of City of Richmond (D. B. 81, pp. 558 and 560) ; also, D. B. 81, p. 480, Richmond Ch'y Court.

Deed of Trust dated June 10, 1819 (D. B. 19, p. 245) between Henry Anderson, Henrico Co., Robt. Anderson of Williamsburg, Va., and *Samuel Hopkins*, Trustee.

Elizabeth Hopkins, m. David Poe, Jr., Mar. 14, 1800.

Ann Hopkins, m. James Basher, Feb. 2, 1815. ("Died yesterday morning at 10 o'clock, after a lingering and protracted illness, Armistead S. Hopkins. His friends and acquaintances are requested to attend his funeral this Eve at half past 3 o'clock, from the house of James Basher, on E. Street, without further notice."—Richmond Whig, May 14, 1830).

Elizabeth Hopkins, m. Daniel Causby, Feb. 7, 1818.

Sarah Hopkins, m. Jonathan W. Beers, May 19, 1821.

Sarah Hopkins, m. John A. Crutchfield, Feb. 5, 1822.



Charles Hopkins, m. Sarah F. Timmory, Feb. 19, 1850.

Lizzie W. Hopkins, 21, dau. of Elizabeth Hopkins, m. James W. Bailey of Chesterfield Co., Dec. 24, 1863.

William H. Hopkins, age 50, widower, of Hanover Co., b. in Goochland Co., son of Stephen and Matilda Hopkins, m. Mary E. Cross, in Hanover Co., Nov. 1, 1885. They lived in Goochland Co.

### Richmond City

Armstead S. Hopkins, m. Clarissa Hyde, dau. of Robt. and Ann Hyde, Nov. 18, 1818. (He d. May 13, 1830. See his obituary notice in the Richmond Whig of May 14, 1830).

David M. Hopkins, m. Amanda P. Lee, Nov. 29, 1856.

A. M. Hopkins, dau. of John and Alice Hopkins, b. in Elizabeth City Co., Va., age 23, m. Wm. F. Buttingham, age 27, b. Galveston, Texas, Sept. 10, 1868.

Robert A. Hopkins, son of James M. and Mary Hopkins, b. in New Kent Co., age 25, m. Martha A. E. Emory (Bu. in Oakwood Cemetery), Nov. 22, 1877; d. June 4, 1896, aged 43. Lived in Richmond, Va., 30 years.

Delia E. Hopkins, b. in Virginia, widowed, age 39, m. Wm. N. Cady, b. in N. Y., age 55, Dec. 13, 1886.

Wm. S. Hopkins, son of David L. and Louisa F. Hopkins, b. in Lexington, Va., Lawyer, age 30, m. Mildred M. Cullen, Dec. 3, 1890.

Mary E. Hopkins, dau. of Henry and Elizabeth Hopkins, b. in Spottsylvania Co., age 23, m. Stephen G. Cowan, b. in N. Y., age 35, Dec. 4, 1894.

Emma B. Hopkins, dau. of Henry and Elizabeth Hopkins, b. in Spottsylvania Co., age 21, m. Lawrence M. Foster, b. in Richmond, age 37, Sept. 25, 1895.

Mary Amelia Hopkins, dau. of James W. and Malissa C. Hopkins, b. in N. Y., age 22, m. Wray Wythe Davis, Dentist, b. in Richmond, age 29, Nov. 12, 1895. (See will of J. W. Hopkins of Ellington, Conn., pro. Oct. 31, 1912, of record in W. B. 9, p. 43, Henrico Co., Va.).

Fannie A. Hopkins, dau. of David I. and Mary R. Hopkins, b. in N. C., age 23, m. Alfred Sumner Winston, b. Henrico Co., age 39, Dec. 17, 1895. (Fannie A. Hopkins, b. May 16, 1872, was the dau. of David I. Hopkins, d. in Hyde Co., N. C., April 6, 1872, m. Mary Rebecca Pugh, b. 1836, d. Dec. 5, 1924, bu. in Riverview Cemetery, dau. of Sam. M. and Charlotte Pugh, Oct. 31, 1861. David I. Hopkins was a son of Robert and Mehitabel Hopkins of Va. Their children were: David Samuel, b. 1862, d. Oct. 27, 1870; Thos. Luther, b. Feb. 9, 1869, d. Nov. 17, 1873; and Fannie A. Hopkins, above).

David W. Hopkins, son of M. J. and Mary J. Hopkins, b. in N. C., age 29, m. Hattie M. Walthers, age 20, April 29, 1902.

Harry A. Hopkins, son of H. A. and J. M. Hopkins, age 29, m. Bessie M. Frazier, Oct. 12, 1904.

Ruby Gordon Hopkins, dau. of Robert and Mattie Hopkins, b. in Richmond, age 18 (bu. in Oakwood Cemetery), m. John S. Schools, age 32, Dec. 25, 1904.

Mary E. Hopkins, dau. of H. W. and S. F. Hopkins, b. in Md., age 26, m. Lucien D. Love, b. Stafford Co., age 37, Dec. 26, 1906.

William F. Hopkins, son of Wm. and Euphemia Hopkins, b. in York Co., Nov. 13, 1846, widowed, m. Carrie L. Knight, b. in Amelia Co., age 50, Oct. 26, 1905. (William F. Hopkins was a son of William Hopkins of York and Elizabeth City Cos., who m. Euphemia ———, April 14, 1825. He d. Jan. 27, 1879. Issue: Margaret E., b. June 24, 1826; Sarah, b. Dec. 15, 1828; Mary Jane, b. Feb. 19, 1832; Martha V., b. Jan. 21, 1838; James S., b. April 14, 1835, d. April 22, 1857; Ellen Anne, b. Mar. 6, 1842, m. James F. Crockett; Wm. F., b. Nov. 13, 1846).—(Record from Bible in possession of Mrs. Lillie C. Crockett, Hampton, Va.).

Ellen F. Hopkins, d. July 17, 1862, b. in Richmond, Va., dau. of Peter and Dorcas Harmon.

S. A. Hopkins, d. Feb. 2, 1869, son of Dr. S. H. and Ann Hopkins, b. in Richmond. Information of death given by Sarah E. Hopkins, sister-in-law.

Mary D. Hopkins, d. Oct. 27, 1874, age 42, b. in Campbell Co.; married.

Mary T. Hopkins, d. Nov. 6, 1889, age 62, b. in King William Co.; married.

Mary L. Hopkins, d. Mar. 2, 1890, age 65 yrs., 5 months, b. in Richmond, Va.

Amelia R. Hopkins, d. Oct. 20, 1896 at 1100 Grove Ave., Richmond, Va., age 87 yrs. 4 mos., b. in Conn., widow, bu. at Springfield, Mass.

Chas. Hopkins, b. Feb. 27, 1865, son of E. R. and Sarah Hopkins.

J. Watson Hopkins, b. Aug., 1871, son of Joseph J. and Mary E. Hopkins.

Sarah E. Hopkins, d. Dec. 2, 1896, age 69-10-13, widow, b. in N. Y., lived in Richmond 43 yrs., bu. in Shockoe Cemetery.

Mrs. Sue Wellford Hopkins, d. Feb. 22, 1899, age 26-8-13, resided all life in Richmond, bu. in Hollywood Cemetery.

Martin W. Hopkins, d. Sept. 2, 1905, age 5 mos. 4 das., bu. River-view Cemetery, son of Mr. and Mrs. D. W. Hopkins.



W. R. Hopkins, d. Dec. 16, 1911, age 46, bu. in Hollywood Cemetery.

Calvin F. Hopkins, b. Nov. 19, 1876, in N. Y., d. April 7, 1916, in Richmond, bu. in Newport News, Va., son of W. F. and Martha J. (Davis) Hopkins, who were b. in Va.

Harry A. Hopkins, b. July 18, 1875, d. April 18, 1916, son of Aubrey and Mary T. Hopkins, bu. in Riverview Cemetery.

George Hopkins, d. at Richmond, Va., Dec. 20, 1905, age 49, b. in Delaware, bu. in Centerville, Md.

Mrs. Mary Frances Hopkins, d. in Richmond, Dec. 13, 1907, age 72, widow, b. in N. C., bu. in Hollywood, father Dr. Palmer. She left will of record in Richmond Ch'y Court, dated June 10, 1907, pro. June 20, 1908 (W. B. 10, p. 359), in which she requested that she be buried in Hollywood "by my husband, in Sec. which stands in the name of R. D. Cary," etc. Her husband was Charles C. Hopkins, b. in Elizabeth City Co., resided in Richmond 29 yrs., d. Jan. 31, 1898, bu. in Hollywood.

James Hopkins, d. June 9, 1910, age 42, b. in Baltimore, resided in Richmond 4 yrs.

J. A. Hopkins, d. at Farmville, Va., Feb. 18, 1928, age 53, single, b. Baltimore, son of Chas. N. and Ella B. Hopkins, father b. in Charleston, S. C.

Henry H. Hopkins, age 32, b. in Md., son of Jesse K. and Elizabeth Hopkins, a student of Medicine, m. Virginia L. Hord in Henrico Co. (b. 1837, d. Feb. 16, 1913, bu. in Oakwood Cemetery), dau. of Wm. F. and Delia E. (Watson) Hord, June 16, 1864. Among their issue was:

Clarence H. Hopkins, b. Nov. 24, 1876, d. Mar. 22, 1916, bu. in Hollywood Cemetery, m. Laurella B. Duke, b. Oct. 14, 1871, d. April 27, 1918, dau. of Geo. W. and Virginia C. (Nuchols) Duke, bu. in Hollywood Cemetery. She left will of record in Richmond Ch'y Court (W. B. 16, p. 22), pro. May 20, 1918, from which it would appear that they left no issue.

According to the U. S. Census of June 1, 1850, Mary E. Hopkins, age 26, was head of a family in the City of Richmond, composed of Elviona, age 7, Thadeus, age 3, and William E. Hopkins, age 1 year. In the same year, Maria Hopkins, age 21, was enumerated with the family of Joseph Gibby.

Deed dated May 23, 1867 (D. B. 84-A, p. 466), from Edward R. Hopkins and Sarah R. Hopkins to Wm. J. Clopton.

Deed of James W. Hopkins, dated Jan. 7, 1874 (D. B. 102-A, p. 76).

Deed of James T. Hopkins (D. B. 135-B, p. 149) and Clara C., his wife, to C. M. Williams.

Deed dated June 9, 1898 (D. B. 163-C, p. 20), from Amanda M. Gomperts and Charles, her husband, Mary N. P. Parater and Frank J., her husband, the sole heirs of Sarah E. Hopkins, dec'd, conveyed the land which was deeded Sarah E. Hopkins by Geo. Gordon in 1887.

About 1925, John Hopkins and his brother, Thomas Hopkins, came from Wicklow Co., Ireland, and settled in Baltimore. John was born 1809 in Ireland and died July 5, 1874 in Richmond, Va. He m. Catherine Mathews (b. 1823, d. Jan. 29, 1898) of Baltimore, Md., about 1850. They later settled in Richmond. They had a number of children, but only three lived to the age of maturity, viz: Francis Charles Hopkins, b. in Baltimore, Md., May 15, 1858, d. Nov. 8, 1906, m. Annie Gorman, who was b. in Ireland in 1877, no issue; Elizabeth Catherine Hopkins, b. 1860, d. Sept. 8, 1930; and Mary Maria Hopkins, b. 1862. The two daughters never married.

### Loudoun County

On Nov. 15, 1758 (O. B. A, p. 182), John Hopkins allowed witness fee in case of Wallace vs. Calvin for three days and for traveling for 20 miles from Maryland and return. Aug. 15, 1770 (O. B. E, p. 19), John Hopkins vs. Thomas Blinco, Petition on note. June 13, 1786 (O. B. 1785, p. 268) John Hopkins vs. Fagan, Petition on note.

Nov. 16, 1759 (D. B. A, p. 276), James Hopkins assignee of John Carlyle and John Pagan, instituted suit against Josiah Clapman of Fairfax Co. Oct. 12, 1769 (O. B. D, p. 289), James Hopkins vs. Carlyle and Pagan, scire facias proceedings. June 12, 1780 (D. B. G, p. 246), James Hopkins vs. Thomas Field. In case. May 19, 1787, James Hopkins attended Court as a witness.

On Oct. 12, 1761 (D. B. "C", p. 23), Thomas Clemson of Lancaster Co., Pa., deeded John Hopkins, Inn Keeper, of same Co. and State, 670 A. on fork of Goose Creek, being the tract of land received from George Gregg, June 15, 1748, of record in Fairfax Co. On Nov. 16, 1772 (D. B. I, p. 252), John Hopkins of Salisbury, Lancaster Co., Pa., Inn Keeper, gave Thomas Gregg of Loudoun a Power of Atty. On Mar. 20, 1795 (D. B. "X", p. 211), John Hopkins and Mary his wife of Lancaster Co., Pa., conveyed Alexander McMullen 300 A. which he received from Thomas Clemson. On Dec. 7, 1795 (D. B. "X", p. 155), they conveyed 424 A. of the Clemson tract to James Wash.



On Feb. 13, 1765 (D. B. "E", p. 122), Anna Hopkins, "now of Dumfries in the Kingdom of Scotland, widow of Robert Hopkins, late of Kilmarnock, in said Kingdom, power of attorney to Thomas Young of London, Surgeon, my nephew," to convey certain lands, etc., "which I am entitled to by the last will and testament of the dec'd James Hopkins, late of London, Surgeon, my son," etc. Thomas Young substituted Capt. John Johnson of City of London as attorney, and on June 26, 1766 (D. B. "F", p. 129), Capt. Johnson as attorney in fact "for Anna Hopkins, heir at law to James Hopkins, the brother of Matthew Hopkins of Frederick Co., Md.," conveyed 440 A. on Goose Creek, formerly Fairfax Co., now Loudoun Co., to Henry Threkiel of Frederick Co., Md., in consideration of 5s.

On Aug. 10, 1767 (O. B. "C", p. 292), Ann Hopkins gave bond as Admrx, of estate of Joseph Hopkins. Joseph Hopkins' inventory (W. B. "A", p. 193), May 18, 1768, by Phil Noland and Elias Ellis. Report of sale of estate of Benjamin Hopkins, Dec. 14, 1801. (W. B. "F", p. 312) Ann Hopkins made several purchases at the sale.

On Sept. 13, 1768 (O. B. "D", p. 120), Mary Hopkins allowed 150 lbs. of tobacco as a witness for ten days for James McCall and wife vs. Leven Powell.

On Oct. 17, 1783 (O. B. "H", p. 181), ordered that Sarah Simpkins pay Richard Hopkins 150 lbs. of tobacco for attending Court six days as a witness. Sept. 12, 1787, Richard Hopkins vs. Wheeler. Aug. 13, 1789, Richard Hopkins vs. Aubry. Aug. 13, 1790, ordered that James Chilton pay Richard Hopkins 200 lbs. of tobacco for 8 days witness fees. Feb. 13, 1799, ordered that Joseph Sheppard pay unto Richard Hopkins 205 lbs. tobacco for 5 days witness fees.

May 17, 1787 (O. B. "K", p. 139), ordered that Elizabeth Hopkins and Abigail Jones are heirs of John Philips, dec'd, it being proved to the Court.

On May 14, 1793 (O. B. "P", p. 117), "Ordered that the following persons be recommended to his Excellency Henry Lee, Esq., Gov. of Commonwealth of Va., as proper and fit persons to be by him commissioned as officers in the Militia of this Co. David Hopkins, Lieutenant of the First Co. of the 2nd Bn. to the 56th Regt.," etc.

Harry Hopkins, m. Elizabeth Binns, Feb. 24, 1811.

On April 1, 1854 (D. B. "51", p. 77), deed of trust securing Basil B. Hopkins.

On May 1, 1869 (D. B. "5 Z," p. 116), Lewis W. Hopkins and Josephine H., his wife, conveyed James W. Hoge one seventh part of the land which Isaac Hoge, father of Josephine Hopkins, died seized.

On Sept. 17, 1873 (D. B. "6 F", p. 67), S. O. G. Hopkins and Susan M., his wife, conveyed John Campher land which was conveyed to Hopkins by Bernard Hough, Exr. of S. B. T. Caldwell, Sept. 29, 1868.

### Mecklenburg County

On Dec. 13, 1766 (D. B. 1, p. 414, Mecklenburg Co.), James Parrott of Meck. Co. conveyed Joseph Hopkins of same Co. 50 A. on the North side of Little Creek. Among the witnesses to the deed were James and Ann Hopkins. On Oct. 12, 1766 (D. B. 1, p. 294), David Bullock of Meck. Co. deeded James Hopkins of said Co. 400 A. on the South side of Roanoke River. On Dec. 9, 1771 (D. B. 3, p. 277), James Hopkins, "School Master of Granville Co., N. C.," conveyed this same land to Miner Coberham of Meck. Co. On Jan. 2, 1780 (D. B. 6, p. 23), John Potter, Exr. of Thomas Hawkins, conveyed Benjamin Hopkins of Meck. Co. 275 A. on the South side of Roanoke River. Among the witnesses to this deed was William Hopkins. On Sept. 10, 1787 (D. B. 7, p. 74), Benjamin Hopkins and Betty Billups Hopkins, his wife, of———Co., N. C., deeded this property to John Akin of Meck. Co. On May 11, 1784, William Hopkins of Orange Co., N. C., in consideration of £4 and 10s. deeded to Ann Hopkins of Meck. Co. "all that tract of land whereon the said Ann Hopkins now lives in Mecklenburg Co., containing by estimation 50 acres." Benjamin Hopkins was one of the witnesses to the deed. This, apparently, was the same land which James Parrott deeded to Joseph Hopkins in 1766. The appraisement of Joseph Hopkins' estate was returned to Mecklenburg Co. Court, Jan. 12, 1778 (W. B. 1, p. 255).

It would seem from the above that Ann Hopkins was the wife of Joseph Hopkins and that James Hopkins, William Hopkins and Benjamin Hopkins were their children. However, they may have been Joseph Hopkins' brothers. According to the personal property Tax Book of Mecklenburg Co., he had a son, Samuel Hopkins, 16 years of age in 1789. In 1792 Benjamin Hopkins was in Mecklenburg Co. and was assessed for taxation on nine slaves. Anne (or Anna) Hopkins is mentioned in Tax List till 1811. From 1801 till 1804, inclusive, Samuel and Nathaniel Hopkins are mentioned in the Tax Lists as heads of families. They were apparently children of Anne Hopkins who, as above stated, may have been the wife (probably the second wife) of Joseph Hopkins.

### Norfolk and Princess Anne Counties

This family of Hopkins is very probably descended from John Hopkins who patented lands in Princess Anne Co. in 1703, 1705 and 1711. (See herein for description of the lands). The notes



which follow are by no means complete, as a search of the records of the counties of Norfolk and Princess Anne has not been made. These records were secured from some loose wills, marriage bonds and other miscellaneous papers in the Archives Department of the Virginia State Library, Lower Norfolk County, Virginia Antiquary, by Edward W. James, the Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. I to XXXVI inclusive, the William and Mary College Quarterly, Old Series, Vol I to XXVII inclusive, New Series, Vol. I to VIII inclusive, and Tyler's Quarterly Historical and Genealogical Magazine, Vols. I to VIII inclusive.

Lower Norfolk comprised all of that territory which is now included within the limits of the counties of Norfolk, Princess Anne and the cities of Norfolk and Portsmouth. The records commence May 15, 1637, and terminate in 1691. The first Courts of Norfolk and Princess Anne were held in 1691.

I. John Hopkins, left will in Princess Anne Co., dated Dec. 22, 1770, pro. Feb., 1771. He refers to himself as being advanced in years. He makes bequests to his wife, Elizabeth, and the following children and grandchildren: (1) Son, Jeremiah Hopkins, plantation "I now live on" 125 A., 150 A. called Ackises and  $\frac{1}{2}$  of 93 A. lying in the Dam Neck. (2) Son, John Hopkins, 100 A. and  $\frac{1}{2}$  of 93 A. (3) Dau., Dinah Parsons. (4) Dau., Mary Whitehurst. (5) Grandchildren, William and Sary Whitehurst, certain property when they reach 21 years of age. (6) Dau., Elizabeth Murden. He devises her 50 A. lying in the Reeds. (7) Son, Jonathan Hopkins. (8) Dau. Frances Weblin. (9) Grandchildren, George and Elizabeth Weblin, certain property when they arrive at the age of 21 years.

Exrs. wife Elizabeth and son Jeremiah. Wits., Tully Moseley, William Nicholas and Hillory Moseley.

II. (2) John Hopkins, son of John Hopkins above, left will in Princess Anne Co. dated Oct. 7, 1790, pro. Feb. 7, 1791, in which he devised his wife, Elizabeth, the plantation whereon he lived for life, and in which he mentioned the following children: (1) Son, Robert Hopkins, 196 A. when he reaches the age of 21 years; (2) Son, Hulett Hopkins, 62 $\frac{1}{2}$  A. in Gum Swamp; (3) Son, Jonathan Hopkins; (4) Dau., Polly Hopkins; (5) Dau., Anne Hopkins. Exr., friend, William Hunter. Wits., Lydia Etheridge, Lydia Whitehurst, Matthias Price and Hillory Moseley.

II. (3) Jonathan Hopkins, son of John Hopkins I, left will which was pro. in Princess Anne Co., Feb. 14, 1782, in which he mentions his wife, Sarah, and the following children: (1) Devises John Hopkins the plantation I bought of my brother Jeremiah; (2) Dau., Abia Hopkins; (3) Son, Jonathan Hopkins; (4) Son, Matthias Hopkins; (5) Son, David Hopkins; (6) Son, Joshua Hopkins; (7)

Dau., Sarah Hopkins. Exrs., Sons John and Matthias. Wits., Hillory and Elizabeth Moseley, Josiah Hoffmire, Anthony Walke, John Murden and Jonathan Whitehurst. This will is sealed, apparently, with a Coat of Arms.

II. (4) Joshua Hopkins of Princess Anne Co., left will dated Aug. 29, 1792, pro. July 6, 1795. His will mentions wife Kezia Hopkins and the following: (1) Son, Joshua Hopkins; (2) Dau., Jennet Knight and son-in-law, William G. Knight; (3) Dau., Elizabeth Owens and son-in-law, John Owens; (4) Dau., Kezia Hopkins; (5) Dau., Rebecca Armstrong and son-in-law, John Armstrong; (6) Grandson, Joshua Armstrong; (7) Dau., Nancy Hopkins; (8) Grandson, Joshua Hopkins. Exrs., son Joshua and wife Kezia. Wits., Hillory Moseley, Sr., Joseph Edwards and Tully Moseley.

### Hopkins Marriages—Norfolk County

Walter Hopkins, m. Abigail Herbert, dau. of Henry Herbert, July 31, 1777.

Rebecca Hopkins, m. John Armstrong, Oct. 20, 1787.

Stephen Hopkins, m. Mrs. Elizabeth Wright, widow, Dec. 24, 1790.

Stephen Hopkins, m. Miss Ann Coverly, Jan. 5, 1792.

Jesse Hopkins, son of Jehoshaphat and Elizabeth Hopkins, b. May 16, 1752. (Norfolk County).

Stephen Hopkins was surety on Marriage Bond of Wm. Smith and Abbey Burgett who were m. in Norfolk Co., Oct. 31, 1860.

Charles Hopkins was a student in Miss Serena Holden's School, Norfolk, Va., 1860.

### Land and Slave Owners—Princess Anne County

Keziah Hopkins, 1778, 2 s.; Jonathan Hopkins, 1778, 9 s.;—— Hopkins, 1780, 9 s.; John Hopkins, 1780, 3 s.; Joshua Hopkins, 1780, 3 s.; Joshua Hopkins, 1782, 686½ acres; Sarah Hopkins, 1782, 156½ acres, 15 s.; John Hopkins, 1782, 256½ acres, 9 s.; Matthais Hopkins, 1782, 250 acres; Jonathan Hopkins, 1810, 20 s.; Keziah Hopkins, 1810, 15 s.; John Hopkins, 1810, 3 s.; John Hopkins, 1811, 3 s.; Keziah Hopkins, 1811, 6 s.; Jonathan Hopkins, 1811, 364 acres, 14 s.; Joshua Hopkins, 1811, 614½ acres; Joshua Hopkins, 1820, 10 s.; Jonathan Hopkins, 1820, 26 s.; Peter B. Hopkins, 1830, 9 s.; Joshua Hopkins, 1860, 4 s.; Jonathan Hopkins, 1860, 729 acres, 11 s.; John Hopkins, 1860, 100 acres; Joshua L. Hopkins, 1860, 250 acres; J. W. Hopkins, 1860, 2000 acres; Virga Hopkins, 1860.

John Hopkins was Sheriff of Princess Anne Co. 1771-72 (V. I, p. 4, Lower Norfolk Co. Records).



Charges were preferred against Joshua Hopkins for assisting Gov. Dunmore in 1776. Va. Historical Magazine, V. XVII, p. 167.

Bill of Tully Moseley (not dated) in which he alleges that John Hopkins, Sr. (father of John Hopkins in paragraph (1) above) died seized of a large estate and in his will, among other things, bequeathed the Southard part of the land in Gum Swamp to his son, Joshua Hopkins, and his heirs; to his granddaughter Dinah Hopkins who then lived with him, 50 A., lying at the head of Gum Swamp; to his son, John Hopkins, the remainder part of the land in Gum Swamp on the North side of the Run and 125 A. in the Reeds; that Dinah Hopkins had since intermarried with Willis Parsons; that they deeded him the said 50 A. Moseley prays for a partition of the land, etc. (Loose papers—Va. State Library).

Petition of Jehoshaphat Hopkins (no date). (Loosepapers—Va. State Library).

#### Hopkins Marriages—Princess Anne County

Frances Hopkins, m. William Weblin, April 3, 1762.

Elizabeth Hopkins, m. John Owens, Mar. 6, 1780.

Janet Hopkins, m. Robert Bartee, May 10, 1780.

John Hopkins, m. Elizabeth Moseley, July 2, 1782.

Rebecca Hopkins, m. John Armstrong, Oct. 17, 1787.

Joshua Hopkins, m. Sarah Lamount, June 2, 1790.

John Hopkins, m. Lydia Etheridge, Oct. 19, 1791.

Elizabeth Hopkins, m. Christopher Snail, Dec. 9, 1791.

Nancy Hopkins, m. John Dunn, June 17, 1794.

Joshua Hopkins, m. Mrs. Anne Etheridge (of Norfolk) Mar. 31, 1796.

Joshua Hopkins, m. Nancy (Anne) Parsons, Oct. 30, 1797.

Kezia Hopkins, m. Joel Gammon, April 26, 1798.

Frances Hopkins, m. John Keeling, Nov. 20, 1799.

Keziah Hopkins, m. Caleb Whitehurst, Dec. 20, 1810.

#### Orange County

On Feb. 20, 1739 (D. B. 3, p. 395, Orange Co.), "William Beverly of County of Essex granted John Hopkins of Prince William Co., Planter, 100 A. whereon Thomas Little lately lived, to hold the tenements, land and premises with the appurtenances unto the said John Hopkins for and during the natural lives of his three sons, Humphrey, John and Joseph and the longest liver of them, yielding and paying," etc.

On Feb. 13, 1840 (D. B. 38, p. 137), Garland Ballard to John

Hopkins and Philip Hopkins, surviving partners of John Hopkins, Mahlon Hopkins and Philip Hopkins, trading as Hopkins Bros., of Baltimore, Md., a deed of trust.

On Sept. 24, 1879 (D. B. 50, p. 244), Samuel C. Hopkins and Susan F., his wife, and others, to Sophia S. Perry, all their right and interest in that tract of land in Orange Co., on the Plank Road, known as the Hopkins Farm, formerly owned by G. S. Waugh, and "willed to us by the said Waugh."

Samuel C. Hopkins, b. in Spottsylvania Co., son of Lawson and Lucinda Hopkins, age 23, m. Susan F. Boston, dau. of John Boston and Jane Waugh, April 7, 1863.

Zebulon Hopkins, age 23, son of John and Lucinda (Overton) Hopkins, m. Harriett A. Dooley, a widow, Dec. 26, 1865.

Marshall H. Hopkins of Spottsylvania Co., age 22, son of Lawson and Lucinda Hopkins, m. Jane J. Hughes, Oct. 18, 1866.

There are a number of additional Hopkins records in this county subsequent to 1879.

### Patrick County

On April 22, 1808, William Keaton deeded Richard Hopkins 300 A. of land in Patrick County, Va. (D. B. 4, p. 183). The deed states that both the grantor and grantee were residents of Patrick Co. From the Court records of Patrick Co., and from an affidavit made by Mary Ann Gilley, age 82, and Richard Gilley, age 72, before J. S. Taylor, Clerk of Patrick Co., Oct. 3, 1928, it appears that Richard Hopkins had the following children: (1) Nancy Hopkins, (2) Frankie Hopkins, (3) James Hopkins, (4) Mark Hopkins; according to Richard and Mary Ann Gilley's affidavits, Mark Hopkins was the son of Richard Hopkins and he left the county when a young man and never returned, (5) William Hopkins.

From an examination of the records of Patrick Co. one can see that Richard Hopkins left many descendants, some of whom still live in Patrick, Henry and in the Southern part of Franklin Co. The ancestors of Richard Hopkins have not been discovered, and, as above stated, the first record of him in Patrick Co. was a deed to him from William Keaton, April 22, 1808.

Anyone desiring more information on this line can secure same by examining the records of Patrick and the surrounding counties.

### Prince William County

Charles Hopkins' estate was committed to the Sheriff of Prince William Co. for Admr. in year 1823. At the sale of his property, Catherine Hopkins made 13 purchases of furniture, etc. W. B. "M", p. 224.



Deed of trust dated Mar. 29, 1821, from Charles Hopkins of Prince William Co. to Richard Henderson of Loudoun Co. D. B. 7, p. 529.

John G. Heslop, Exr. of Dr. Geo. Graham of Prince William Co., to Charles Hopkins of same county, 173 A. Mar. 29, 1821, D. B. 8, p. 134.

Catherine Hopkins, under date of Nov. 16, 1836, deeded Silas Beach, both of Prince William Co., all of her right title and interest in tract of land lying in Prince William Co., and being the same which her husband William Hopkins once resided on. D. B. 12, p. 436.

John H. Butler and Susan F. Butler, his wife, deeded Harrison Hopkins 157 A. in Prince William Co. under date of Mar. 28, 1876. D. B. 30, p. 491.

On Mar. 28, 1876 they conveyed above land to Silas Butler. D. B. 30, p. 610.

Charles E. Sinclair, Commissioner John R. Hombaker and Elizabeth, his wife, to Marcus S. Hopkins, all of Prince William Co., one parcel containing 82 A. and the second parcel containing 20 A. and 140 sq. rods. July 9, 1867, D. B. 26, p. 436.

Deed of Trust of Marcus S. Hopkins to Samuel Woolbeston of the two tracts above described. July 9, 1867, D. B. 26, p. 439.

Power of Atty. dated Dec. 15, 1741. "I, Mathew Hopkins, of Prince George Co., Md., do appoint Mr. Jno. Minor of Prince William Co. to collect any debts due me in Virginia or Maryland." D. B. "E", p. 529.

Marcus S. Hopkins and Eva C. Hopkins, his wife, deeded 82 A. and 20 A., respectively, to John C. Poor on Aug. 15, 1868. D. B. 26, p. 711.

Joseph B. Reid and wife deeded J. Duval Hopkins, all of Prince William Co., 50 A. under date of Nov. 10, 1882. D. B. 33, p. 490.

Harrison Hopkins and Amelia, his wife, of the State of Ohio, deeded Silas Butler of the State of Va., 157 A. less  $\frac{1}{2}$  A. for graveyard, etc., under date of July 17, 1879. D. B. 34, p. 209.

### Richmond County

George Hopkins of the Parish of Settingbourne in the County of Richmond, dated Aug. 17, 1719, pro. Mar. 1, 1720, Wills 4, p. 170. All my right and title to the tract of land where I now live to my loving wife, Frances Hopkins, and her heirs, forever. Balance of estate to my wife for life and after her death to her two daughters, Katherine Dye, the wife of Avery Dye, and Charity Bayly, the wife of William Bayly. Wife Exrx. Witt.: John Newman, George Newman, Elizabeth Newman.

Frances Hopkins of the County of Richmond and parish of Lunenburg, will dated Sept. 8, 1745, pro. Aug. 3, 1747, Wills 5, p. 530. To son-in-law, Avery Dye, Sr., and Katherine his wife, negroes, etc. Land where I now live to be equally divided between Avery Dye, Sr., and Avery Dye, Jr. Avery Dye, Sr., Exor. Witt: Martin Dye, Thomas Newman, Katherine Dye.

### Shenandoah County

On May 2, 1774 (D. B. A, p. 522), the Honorable Thomas Lord Fairfax, proprietor of the Northern Neck of Virginia, leased a certain described tract of land to Humphrey Hopkins of the Manor of Leeds, in Dunmore County (now Shenandoah), "to have and to hold said land unto the said Humphrey Hopkins, his heirs and assigns, for and during the natural lives of the said Humphrey Hopkins, John Hopkins and William Hopkins, his two sons, and ye longest liver of them, he the said Humphrey Hopkins, his heirs or assigns, yielding and paying to the said Thomas Lord Fairfax his heirs or assigns, a yearly rent of forty shillings sterling money of Great Britain," etc.

On Feb. 20, 1739, William Beverly of Essex Co. leased John Hopkins of Prince William Co. a tract of land in Orange Co. during the natural lives of his three sons, Humphrey, John and Joseph Hopkins. Humphrey Hopkins was probably the son of the said John Hopkins of Prince William Co. The William Hopkins who applied for a pension for his Revolutionary services from Adair Co., Ky., in 1834, was probably a son of Humphrey Hopkins.

On Nov. 22, 1838 (D. B. R. R., p. 21), John, Mahlon and Philip Hopkins, partners under name of Hopkins Bros. of Baltimore, Md., were the beneficiaries in a deed of trust.

Thadeus A. Hopkins of Washington, D. C., left will dated Mar. 15, 1897, pro. Jan. 28, 1901, of record in W. B. 26, p. 380, in which he mentioned wife Laura Roberts Hopkins, son John A. Hopkins and the rest of my children, but did not name them.

### York County

Richard Hopkins paid 300 lbs. of tobacco for having his boat pressed into the service. (Order Book No. 2, York Co. Court, Nov. 5, 1646, p. 189).

Thomas Holydey "confessed a judgment to Francis Ramsey, Atty. for Richard Hopkins, for 700 lbs. tobacco." (Court, July 24, 1648, p. 383).

Court held for York Co., Jan. 26, 1684-5—an attachment was granted Thomas Hopkins against the estate of Robert Miller for the security of Seven Pounds due upon protested bills of exchange,



with costs and damages as the law directs, returnable to the next Court according to law for judgment. (O. B. No. 7, p. 5, 1684-1687).

Benjamin Hopkins arresting Ann Morris in an action upon the case and not further prosecuting, the suit is dismissed. (O. B. No. 12, 1697-1702, p. 388).

The action upon the case between James Hopkins, plaintiff, and Nicholas Waters, July 20, 1730. Case dismissed. (V. 17, p. 81).

William Hopkins vs. Lund, Aug. 28, 1730, V. 17, p. 93. William Hopkins vs. Deshboner, 1730, V. 17, p. 106. In the attachment obtained by William Hopkins, Gent., vs. Benjamin Deshboner, etc., 1730. (V. 17, p. 116).

It appearing by the petition of Anne Hopkins that her son, Joseph Hopkins, is sick and infirm, ordered that he be exempt from paying County levies. (V. 17, p. 182, Court held June 21, 1731).

Anne Hopkins secured certificate of letter of administration for Benjamin Morris, dec'd, June 15, 1741. (Wills and Inv.).

Thomas Booth vs. John Hopkins of York Co., Va. Thomas Williams security on John Hopkins' bond. (Judgment Order Book No. 1, 1746-52).

Joseph Hopkins vs. Mathew Hite. Action in Debt. (Judgment Order Book 201, p. 88, 1748).

John Hopkins vs. William West. The plaintiff not further prosecuted, on the motion of the defendant—suit is dismissed, etc. (Judgment and Order Book, 1752-55, p. 145). John Hopkins vs. Judith Bird. (Judgment and Order Book, 1752, p. 24 and July Court 244).

Ordered that Robert Stephenson pay unto William Hopkins one hundred sixty-nine lbs. of tobacco for one day's attendance for him against John Thompson. Court June 18, 1759. (Judgments and Orders No. 3, p. 43).

Ordered that James Hopkins pay unto Thomas Harwood 20 lbs. of tobacco for one day's attendance and for coming and returning 15 miles as a witness for him at the suit of John James Hulett, Mar. 21, 1761. (Judgment and Order Book No. 3, p. 224).

Ordered that Philip Johnson pay unto James Hopkins 151 lbs. of tobacco for one day's attendance and for coming and returning 42 miles as a witness for him at the suit of John Brown. (Judgment and Order Book No. 3, p. 259, July 23, 1761).

The last will and testament of Joseph Hopkins was penned according to law and ordered to be recorded—(1764), p. 308. In-

ventory returned and ordered to be recorded—p. 335. (Judgment and Order Book, 1763-65). Settlement of Joseph Hopkins' estate. (Judgment and Order Book, 1765-68, p. 230).

Benjamin Hopkins, Orphan, John Gemmell, Guardian, Oct. 26, 1764. (Guardian Account—1736-1780, p. 376).

James Hopkins vs. Charles Scoffer, Mar. 21, 1736. (Wills and Inv., V. 18, 1732-1740, p. 350).

John Hopkins vs. John Travis, Mar. 17, 1789 (Court Order No. 6, 1788-1795).

William and Elizabeth Hopkins allowed \$1.50 for three days, witness in Court. Aug. 16, 1803. (Court Order Book No. 7, 1795-1803).

William Hopkins exhibits claim to Sheriff against David Commus' estate, June 16, 1806. (Judgments and Orders No. 8, 1803-1814, p. 149).

James Hopkins exhibits his claim against estate of Miles C. Chissman, \$1.50 witness fee, June 17, 1816. (O. B. 1815-20, p. 97).

Joseph C. Hopkins on Mar. 18, 1817, claimed witness fee \$2.00. (O. B. 1815-20, p. 177).

The records of this County have not been thoroughly searched.

### Miscellaneous Hopkins Records

In a communication from Mr. Harry Halley Hopkins, 5971 Enright Ave., St. Louis, Mo., he says in part: "My ancestors settled on the Eastern Shore of Maryland in Talbot County, and I attach copy of such family history as we have. Marion, who is a son of my cousin, George D. Hopkins, both of whom reside at Alexandria, Va., has the old family Bible from which this record was copied, except the portion of which is relative to my father, Henry Spencer Hopkins. A good many years ago my father told me we were related in some way to the Hopkins of Virginia," etc.

The following is the data sent by Mr. Harry Halley Hopkins:

Thos. Hopkins emigrated to this country from England about the year 1650 and settled on a large tract of land near St. Michaels, Md., which was obtained by Royal Grant from the Crown and in which was embraced Ray's Point, the old Hopkins homestead.

Joseph Hopkins, the first, was the eldest son of Thos. Hopkins. He was born in 1680 and was married in 1703 to a daughter of Col. Henry Fox, a British officer. He acquired by marriage "Rich Neck" (which was part of a large tract of land on the bay side patented by Col. Fox, Oct. 11, 1651). He resided thereon during his life and at his death willed it to his son, Joseph Hopkins, the second.



Joseph Hopkins, the second, b. June 26, 1704, d. July 26, 1775, m. Elizabeth Skinner (d. Mar. 3, 1772) in 1724. They resided at Rich Neck until 1726 when having purchased Ray's Point he moved with his family to his new purchase. Alex Ray, after whom Ray's Point was named, married in 1666 a daughter of Thos. Hopkins and thus obtained ownership of that portion of the original tract giving it the family name, by which it has since been designated. Skinner's point adjacent to Ray's Point was by Elizabeth Skinner who became the wife of Joseph Hopkins, the second, and the two plantations were united.

Issue of Joseph Hopkins, the second, and Elizabeth (Skinner) Hopkins: Andrew Skinner, b. July 28, 1725, emigrated to N. C.; Mary, b. Jan. 27, 1727; Joseph, the third, b. Feb. 15, 1729; Elizabeth, b. Sept. 27, 1731; Thomas, b. Jan. 7, 1733, d. young; Ruth, b. Oct. 4, 1735; Ann, b. Sept. 17, 1737, d. young; Ester, b. April 27, 1739; Mary Ann, b. Mar. 9, 1740; Dorothy, b. Oct. 4, 1743; Thomas, b. Oct. 31, 1744; James, b. May 19, 1746; Margaret, b. Mar. 26, 1748; Susanna, b. Jan. 7, 1749; and Ann Hopkins, b. Dec. 11, 1755.

Joseph Hopkins, the third, b. Feb. 15, 1729, d. May 28, 1800, m. Eleanor Rigby (b. Oct. 12, 1735, d. Dec. 8, 1804), Jan. 26, 1760. He acquired Ray's Point and Skinner's Point at the death of his father in 1775 and subsequently disposed of Skinner's Point.

Among an issue of seven children by this marriage was Joseph Hopkins, the fourth, b. June 26, 1769, d. Sept. 15, 1773.

Rigby Hopkins, 2nd son of Joseph Hopkins, the third, b. Dec. 3, 1775, d. Sept. 24, 1843, m. Mary Brown (d. April 22, 1809), Dec. 16, 1798. He inherited Ray's Point at the death of his father in 1800 and resided thereon until his death when it passed into the hands of strangers.

Issue of Rigby and Mary (Brown) Hopkins: Joseph, the fifth, b. Nov. 7, 1799, d. July 7, 1820; Eleanora, b. Feb. 19, 1801, d. Dec. 6, 1857; Mary, b. June 3, 1802, d. Oct. 23, 1804; Margaret, b. May 24, 1804, d. Aug. 15, 1874; Eliza, b. Dec. 17, 1805, d. Nov., 1875; Solomon Sharp, b. Sept. 14, 1807, d. April 25, 1890; and Mary Hopkins, b. April 11, 1808, d. in infancy.

Solomon Sharp Hopkins, b. Sept. 14, 1807, d. April 25, 1890, was the sixth child of Rigby Hopkins and Mary Brown. He m. Hester Ann Seth (b. April 10, 1800, d. Oct. 14, 1856), Mar. 18, 1834. He resided on a farm near Trappe, Talbot Co., Md. They had issue as follows: Joseph, the sixth, b. April 3, 1835, d. June 6, 1892; James Seth, b. April 9, 1837; Henry Spencer, b. Jan. 22, 1839; Edwin Waters, b. Jan. 13, 1841; Alexander Rigby, b. Nov. 18, 1842, d. May 3, 1863, killed in C. S. A.; Sarah Eleanor, b. Aug. 18, 1844; Hester Ann, b. Oct. 2, 1846; and Mary Caroline Hopkins, b. July 29, 1849, d. May 4, 1890.

Joseph Hopkins, the sixth, first son of Solomon Sharp Hopkins, b. April 3, 1835, d. June 6, 1892, m. Marian F.———. Marian F. left will of record in Alexandria, Va. (W. B. 1-C, p. 149), in which she mentioned dau. Marian S. Moore, gr. dau. Marian H. Negley, sons George D., A(lexander) R(igby), and S(olomon) S(harp) Hopkins.

Henry Spencer Hopkins, third son of Solomon Sharp Hopkins, b. Jan. 22, 1839, d. at Blackburn, Mo., May 1, 1917. He emigrated to Missouri in Oct., 1867, going by rail to St. Louis, Mo., and thence by steamboat up the Missouri River to Waverly, Mo. For a period of six months he was engaged in the general mercantile business at Waverly with his half uncle, James M. Hopkins, from whom he subsequently purchased a farm of 168 acres in Saline Co., Mo., situated about 3½ miles Northeast of the now town of Blackburn, Mo. On Oct. 3, 1870, he m. Mary Rebekah Martin (b. at Midway, Woodford Co., Ky., June 4, 1848), and had the following issue: Hester Ann, b. July 5, 1871; Jennie May, b. May 17, 1874; Harry Halley, b. April 4, 1877; Lulu LaMar, b. Sept. 18, 1879; and Willie Ree Hopkins, b. July 14, 1886.

Harry Halley Hopkins, third child of Henry Spencer Hopkins, b. April 4, 1877; served in Co. "C", 3rd Missouri Volunteer Infantry in Spanish-American War. He is now President of Hopkins Contracting Co., with offices in St. Louis, Mo.; m. Sadie Morris (b. May 24, 1878), dau. of Thomas B. and Ida Morris, April 19, 1905 at Arrow Rock, Mo. Issue: Albert, b. June 16, 1907; Morris, b. June 24, 1908, d. Mar. 13, 1909; and Ida Ree Hopkins, b. Aug. 14, 1910.

---

In communications received from Mrs. Minnie Lee Hopkins Canary, 312 E. Lynn St., Springfield, Mo., Mr. W. E. Hopkins of Kingsville, Texas, and Mrs. V. C. Wells of Murray, Ky., in 1929, descendants of Joseph Hopkins, they say:

"Our earliest known ancestor was Joseph Hopkins, b. cir. 1750, who removed from Virginia to North Carolina around 1770, and the following were some of his children and descendants: Liles Hopkins, b. 1778, moved from Wake Co., N. C. to Tenn. in 1820, d. in St. Clair Co., Ill., in 1840, while on his way to Missouri, m. Sarah Ashford (b. 1791), of Wake Co., N. C., in 1808, d. near Rolla, Mo., in 1883; William Hopkins, b. cir. 1780, d. 1874 in Callaway Co., Ky., m. Jane Stricklan in 1801 in Wake Co., N. C.; Elias Hopkins, b. cir. 1790, d. June 30, 1833, in Warren Co., Tenn.; Tabitha Hopkins, b. 1786, d. 1851 in Calloway Co., Ky., m. (1st) Benj. Purdon in 1806, m. (2nd) John K. Wells in 1818, and many of her descendants now live at Murray, Ky.; John Hopkins, b. cir. 1776, d. 1846, m. Elizabeth Fowler cir. 1800 in Wake Co., N. C. and had sons,



Albert and William B. Hopkins, and dau. Sarah Hopkins, who m. John Simpson; Nancy Hopkins, b. cir. 1782, d. 1838, in Warren Co., Tenn., m. (1st) Elisha Purdon, and had a dau. Mary who m. a Mr. Puckett, m. (2nd) her cousin, Albert, son of John Hopkins. She was killed about 1830 by one of her slaves."

Mr. Walter Edward Hopkins says: "We have a letter written by Eli Hopkins, son of Liles Hopkins, to his uncle John Hopkins, telling him of the death of his (John's) son, William B. Hopkins; also a letter written by Eli Hopkins, naming the foregoing as his uncles and saying that their father and his father's (Liles') father was Joseph Hopkins."

Liles Hopkins (Joseph), b. 1778, m. Sarah Ashford of Wake Co., N. C. in 1808. Issue: William M. Hopkins, b. Oct. 22, 1809; Joseph B., b. Dec. 28, 1810; John, b. Nov. 23, 1812; Polly L., b. Sept. 25, 1814; Eli, b. Feb. 8, 1816; Nancy, b. Dec. 23, 1817; James Marion, b. April 27, 1819, d. 1894, m. in 1848 Elizabeth Merrere (b. in Ind. 1830, d. 1916), dau. of John Merrere who was b. in Ireland in 1783 and a soldier in the War of 1812-14; Elizabeth, b. Jan. 15, 1821; Thomas, b. Jan. 2, 1823; Elias, b. Feb. 16, 1825, d. 1840; Liles, b. Oct. 22, 1826; Andrew J., b. Aug. 14, 1828; and Sandy J. Hopkins, b. Jan. 17, 1831.

---

In a letter from John Breckinridge Hopkins, of 301 N. Robinson St., Cleburne, Texas, he says:

"My grandfather was Levi Hopkins, b. in Virginia, July 10, 1814, d. in Virginia, April 15, 1848. His wife (my grandmother) was Anna Hopkins, b. in Virginia Aug. 13, 1818, d. in Virginia, Aug. 2, 1871; my father's name was David Elias Hopkins, b. in Virginia Mar. 7, 1842, d. May 18, 1923 in Goldthwaite, Texas. He served in the War 1861-65 from Virginia; my mother was Elizabeth Howard, b. July 31, 1851, d. June 15, 1889, dau. of J. and S. Howard. My father and mother had the following children: Anna Hopkins, Brownwood, Tex., b. Oct. 24, 1868, m. J. R. Bodenhamer, Goldthwaite, Tex.; Mary Hopkins, Box 3073, Lowell, Ariz., b. May 7, 1870, m. J. L. Lewis, Goldthwaite, Tex.; John Breckinridge Hopkins, Cleburne, Tex., b. Dec. 5, 1871, m. Willie Pinkney Robinson, Temple, Tex., Dec. 24, 1894; Cassie Hopkins, b. July 5, 1875, d. July, 1879; Willie Hopkins, Brownwood, Tex., b. Mar. 24, 1880, m. J. E. Albright, Brownwood, Tex.; Levi Hopkins, b. Nov. 30, 1881; Bessie Hopkins, San Saba, Tex., b. May 9, 1884, m. Dick Brinson, San Saba, Tex.; Westley Hopkins, b. May 24, 1888, d. Mar. 29, 1889.

"My father had two brothers, George W. Hopkins, who lived at Shaffer, W. Va., and Jacob Westley Hopkins, who d. in Brady, Tex.,

and three sisters, Mrs. H. W. Roth of Oakland, Md., Mrs. Sarah C. Losh of Pierce, W. Va., and Mrs. Elizabeth Wotring of Aurora, W. Va."

---

William Hopkins, m. Patsey Patton, Jan. 3, 1805, Rockbridge Co., Va.

Rachel Hopkins, m. John Hall, May 28, 1795, Rockbridge Co., Va.

Evan Hopkins vs. James Eaton, Jan. 19, 1730 (O. B. 3, p. 59, Gooch. Co.).

Ezekiel Fulcher, son of Samuel Fulcher and Leadia Hopkins, b. Jan. 8, 1786, bap. June 4, 1786. Gooch. Co. "The Douglas Register," p. 197.

Thomas Hopkins vs. James Arnold, May Court, 1788. (O. B. 7, p. 177, Charlotte Co., Va.).

---

From "Historical Sketch of Bruton Parish Church" of Williamsburg, Va., by Rev. W. A. R. Goodwin is the following:

John Hopkins, d. 1692; William Hopkins, d. 1705; William Hopkins, son of Capt. James Hopkins, d. 1729.

---

John Hopkins deceased ye 21st of November, 1693. Bruton and Middleton Parish Reg., p. 94.

Samuel Hopkins, son of Benj.. by Ann his wife, was born Oct. 15, 1702. Charles River and York Hampton Parish Reg., p. 26.

Joseph, son of Benj. Hopkins by Ann his wife, born Sept. 30, 1710. Charles River and York Hampton Parish Reg., p. 30.

Ann Hopkins, devisee, and George and Ann Hopkins, witnesses to will of Henry Chappell 1701. Richmond County V. 6, p. 229.

---

St. Peter's Parish, New Kent Co., Va., from MSS. Dept., Library of Congress, Washington, D. C.

John Hopkins ret'd his acct. for yr. 1778-79 and paid the bal. due thereon to Elizabeth Warren.

John Hopkins was a Justice of the Peace, New Kent Co., Oct. 28, 1773.

John Hopkins was a Vestryman of St. Peter's Parish, 1770 and 1779.

John Hopkins, William Hopkins and Walter Hopkins were among the Freeholders of New Kent Co., St. Peter's Parish. The list was undated but they were Freeholders between the dates of 1732 and 1769.



Hopkins who served in U. S. Congress, who were either from or were born in Virginia, according to the "Biographical Directory of the American Congress," 1774-1927.

"Hopkins, Samuel, a Representative from Kentucky; born in Albemarle County, Va., April 9, 1753; educated by private tutors; served in the Revolutionary War for a while on the Staff of General Washington and later as lieutenant colonel and colonel of the Tenth Virginia Regiment; moved to Kentucky in 1796, and settled on the Ohio River in 1797 at a point then called Red Banks; studied law, was admitted to the bar, and practiced; appointed chief justice of the first court of criminal common law and chancery jurisdiction in 1799, and served until his resignation in 1801; member of the State house of representatives 1800, 1801 and 1803-1806; presidential elector on the Democratic ticket of Madison and Clinton in 1809; served in the State senate 1809-1813; appointed in 1812 commander-in-chief, with title of major general, of the western frontier (Illinois and Indiana territory); in October, 1812, led 2,000 mounted volunteers in the campaign against the Kickapoo villages on the Illinois River, and later up the Wabash River; elected as a Democrat to the Thirteenth Congress (March 4, 1813-March 3, 1815); was not a candidate for renomination in 1814; retired to his country estate, "Spring Garden," near Henderson, Ky., and died there Sept. 16, 1819; interment in the family burying ground at "Spring Garden."

"Hopkins, George Washington, a Representative from Virginia; born near Goochland Court House, Goochland County, Va., Feb. 22, 1804; attended the common schools; taught school; studied law, was admitted to the bar in 1834, and commenced practice in Lebanon, Va.; member of the State house of delegates 1833-1835; elected as a Democrat to the Twenty-fourth and to the five succeeding Congresses (Mar. 4, 1835-Mar. 3, 1847); was not a candidate for re-election in 1846 to the Thirtieth Congress; appointed by President Polk charge d'affaires to Portugal and served from Mar. 3, 1847 to Oct. 18, 1849; again a member of the State house of delegates 1850 and 1851; member of the State constitutional convention of 1850 and 1851; judge of the circuit court of Washington and other counties; elected to the Thirty-fifth Congress (Mar. 4, 1857-Mar. 3, 1859); was not a candidate for renomination in 1858; resumed the practice of law in Abingdon, Va.; again elected to State house of delegates, and served from 1859 until his death in Richmond, Henrico County, Va., Mar. 1, 1861; interment in Sinking Spring Cemetery, Abingdon, Va."

"Hopkins, Samuel Isaac, a Representative from Virginia; born near Owensville, Prince George County, Md., Dec. 12, 1843; moved to Anne Arundel County with his parents, who settled near

Annapolis; attended the common schools and was graduated from Owensville Academy; enlisted in Company A, Second Regiment Maryland Confederate Infantry, in the Civil War, and served until he was severely wounded at the Battle of Gettysburg; after the war settled in Lynchburg, Va., and engaged in mercantile pursuits; elected as a Democrat to the Fiftieth Congress (Mar. 4, 1887-Mar. 3, 1889); declined to be a candidate for renomination in 1888; resumed mercantile pursuits in Lynchburg, Campbell County, Va., and died there Jan. 15, 1914; interment in Spring Hill Cemetery."

"Hopkins, Francis (Frank) Alexander, a Representative from Kentucky; born in Jeffersonville, Tazewell County, Va., May 27, 1853; attended the public schools and the Tazewell High School; studied law, was admitted to the bar in Nov., 1874, and commenced practice in Prestonsburg, Floyd County, Ky.; also engaged in agricultural pursuits; commissioner of common schools 1882-1884; member of the State constitutional convention in 1890; elected as a Democrat to the Fifty-eighth and Fifty-ninth Congresses (Mar. 4, 1903-Mar. 3, 1907); unsuccessful candidate for re-election in 1906 to the Sixtieth Congress; delegate to the Democratic National Convention at St. Louis in 1916 which nominated the presidential ticket of Wilson and Marshall; presidential elector on the Democratic ticket of Wilson and Marshall in 1916; resumed agricultural pursuits and the practice of law in Prestonsburg, Ky., and died there June 5, 1918; interment in Davidson Cemetery."

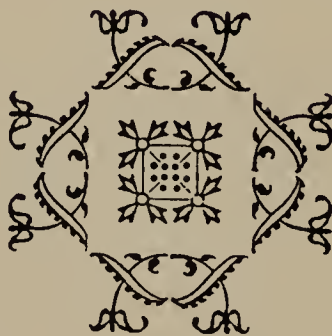
### **Records of Virginia Hopkins Enumerations—1782-1785. From First Census of the United States—1790\***

John Hopkens, Princess Anne Co., 5 w., 19 s., 1783; Sarah Hopkens, Princess Anne Co., 6 w., 16 s., 1783; Stewart and Hopkins, age 21, Merchants of City of Richmond, Res. 4 mos. (See D. B. 1, p. 257, Henrico Co., wherein John Stewart of Richmond, a Merchant, deeds certain property to Daniel Hopkins, Merchant, of said City); Archibald Hopkins, Sr., Rockingham Co., 5 w., 1784; Benjamin Hopkins, Mecklenburg Co., 7 w., 1782; Benjamin Hopkins, Chesterfield Co., 5 w., 4 s., 1783; Charles Hopkins, Hanover Co., 9 w., 2 s., 1782; James Hopkins, Amherst Co., 10 w., 23 s., 1783, he had the same in 1784; James Hopkins, Albemarle Co., 1 dwelling, 1785; John Hopkins, New Kent Co., 4 w., 15 s., 1782; John Hopkins, Amherst Co., 3 s., 1783; John Hopkins, Shenandoah Co., 6 w., 1783; John Hopkins, Princess Anne Co., 6 w., 1 dwelling, 1785; Capt. John Hopkins, Rockingham Co., 10 w., 1 dwelling, 1784; Col. John Hopkins, Amherst Co., 6 dwellings, 1785; Joshua Hopkins, Princess Anne Co., 5 w., 1785; Kesiah Hopkins, Princess Anne Co., 5 w., 9 s.,

\*w = Whites in the family; s = Slaves.



1783; Lewis Hopkins, Albemarle Co., 4 w., 1785; Richard Hopkins, Fairfax Co., 7 w., 1782; Samuel Hopkins, Mecklenburg Co., 8 w., 21 s., 1782; Samuel Hopkins, Jr., Mecklenburg Co., 1 w., 8 s., 1782; Sarah Hopkins, Princess Anne Co., 6 w., 1785; Walter Hopkins, New Kent Co., 4 w., 19 s., 1782, in 1785 he had 5 w. in the family; William Hopkins, New Kent Co., 4 w., 16 s., 1782; William Hopkins, Cumberland Co., 5 w., 1 dwelling, 1784; William Hopkins, Albemarle Co., 12 w., 7 dwelling houses, 1785.



## CHAPTER XXII

### PERSONS SURNAMED HOPKINS, BURIED IN RICHMOND, VIRGINIA, WITH DATES OF BURIAL AND AGES AT THEIR DEATHS

#### Hollywood Cemetery

Ann E. Hopkins, April 16, 1886, age 79 yrs., 10 mos., 15 das.; Ann R. Hopkins, June 11, 1878, age 55 yrs.; Arthur Hopkins, Oct. 8, 1873, age 16 yrs., 6 mos., 5 das.; Charles A. Hopkins, Aug. 8, 1865, age 5 mos., 21 das.; Charles C. Hopkins, Feb. 2, 1898, age 74 yrs.; Clarence H. Hopkins, Mar. 24, 1916, age 47 yrs., 2 mos., 28 das.; Edward B. Hopkins, Nov. 11, 1861, age 25 yrs.; E. Guy Hopkins, Dec. 20, 1922; Eli Hopkins, July 31, 1854; Eunice Hopkins, June 26, 1880, age 6 mos.; Fannie B. Hopkins, July 12, 1897, age 12 yrs., 6 mos.; George H. Hopkins, April 3, 1907, age 79 yrs.; Hattie V. Hopkins, Jan. 1, 1893, 21 yrs.; Hester L. Hopkins, Sept. 6, 1864, age 2 yrs., 11 mos., 22 das.; Henry St. George Hopkins, May 10, 1928, age 64 yrs., d. in Baltimore; Infant of J. A. Hopkins, May 14, 1896; J. A. Hopkins, Feb. 24, 1879, age 8 das.; James M. Hopkins, Mar. 28, 1863, age 76 yrs.; J. H. Hopkins, Aug. 16, 1884, age 20 yrs.; J. J. Hopkins, Oct. 30, 1888, age 57 yrs.; Infant of J. J. Hopkins, Dec. 18, 1876; John N. Hopkins, July 30, 1891, age 56 yrs., 10 mos.; John R. Hopkins, Sept. 20, 1920, age 50 yrs., 5 mos., 5 das.; Jos. A. Hopkins, June 4, 1893, age 62 yrs.; Infant of J. R. Hopkins, Mar. 7, 1899; Josephine V. Hopkins, Aug. 12, 1862, age 15 yrs.; Katherine B. Hopkins, Dec. 20, 1917, age 44 yrs., 7 mos., 13 das.; Lelia Hopkins, Jan. 18, 1863, age 4 yrs., 1 mo., 7 das.; Laurella B. Hopkins, April 29, 1918, age 46 yrs., 6 mos., 13 das.; Maria E. Hopkins, May 31, 1859, age 16 yrs., 30 das.; Mary F. Hopkins, Dec. 15, 1907, age 72 yrs.; Mary C. Hopkins, Feb. 25, 1897, age 16 yrs.; Mary D. Hopkins, Oct. 28, 1874, age 43 yrs.; Mary E. Hopkins, Mar. 29, 1910, age 69 yrs., 6 mos., 11 das.; Mary E. Hopkins, May 3, 1888, age 62 yrs.; Mary Jane Hopkins, Mar. 22, 1916, age 75 yrs., 3 mos., 21 das.; Mary Sue Hopkins, Nov. 21, 1889, age 46 yrs.; Norman L. Hopkins, Jan. 26, 1895, age 24 yrs.; Sue Wellford Hopkins, Feb. 23, 1899, age 26 yrs., 8 mos., 13 das.; Walter Hopkins, Dec. 12, 1877, age 4 yrs.; William Hopkins, Feb. 19, 1905, age 94 yrs.; according to the U. S. Census of 1850 he was born in 1820, therefore he would have been 84 or 85 years of age when he died instead of 94; Willie A. Hopkins, Feb. 25, 1876, age 3 yrs., 5 mos., 3 das.; W. Robert Hopkins, Dec. 18, 1911, age 46 yrs.



### Oakwood Cemetery

Elizabeth Hopkins, Jan. 23, 1873; Edward A. Hopkins, July 6, 1925, age 68 yrs., 10 mos., 9 das.; H. B. Hopkins, Nov. 28, 1894, age 72 yrs.; John H. Hopkins, April 17, 1890, age 38 yrs., 5 mos., 5 das.; Josephine Mabel Hopkins, Nov. 19, 1927, age 68 yrs., 1 mo., 20 das.; Mattie Hopkins, Oct. 30, 1901; Mary F. Hopkins, Nov. 7, 1889, age 62 yrs.; Mary B. Hopkins, Aug. 20, 1895, age 1 yr.; R. A. Hopkins, June 6, 1896, age 43 yrs.; Ruby Gordon Hopkins, Oct. 15, 1885, age 3 yrs., 6 mos.; Mrs. S. A. Hopkins, May 29, 1908, age 66 yrs.; Mrs. Virginia L. Hopkins, Feb. 7, 1912, age 76 yrs.; W. W. Hopkins, Sept. 22, 1893, age 65 yrs.; Mr.——Hopkins, 1862.

### Riverview Cemetery

Amanda E. Hopkins, Mar. 7, 1916, age 86 yrs.; Carrie K. Hopkins, Feb. 5, 1920, age 50 yrs.; Harry A. Hopkins, April 20, 1916, age 40 yrs.; J. A. Hopkins, Feb. 22, 1928, age 53 yrs., d. in Prince Edw. Co., Va.; James Hopkins, June 10, 1910, age 42 yrs.; Maggie Hopkins, June 18, 1901, age 3 yrs., 1 mo., 13 das.; Mary R. Hopkins, Dec. 6, 1924, age 88 yrs.; Martin W. Hopkins, Sept. 3, 1905, age 5 mos., 4 das.; Norah L. Thomas Hopkins, May 16, 1929, age 57 yrs, d. in Florida; Ruth Annie Hopkins, June 13, 1908, age 9 mos.; Thomas Jordan Hopkins, May 18, 1902, age 78 yrs., 5 mos., 4 das.; W. F. Hopkins, June 8, 1920, age 72 yrs., d. at Hampton, Va.

### Shockoe Cemetery

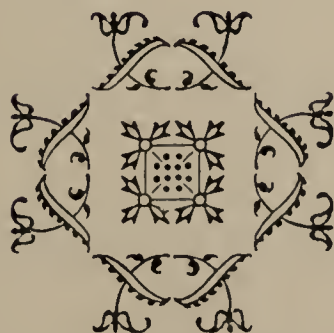
Ann S. Hopkins, May 14, 1830, age 36 yrs.; Anna A. Hopkins, July 14, 1862, age 5 yrs., 11 mos.; Alexander Hopkins, July 29, 1849; Alfred Hopkins, May 27, 1871, age 12 yrs.; Charlie Hopkins, May 25, 1852, age 26 yrs.; Charles Hopkins, Aug. 26, 1855, age 9 mos.; Elizabeth Hopkins, Mar. 10, 1860, age 38 yrs.; Francis Hopkins, Feb. 20, 1849; Henry Hopkins, Sept. 6, 1834, age 30 yrs., occupation engineer;\* Isaiah Hopkins, Sept. 1, 1852, age 18 mos.; Mary E. Hopkins, Feb. 25, 1847, age 1 yr., 11 mos.; Mary L. Hopkins, Mar. 3, 1890, age 65 yrs., 5 mos.; Sarah E. Hopkins, Dec. 2, 1896, age 69 yrs., 10 mos., 13 das., widow, b. in N. Y.; Wm. A. Hopkins, Dec. 26, 1851, age 2 yrs.

---

\*Henry Hopkins, b. 1804 near Stockbridge, Mass., was a brother of Rev. Dr. Mark Hopkins, the noted President of Williams College from 1836-1872, and of Dr. Albert Hopkins, the famous Professor of Astronomy at that College. Henry Hopkins was an engineer, and he and his cousin, John Henry Hopkins, were doing some railroad construction work in and around Richmond at the time of his death in 1834. His brothers, Dr. Mark and Professor Albert Hopkins, were with him when he died.—(See "Early Letters of Mark Hopkins," published in 1929 by The John Day Publishing Co., Inc., of New York).

**Tombstone Inscription of Gen. Samuel Hopkins**

Sacred  
To  
The Memory of  
Gen<sup>l</sup>. Samuel Hopkins  
Who was  
Born 9 April, 1753 &  
Died 16 Sept<sup>r</sup>., 1819  
Firm with temperance,  
benevolent with sincerity,  
and liberal without  
ostentation. He closed in  
the bosom of his family  
a long life of exemplary  
usefulness in military  
& civil employment.  
Characterized by ardent  
devotion to his country and  
the best interests of man.





## CHAPTER XXIII

### MARRIAGES IN BEDFORD COUNTY, VIRGINIA

#### Hopkins

Littleberry Leftwich and Frances Hopkins, June 19, 1778. Francis Hopkins, security on Marriage License Bond.

John Walden and Martha (or Patsey) Hopkins, dau. of Francis and Jane Hopkins, April 6, 1786, by Rev. James Mitchell. Francis Hopkins, security.

John Hopkins and Mary (or Polly) Turner, dau. of James Turner, Sept. 2, 1800, by Rev. James Mitchell. Frazier Otey, security.

Price Hopkins and Elizabeth Turner, dau. of James Turner, Oct. 13, 1801, by Rev. James Mitchell. Armistead Otey, security.

Price Hopkins and Frances G. Claytor, dau. of Samuel Claytor, Dec. 31, 1812, by Rev. James Mitchell. John Claytor, security.

Thomas Pegram and Nancy Hopkins, dau. of William and Elizabeth Hopkins, probably about 1812.

\*Arthur Francis Hopkins (son of James, Arthur Jr., Dr. Arthur) and Pamela Moseley, dau. of Arthur Moseley, April 6, 1815. William B. Harris, security.

Milton F. Hopkins and Eliza Crenshaw, dau. of David and Elizabeth Crenshaw, Sept. 22, 1817. Ambrose Eubank, security.

John Walden, m. (2nd) Gincey Lawhorn, Feb. 13, 1817, by Rev. William Harris.

James S. McAllister and Sarah L. Hopkins, dau. of John and Mary Hopkins, April 17, 1820. James Campbell, security.

William I. Walker, Jr., and Sally Hopkins, dau. of Price and Elizabeth Hopkins, Nov. 4, 1822. William Hopkins, security.

James T. Hopkins and Mary (or Polly) Early, dau. of Joel Early, Dec. 15, 1824. Joel Early, security.

Ethelred Brown and Anna Hopkins, dau. of Price and Elizabeth Hopkins, Feb. 22, 1825. Tilmon B. Pullin, security.

Jesse T. Hopkins and Mildred Hewitt, dau. of John and Jane Hewitt, May 15, 1826. Robert Hewitt, security.

Rezin Lazenby and Elizabeth F. Hopkins, dau. of William and Elizabeth Hopkins, April 11, 1827, by Rev. James Leftwich, Jr. John C. Hopkins, security.

William I. A. Quarles and Eliza A. Hopkins, dau. of John and Mary Hopkins, Jan. 29, 1828. Littlebury E. Williamson, security.

---

\*Arthur Hopkins qualified as an Attorney of Bedford Co., Mar. 28, 1814.

John C. Hopkins and Frances E. Early, dau. of Joel Early, Jan. 20, 1831, by Rev. Robert Burwell. Joel Early, security.

John O. Hopkins and Polly Crump, dau. of Charles and Rhoda Crump, Oct. 23, 1832, by Rev. James Leftwich.

Mosby Arnold and Margaret D. Hopkins, dau. of William Hopkins, Jr. (William H., Sr., Dr. Arthur), Feb., 1833, by Rev. William Leftwich.

John Franklin and Martha J. Hopkins, dau. of Price and Elizabeth Hopkins, Sept. 23, 1833, by Rev. Wm. Harris. Price Hopkins, security.

Francis Hopkins and Emeline Cook, dau. of Maj. Wm. and Sarah M(axwell) Cook, Oct. 21, 1835, by Rev. James Leftwich.

James H. Hopkins (William Hopkins, Jr., William Hopkins, Sr., Dr. Arthur) and Sarah I. Pursell, dau. of Thomas Pursell, Oct 1, 1836. Carolus G. Terry, security.

William H. Tate and Mary O. Hopkins, dau. of Wm. and Elizabeth Hopkins, Sept. 24, 1838, by Rev. James Leftwich. James L. Pegram, security.

John C. Hopkins and Maria M. Barnes, Sept. 2, 1839, by Rev. Jacob D. Mitchell. John R. Steptoe, security.

Robert G. Bell and Harriett B. Hopkins, dau. of John and Mary Hopkins, Dec. 1, 1841, by Rev. Jacob D. Mitchell. Wm. L. T. Hopkins, security.

Edward T. P. Hopkins and Lucy E. Cheatwood, dau. of Hiram Cheatwood, Nov. 1, 1843, by Rev. J. S. Maybury. Robert C. Mitchell, security.

Cornelius Pate and Mary L. E. Hopkins, dau. of Milton and Eliza Hopkins, April 17, 1845, by Rev. B. H. Johnson. Robert C. Mitchell, security.

John Franklin and Elizabeth R. Hopkins, dau. of Price and Frances G. Hopkins, June 24, 1847. Walter J. Hopkins, security.

William H. Matthews and Mary J. Hopkins, dau. of John and Mary Hopkins, Feb. 22, 1848, by Rev. Jacob D. Mitchell. Robert G. Bell, security.

Samuel M. Thomas and Amanda P. Hopkins, dau. of Price and Frances G. Hopkins, Nov. 7, 1848.

Francis E. Hopkins and Fannie L. Hawkins, dau. of Fountain M. and Saline Hawkins, May 3, 1855, by Rev. D. J. C. Slaughter.

Rufus N. Thomas and Sallie L. Hopkins, dau. of John C. and Frances Elvira Hopkins, Jan. 19, 1856.

Edwin Peters and Mary J. Hopkins, dau. of Jesse T. and Mildred Hopkins, Aug. 26, 1856.



John A. Hopkins and Mary Julia Hopkins, dau. of Price and Frances G. Hopkins, Feb. 11, 1858, by Rev. Wm. Mathews.

Thomas Patterson and Mary V. Hopkins, dau. of John C. and Frances E. Hopkins, Oct. 23, 1860, by Rev. P. T. Penick.

Thomas H. Marshall and Mildred Hopkins, dau. of Jesse T. and Mildred Hopkins, Oct. 26, 1864, by Rev. Thomas W. Hooper.

Price W. Hopkins and Jinnie H. Murry, dau. of Samuel and Elmeria N. Murry, Nov. 5, 1865, by Alex. G. Brown.

James T. Hopkins and Mildred A. Gibbs, dau. of Geo. and Emily Gibbs, Feb. 12, 1867, by Rev. Joseph E. Potts.

James T. Hopkins and Cornelia O. Board, dau. of John and Patra Board, June 13, 1869, by Rev. William G. Starr.

Joshua W. Thomas and Mildred Otey Hopkins, dau. of John C. and Frances Elvira Hopkins, Jan. 12, 1870, by Rev. John A. Wharton.

William A. Hopkins and Lucinda M. Parker, dau. of Moses and Sarah Parker, Jan. 12, 1875, by Rev. Thomas W. Dooley.

George W. Stiff and Mildred Lillian Hopkins, dau. of Francis E. and Frances Hopkins, Dec. 22, 1875, by Rev. E. G. Prichett.

Price W. Hopkins and Rebecca Ramsey, dau. of Simon and Nancy Ramsey, Dec. 21, 1876, by Rev. W. F. Bain.

Jesse M. Hopkins and Elizabeth M. Hatcher, dau. of H. M. and Maria W. Hatcher, Dec. 15, 1880, by Rev. J. A. Davis.

John H. Hopkins and Roberta Campbell, dau. of Thomas and Martha Campbell, Dec. 22, 1880.

Edward C. Hawkins and Charlotte Hopkins, dau. of Jesse T. and Mildred Hopkins, Dec. 23, 1880, by Rev. F. G. Railey.

Robert Kelso and Fannie J. Hopkins, dau. of James H. and Sarah Hopkins, Jan. 30, 1884, by Rev. B. W. Moseley.

George C. Hopkins and Annie E. Newsom, dau. of David M. and Susan E. Newsom, Oct. 17, 1888, by Rev. H. P. Mitchell.

Alexander Whitfield Otey and Matilda C. Hopkins, dau. of John O. and Mary G. Hopkins, Dec. 20, 1888, by Rev. J. B. DeBarrey.

Witcher P. Wright and Nannie Edward Hopkins, dau. of Francis and Fannie Hopkins, Aug. 1, 1889, by Rev. Alex. Eubank.

James S. Hopkins and Sue A. Thomas, dau. of Samuel M. and Amanda P. Thomas, Jan. 21, 1891, by Rev. Edward D. Washburn.

Henry C. Hopkins and Kate F. Sperry, dau. of John T. and Margaret R. Sperry, Dec. 21, 1892, by Rev. John Ruff.

William D. Hopkins and Commie G. Hatcher, dau. of John C. and Rebecca S. Hatcher, Jan. 11, 1893, by Rev. J. B. Cook.

Gust. A. Rudenshiald and Fannie D. Hopkins, dau. of Francis E. and Fannie Hopkins, Dec. 1, 1894, by Rev. W. F. Hamner.

Cabell N. Horsley and Elizabeth W. Hopkins, dau. of Francis E. and Fannie Hopkins, May 14, 1895, by Rev. Thomas E. Carson.

John Walter Hopkins and Carrie B. Brightwell, dau. of Henry C. and Eliza F. Brightwell, Sept. 3, 1895, by Rev. B. W. Mebane.

Wiley J. Hopkins and Laura O. Noell, dau. of William I. and Bettie Noell, June 11, 1902, by Rev. T. H. Athey.

John A. Chilton and Mattie L. Hopkins, dau. of James H. and Sarah H. Hopkins, June 16, 1903, by Rev. Horace Wilkinson.

Robert Hill Fuqua and Eulala Penick Hopkins, dau. of James H. and Sallie Hopkins, Dec. 21, 1904, by Rev. Tazewell McCorkle.

J. Claude Hopkins and Minnie S. Ballard, dau. of James W. and Margaret T. Ballard, June 30, 1915, by Rev. T. Carter Page.

Giles Merritt Cochran and Kathleen Elizabeth Hopkins, dau. of Henry C. and Kate Hopkins, Feb. 21, 1917.

Graham Hunter Summerson and Pauline Hopkins, dau. of John Walter and Carrie B. Hopkins, Jan. 5, 1921.

James Hopkins and Nancy Harris, dau. of Chas. E. and Nannie R. Harris, April 29, 1926.

Charlie H. Perry and Arris Martin Hopkins, b. in Danville, Va., dau. of Major T. and Lydia Carr (Motley) Hopkins, Sept. 21, 1929.

James Thomas Parkinson and Elizabeth Brightwell Hopkins, dau. of J. W. and Carrie Brightwell Hopkins, Nov. 9, 1929.

### Hancock

Edward Hancock and Jane Nickeles, Dec. 23, 1783.

Samuel Hancock and Nancy Moon, Feb. 9, 1784. Archelaus Moon, security on Marriage License Bond.

John Hancock and Milley Bramblett, dau. of Anay Bramblett, Sept. 6, 1787.

William Harrison Sanders and Winifred Hancock, dau. of William Hancock, Mar. 10, 1791.

James Echols and Jane Hancock, April 7, 1791.

Christopher Johnson and Elizabeth Hancock, Nov. 2, 1791. Samuel Hancock, security.

Edward Hancock and Sarah Womack, Sept. 4, 1792. John Walden, security.

John Hancock and Martha Payne, Mar. 2, 1794. Archibald Nichols, security.

Henry Cheeks and Jenny Hancock, Sept. 24, 1797. James Echols, security.



Daniel Brown and Polly Hancock, dau. of Samuel Hancock, July 17, 1803.

Bernard C. Hendrick and Lucy Hancock, Nov. 10, 1803. James C. Steptoe, security.

William Powell and Sophia Hancock, Jan. 3, 1805.

Nathan Shrewsbury and Nancy Hancock, dau. of Edw. Hancock, Dec. 10, 1808.

Justus Hancock and Harriet Walden, dau. of Jno. and Martha Walden, Nov. 19, 1812.

John Hancock and Frances Rucker, dau. of Ambrose Rucker, Feb. 28, 1813.

Christopher Hancock and Eliza Ann W. Leftwich, dau. of Wm. Leftwich, Nov. 10, 1838.

Edward Hancock and Julia Ann Cook, Feb. 28, 1842.

William Newsom and Sophia Ann Hancock, dau. of John Hancock, Jan. 9, 1845.

James F. Martin and Caroline W. Hancock, dau. of Edward Hancock, Nov. 18, 1847.

Simon Hancock and Betsy Ann Minter, dau. of Jesse Minter, Jan. 15, 1850.

Ammon G. Hancock and Charlotte E. Hewitt, dau. of John and Jane Hewitt, July 1, 1851.

Francis H. Hancock and Hester Ann Hewitt, July 23, 1853.

John Hancock and Rhoda S. Pate, dau. of Matthew and Mary W. Pate, May 15, 1855.

John C. Scruggs and Carolina F. Hancock, Nov. 24, 1850.

Daniel B. Hancock and Sarah L. Arthur, dau. of Sarah Arthur, Oct. 24, 1857.

Burr A. Rickard and Maria T. Hancock, dau. of Jno. and Frances Hancock, Jan. 12, 1862.

Elisha D. Nance and Sallie J. Hancock, dau. of Christopher B. and Eliza Hancock, July 10, 1864.

William E. Hancock and Sallie Johnson, dau. of Robert and Rebecca Johnson, Sept. 20, 1805.

John C. Hancock and Angie A. Saunders, dau. of Geo. G. and Martha J. Saunders, May 18, 1870.

Isaac J. Walrond and Mildred Medora Hancock, dau. of Edward and Elizabeth Evelyn Hancock, Oct. 12, 1873.

Jesse M. Hancock and Missouri E. Taylor, dau. of Jno. T. and Mary Taylor, Dec. 20, 1877.

B. F. Minter and Mattie S. Hancock, dau. of Simon and Betty Hancock, Dec. 20, 1877.

Edward N. Hancock and Mary William Foutz, dau. of Joel and Sarah Frances Foutz, Dec. 22, 1880.

John N. Hancock and America M. Howell, dau. of A. F. and L. F. Howell, Jan. 9, 1889.

Augustus L. Hancock and Martha Lucy Foutz, dau. of Joel and Frances Foutz, Feb. 9, 1891.

James A. Hancock and Eliza Tate, dau. of Chas. G. and Margaret J. Tate, Aug. 23, 1805.

William H. Field and Mary F. Hancock, dau. of Jno. and Rhoda S. Hancock, Dec. 24, 1895.

Samuel N. Burroughs and Emma B. Hancock, dau. of Jno. H. and Martha A. Hancock, Sept. 15, 1897.

Samuel W. Coleman and Cornelia Lillian Hancock, dau. of Edw. N. and Mary Willis Hancock, Sept. 10, 1906.

Lynden M. Hancock and Mary Belle Bruce, dau. of Mary Bruce, Oct. 31, 1906.

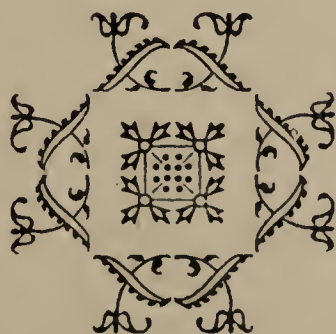
William T. Carter and Lucy V. Hancock, dau. of Jno. H. and Matilda Hancock, Oct. 31, 1908.

John H. Hancock and Daisy Vaughan Martin, dau. of Joseph and Mary Ann Martin, April 21, 1909.

Samuel R. Mattox and Emma F. Hancock, dau. of Wm. E. and Sarah P. Hancock, July 28, 1909.

John C. Mitchell and Eliza C. Hancock (widow), dau. of Gilliam and Margaret Tate, Nov. 17, 1909.

Boyd E. Hancock and Willie B. Creasey, dau. of Jno. W. and Annie B. Creasey, Dec. 2, 1915.





## CHAPTER XXIV

### WILLS AND ABSTRACTS OF WILLS

#### Will of Dr. Arthur Hopkins of Record in Will Book 2, Page 215, Albemarle County, Virginia, Clerk's Office

In the name of God, Amen. I, Arthur Hopkins, of Albemarle County, Physician, do make this my last will and testament in manner and form following:

Imprimis, I return my soul to Almighty God, who gave it me, hoping through the merits of my Redeemer Christ Jesus to obtain pardon and remission for my sins, and my body to ye earth to be decently buried without any kind of funeral pomp or solemnity other than the prayers of ye National Church of which I have always been a faithful, though an unworthy member.

Item: I lend to my beloved wife, Elizabeth Hopkins, the following slaves for and during her natural life, together with ye plantation whereon I now live with all ye appurtenances thereunto belonging to-wit: Tom, Patt, Jubo, Jude; and I add to the plantation, that is now cleaned, one thousand acres for the support of it; provided she accepts this gift in lieu of her dower. I also give her one-third part of all my cattle, hogs, and other of my personal estate, excepting the value of any of my lands which I shall hereafter direct to be sold by my executors hereafter named, and my books and medicines.

Item: I confirm to my son, Samuel, all the slaves in his possession as also all my lands on Cunnigham Creek, for which I have already made him a deed.

Item: I give and bequeath to my son, John, all my lands in the County of Goochland and also all the slaves in his possession to him and his heirs forever.

Item: I give to my son, Arthur, all the slaves in his possession. I also give my said son £50 Curr. money to be paid him by my Executors out of ye sale of my Drybranch land as soon as they sell it and receive the money for it.

Item: I confirm to my married daughters and their husbands all the slaves I have given them, and I do hereby give to each of my daughters and daughters-in-law to each Twenty Shillings Curr. money to buy a mourning ring.

Item: I give to my two sons, William and James, all my Totier tract of land containing three thousand and eighty acres, also one hundred acres on ye Fluvanna River and my proportion of the Limestone Quarry to them and their heirs forever, to be divided as

equally as may be in quantity and quality between them, and if any difference should arise in ye division it shall be finally determined by the judgment of my worthy friends, Col. William and Col. Joseph Cabell, or the survivor of them.

Item: I give to my son, William, the following slaves, to-wit: Old George and Sue and their two children, Joe and Little George. I also give him the third of my personal estate, excepting specified legacies.

Item: I give to my son, James, the following slaves, to-wit: Tom, Patt, and their four children, and Squire. I also give him the third part of my personal estate, exclusive of his own cattle which are distinguished by a slit in the cropt ear. I also give him all my books and medicine, except my Great Bible and four volumes of "Priedoes Conexion" which I give to my son, William, but for as much as I have lent Tom and Patt to my wife for her natural life I lend unto my said son, James, "Broken Island George" and Phillis during ye life of his mother.

Item: I give unto my sons, William and James, the remainder of my Drybranch tract of land on ye branches of the North River and Bird, containing seventeen hundred acres, to them and their heirs forever in trust that they will sell it for as much money as they can get for it to assist in the payment of my debts and legacies. I also give them all my debts of what nature or kind soever for ye same purpose.

Item: I give and bequeath to my daughter, Isabella, the following slaves, to-wit: Kate, Peter, Nell, Phil and Emy. I also give one feather bed and furniture, my riding horse and a side saddle of £5 current money value and I do appoint my son-in-law, Col. Joseph Cabell, her guardian, and do hereby direct that he shall have ye sole government of her and her estate notwithstanding ye life of her mother.

Item: My will and pleasure is that the following slaves which are lent to my wife and my son James, to-wit: Broken Island George, Phillis, Jubo, Jude and Sylve, and their future offspring, shall, after ye death of my wife, be equally divided between my three youngest sons, Arthur, William and James, or their representatives.

Item: I do hereby constitute and appoint my sons, William and James Hopkins, sole executors of this my last will and testament, hereby revoking all former wills by me made either by word or writing, and do hereby publish and declare this my last will and testament.

Witness my hand and seal this 31st day of May, 1765.

Arthur Hopkins (SS).



Sealed and Published in presence of

Jacob Moon, Eliza (her (X) mark) Moon, Claudious Buster and John Durham.

At a Court held for Albemarle County the XIIth day of March, MDCCLXVII (1767) this will was presented in Court, proved by the oath of Jacob Moon, Claudious Buster and John Durham, witnesses thereto, and ordered to be recorded and on the motion of James and William Hopkins, the Executors therein named, who made oath according to law, certificate is granted a probate thereof in due form on giving security, whereupon they, with Joseph Cabell and John Fry, their securities, entered into and acknowledged their bond accordingly.

### **Will of Colonel John Hopkins, Son of Dr. Arthur Hopkins**

In the name of God, Amen. Know ye that I, John Hopkins, of Goochland County, being sick of body but of sound mind and memory, thanks be to Almighty God for the same, do make and constitute and ordain this to be my last will and testament, revoking all others in manner and form following.

Item: My will and desire is that after my death and burial of my body all my just debts be paid by my executors, hereinafter named, out of my estate.

Item: I give and bequeath unto my son, James Hopkins, without reserve, the lower part of my tract of land agreeable to a plat made by Eliot Lacy containing three hundred and forty-four acres, to him and his heirs forever.

Item: I give and bequeath unto my son, William Hopkins, the upper part of my tract of land agreeable to the above mentioned plat, containing three hundred and sixty acres, it being that part on which I now reside, to him and his heirs forever.

Item: My will and desire is that my wife, Mary Hopkins, keep in peaceful possession my present dwelling place, being the part allotted to my son William during her natural life, and hereby lend unto my wife, Mary Hopkins, one negro woman, Bellinder, and her future increase during life, and after her death to return to the rest of my estate to be disposed of as hereinafter mentioned.

Item: My will and desire is that my daughter, Ann Sparks Hopkins, have the privilege of making my present dwelling house her place of abode, with her mother, during the lifetime of her mother or till her marriage.

Item: I give and bequeath unto my son, Thomas Hopkins, all the property I have heretofore lent and given him and also twenty-five cents to him and his heirs forever.

Item: I give and bequeath unto my daughter, Judith Vaughan, all the property I have lent and given her and twenty-five cents to her and her heirs forever.

Item: I give and bequeath unto my daughter, Jane Rodes, all the property I have given or lent her and twenty-five cents to her and her heirs forever.

Item: I give and bequeath unto my son, John Hopkins, all the property I have given or lent him, and twenty-five cents to him and his heirs.

Item: I give and bequeath unto my daughter, Ann S. Hopkins, the following negroes: Amy, Eliza, Frederick, Billy and Jacob, together with their future increase, together with her one-sixth part of my stock and furniture, to her and her heirs forever, as well, also, a feather bed and furniture, to her and her heirs forever.

Item: I give and bequeath unto my daughter, Molly French, all the property I have given or lent her and twenty-five cents to her and heirs.

Item: My will and desire is that the negro man Robin, lent to my son, Henry, the negroes Patrick and Jacob lent to my son, George W. Hopkins, and those I lent to my daughter, Betsey Richardson, viz., Janey and Peter, and the increase of all the above lent negroes, at the division of my estate be brought in and divided with the rest of my negroes and estate hereinafter mentioned.

Item: My will and desire is that after all my just debts are paid and the legacies as are hereinbefore bequeathed are delivered, that the residue of my estate be equally divided among my following children, viz., Henry Hopkins, George Washington Hopkins, James Hopkins, William Hopkins, and Betsey Richardson, all the residue of my estate, reserving the one-sixth part of my stock and furniture as hereinbefore given to my daughter, Ann Sparks Hopkins, to them and their heirs forever.

Item: My will and desire is that my children, Henry, George Washington, James and William Hopkins and Betsey Richardson, do pay unto my beloved wife, Mary Hopkins, the sum of thirty dollars each, annually, making one hundred and fifty dollars, for her support until her death.

Item: My will and desire is that the thirty acres of land which lies adjoining the land of Maj. John Trinsley and Stephen Johnson agreeable to a plat made out by Capt. Peter Ware, shall be sold on twelve months' credit and the money arising therefrom equally divided among my children, Henry Hopkins, Geo. W. Hopkins, James Hopkins, Wm. Hopkins, Betsey P. Richardson, and Ann Sparks Hopkins, to them and their heirs forever.



Item: My will and desire is that my executors pay unto my three daughters, Judith Vaughan, Jane Rodes, and Molly French, the sum of twenty dollars each to buy them a suit of mourning.

Item: I appoint Archelaus Perkins, John Bryce, and James Hopkins executors of this my last will and testament, hereby revoking all others. In witness hereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this twenty-second day of August, in the year of our Lord, One Thousand eight hundred and six.

John Hopkins (L S)

Signed, sealed and acknowledged in the presence of Nat Perkins, James Porter, Thomas (his (X) mark) Butler, James (his (X) mark) Lowry.

At a Court of Monthly Sessions held for Goochland County at the Court House on Monday the 20th of July, 1807. This writing was presented in court and proved by the oaths of Nat. Perkins and James Lowry to be the last will and testament of John Hopkins, dec'd, and ordered to be recorded.

Teste: William Miller, C. G. C.

At a Monthly Sessions Court held for Goochland County at the Courthouse Monday the 15th day of Feb., 1808, this writing was again presented in court and Arch. Perkins, Jno. Bryce, and James Hopkins, the executors herein named, personally appeared in court and formally and solemnly renounced all benefit under this will as executors of John Hopkins dec'd. Whereupon on the motion of James Hopkins, administration on the estate of the said John Hopkins, dec'd, is granted him, he having made oath according to law and together with William Hopkins and Warner Lewis, his securities, entered and acknowledged a bond in the penalty of one thousand dollars, conditioned as the law requires.

Teste: Wm. Miller, C. G. C

### **Will of Arthur Hopkins, Jr., Son of Dr. Arthur Hopkins**

I, Arthur Hopkins of Pittsylvania County (Virginia), being very weak in Body but of Sound Memory do make this my Last Will and Testament. Item—at the age of twenty-one years, my dear sons, James Hopkins and Samuel Hopkins, my desire is for this Tract of land, I now dwell on, to be sold to the highest bidder and the money to be equally divided between my four dear children, James Hopkins, Samuel Hopkins, Frances Hopkins, Jean Hopkins; all my personal Estate after paying my just debts, I give and bequeath to my four children above mentioned. I appoint John Smith and Samuel Calland my whole and sole Executors to settle

all my accounts and to act as they may think proper. Witness my hand and seal this 18th day of October in 1775.

Arthur Hopkins, L. S.

The foregoing will was witnessed by Peyton Smith, David Willis, Mary Bolton.

At a court held for Pittsylvania County the 26th day of Sept., 1776, the above Last Will and Testament of Arthur Hopkins, deceased, was exhibited in Court by Samuel Calland the surviving Executor therein mentioned and proved by the oaths of the witness thereto and ordered to be recorded, and on the motion of the said Executor who made oath according to law, certificate is granted him for obtaining a probate thereof in due form of law. Giving security whereupon he together with William Tunstall, George Herndon, Leonard *Tannance* his securities entered into—and acknowledged their bond according to law:

TESTE: Will Tunstall, Cl.

#### Abstract of Will of Dr. James Hopkins, Youngest Son of Dr. Arthur Hopkins

Will dated Oct. 31, 1802, probated Mar. 16, 1803, recorded in Amherst Co., Va., W. B. 4, pp. 86-110.

"I, James Hopkins, of Annadale, in the County of Amherst, Va. . . . To be buried by my parents in the burying ground reserved for that purpose on the land formerly belonging to my father, but at present W. Samuel Dyer, in the County of Albemarle." Leaves legacy to heirs of his friend, Dr. George Gilmer, of Albemarle; also Col. Wilson Miles Carey, formerly of Fluvanna Co., and to Edward Bibey, carpenter, formerly of Amherst, since of Bedford or Pitts. Co.; also to William Allen, stone mason, formerly of Amherst Co., now of Ky. Negroes to be kept together and emancipated, the males when they are 44 years of age and the females when they reach the age of 40 years.

Establishes a hospital. Patients to be poor and afflicted; one with consumption, another disease of the ears, or senes veneria, and one with stones in the kidneys or bladder. The physician is to use his best efforts to effect cure. If he is successful, or if he is so in only one instance of the three in one year, then the physician is to enjoy the home and occupancy of the farm and building another year gratis, and so on from year to year; but if he is not successful in curing two of the patients in the second year or in one of the first two years he shall for the third year two of the patients ill of one of the said disorders (four in all) for third year; and if he fail that year to cure two of the four, then the trustees have discretion to dismiss him. The farm hospital is to be located



in *Buckingham*, Campbell or Bedford County. Contributions are to be asked to enlarge the hospital and to establish bounties for the species of deplorable disorders such as hydrophobia, and on the discovery of any useful medicine of native American plants or vegetables or of foreign origin.

Makes trustees (besides his executors) viz: Wilson Cary Nicholas of Albemarle, Wm. Lewis of———, son-in-law of his sister Mary Cabell of Buckingham, Wm. Callaway of Bedford, son-in-law of his sister, E. Smith, near New London, Samuel Calland of Pittsylvania Co., also son-in-law of sister, E. Smith. Hospital not to be more than 12-15 miles from James River or from town of New London. Two acres to be purchased and home built, these conveyed to John Shepherd, preacher of the Gospel, Tandy Key and Richard Breedlove, members of the Methodist Society, to be called "Christ Church," to be open to any other denomination. Also a preaching house to be erected on his Waterford land in Fluvanna by trustees, viz: His brother, William Hopkins, Tandy Key and Skyler Harris, to be called the Waterford Preaching House.

Devises land to wife, Anne Sparks Hopkins; mentions son-in-law, Richard C. Pollard, and that he purchased a negro man named Daniel at the "sale of my father-in-law's estate."

Mentions "my grandson, Arthur, and at present only son of my surviving child, Elizabeth Boush Pollard; and Arthur Hopkins the eldest son of my nephew, James Hopkins of Pitts. Co." He states that these two are nearly of the same age, and that his grandson, Arthur Pollard, was born Feb., 1794. He provides liberally for their education.

Mentions nephew, James Hopkins, "eldest son of my brother, Arthur Hopkins, late of Pittsylvania Co.;" grand nephew, Jacob Hopkins, son of nephew, Wm., son of brother, Wm. Hopkins; sister, Lucy Robinson, of Pitts. Co., and her sons, Nicholas and Arthur; bequeaths certain books to "my dear sister, Cabell, and to my brother-in-law, Dr. Wm. Martin."

Devises brother, Wm. Hopkins, place called Limerick; makes bequest to nephew, James Hopkins Davis, son of Sister Amelia; Sister Frances Davis' (deceased) children; Sister Isabella Townes' children; and to nephew, John Davis, son of Sister Jane, deceased.

The four last named legacies to be all paid into the hands of his brother-in-law, W. Baxter Davis, of Mecklenburg Co., or if he be not living, then to his widow.

Bequeaths property to nephew, Joseph Cabell; "My niece, Mrs. Mary Hopkins Breckenridge and my nephew, General Samuel Hopkins, the last two of Kentucky."

Requests that his grandson, Arthur Pollard, change his name to Arthur Hopkins when he is 21 years of age. If he does not do it or if he fails to take advantage of the education offered, then all such privileges and emoluments be transferred to Jacob Hopkins, eldest son of "my nephew, William Hopkins, son of brother William Hopkins." If he complies with the foregoing, he also devises him certain lands in Amherst, Albemarle and Fluvanna Counties.

His Great Bible, Prayer Book and four volumes with Wesley's Notes on said Bible, to be kept by his wife during her life, at her death to be given "to my daughter for the use of herself and children."

"I give unto each of my surviving brothers and sisters, and to each of my wife's brothers and sisters (he does not name them) two of my religious pamphlets, to be chosen for them by my executors; and to W. John Shepherd six of the said pamphlets and one Vol. (the 7th) of Wesley's Tracts, now lent to Henry Smith," etc.

Appoints executors, brother, Wm. Hopkins, and friends, Henry Fry, of Culpeper Co., Edward Garland, Tandy Key and Samuel Murrell, of Albemarle and William H. Cabell, of Amherst Co.

Witnesses: Leonard Phillips, Littlepage Damron, Edward Thompson Toms and Pleasant Griffin.

#### **Abstract of Will of James Hopkins, Son of Arthur Hopkins, Jr., and Grandson of Dr. Arthur Hopkins**

Will dated June 5, 1843, pro. Aug. 19, 1844, of record in Pitts. Co., Va. To wife, Mary Hopkins, all of estate during her life; to son, Reuben Hopkins; to son, Arthur F. Hopkins, and family; to son, Reuben Hopkins, certain property in trust for "the use, benefit, education, maintenance and advancement of my gr. children, Mary Jane Hopkins, James A. Hopkins, John W. Hopkins, Samuel I. Hopkins, Reuben B. Hopkins, Sarah E. Hopkins and Thomas Holmes Hopkins, and such children as may be hereafter born to him in lawful wedlock, and for the maintenance and support of Julia A. Hopkins, wife of the said Reuben Hopkins, during the coverture between herself and the said Reuben," etc. Appoints son, Reuben Hopkins, sole Exr., and requests that he should not be required to give bond. Wit. by Barth W., James C. and Wm. B. Eagan.

#### **Will of John Hopkins of Hanover County, Virginia**

The following is a copy of a certified copy of the original will of John Hopkins of Hanover County., which was sent to Henry Laurens Hopkins, a grandson of John, in 1862. Practically all of



the records of Hanover County were burned or destroyed by the Federal Army in the War Between the States.

In the name of God, Amen. I, John Hopkins, of the parish of St. Martin, in the County of Hanover, being very sick and weak in body, but of perfect mind and memory, thanks to Almighty God; therefore, calling to mind the mortality of my body and knowing it is appointed unto all men once to die, do make and ordain this, my last will and testament.

That is to say principally and first of all, I give and recommend my soul to the hands of Almighty God that gave it, and my body I recommend to the earth, to be buried at the diversion (probably intended for direction) of my executors hereafter named, not doubting but that I shall receive the same by the mighty power of God; and as touching such worldly estate where with it pleased God to bless me in this life, I give, devise and dispose of the same in the following manner and form:

Item: I will my just debts to be paid. I lend to my beloved wife, Susanna Hopkins, during her widowhood my land and plantation I now live on, and also the following negroes: Moses, Robin, Tamar, Joseph and Brewister Dick, together with my household furniture and stock of every kind. But if my wife should marry, then my will and desire is that she shall have an equal share, during her life, of the said slaves and other estate before mentioned, with my eight children: David, Peter, Charles, William, Elizabeth, Mary, Sarah and Frances Hopkins.

After my wife's death, her part of the above mentioned estate to be equally divided between my said eight children, as also the aforesaid negroes in case she should not marry, which I give to them and their heirs forever.

Item: I lend to my said wife during her life my negro girl Jenny, and she and her increase to my daughter Elizabeth Hopkins after her mother's death, to her and her heirs of her body lawfully (begotten) forever.

Item: I give and bequeath to my two sons, Peter and Charles Hopkins, four hundred acres of land that I purchased of John Tail, lying in Louisa County to be equally divided between them and their heirs forever.

Item: I give and bequeath to my son William Hopkins after my wife's death my land and plantation whereon I now live; also one feather bed and furniture, one dish, one basin, four plates and six spoons, to him and his heirs forever.

Item: I give to my daughter Mary Hopkins one negro girl named Dilly with future increase, to her and her heirs lawfully begotten forever; also one dish, one basin, four plates and six spoons.

Item: I give and bequeath to my daughter Sarah Hopkins one negro girl named Amey with her future increase to her heirs of her body lawfully begotten forever; also one dish, one basin, four plates and six spoons.

Item: I give and bequeath to my daughter Frances Hopkins, two negro boys, Ned and Patrick, to her and her heirs of her body lawfully begotten forever; also one dish, one basin, four plates and six spoons.

Item: I give and bequeath to each of my daughters: Elizabeth, Mary, Sarah and Frances Hopkins, each of them a feather bed and furniture to them and their heirs forever.

Item: I will that if either of my children should die leaving no lawful issue that the so given shall be divided between the survivors.

Item: I will that if either of the negroes given to my daughters should die before they are possessed of them the negro so dying shall be valued as though he were living, and the valuation money be made up out of my estate and paid to the owner of such negro so dying.

And do appoint my well beloved wife Susanna Hopkins Executrix, and my well beloved friends Robert Garland and David Shelton, Executors of this my land will and testament.

And as I have given my son, John Hopkins, Thirty Pounds and one feather bed I will that he should have no more except one Shilling sterling. In witness whereof I have set my hand and seal, this 29 day of August, one thousand seven hundred and sixty-five.

John Hopkins. (Seal).

Signed and sealed and published in the presence of Isaac Freeman, and Charles Mills.

At a court held for Hanover County on Thursday the third day of July, 1766, this last Will and Testament of John Hopkins deceased was offered for proof by Susanna Hopkins, Executrix, and Robert Garland, Executor therein named, and was proved by oath of Isaac Freeman and Charles Mills, the witnesses thereto, and also by the said executrix and executor, and admitted to record.

William Pollard, D. C. H. C.

A Copy

Teste. (Signed) R. O. Doswell, Clk. Pro. Tempore.



**Will of Reverend Charles Hopkins, Son of John Hopkins,  
of Hanover County, Virginia**

In the name of God, Amen. I, Charles Hopkins, of Goochland County, being in a low state of health, but of sound mind and memory and knowing the uncertainty of life and the certainty of death, do make this my last will and testament in matter and form following, viz:

Item: Having given my son, Benjamin Hopkins, my land in Hanover and my land in Louisa I intended for my other four sons by my first wife, to-wit, John, William, Charles and James, he, Benjamin, having contracted with William and James for their parts and paid them for it and promised to give John one-fourth part or the value thereof for the benefit of his family, and also to give Charles one-fourth part of said land upon which I made him, the said Benjamin, a deed for the said land, I will that he should do as he has promised.

Item: I will and bequeath to the above mentioned sons and my daughters, Ann, Susanna, Sarah and Mary, or the heirs of their body lawfully begotten my right in the negro woman, Jane, and her increase who was given to my sister, Elizabeth, who married Isaac Freeman, who sold said negro and two children, I think by name, Dilly and Dolly, also my right in my brother, Peter Hopkins' legacy, who died without heirs agreeable to my father's will, which says that if any of his children died leaving no lawful issue their part should return and be divided between the survivors, and my mother's legacy that was to return after her death, this or any such property I give in addition to what I may have given to any of them, provided they can find it and recover it at their own expense, and that any or all my above named sons may act as executors to this part of my will.

Item: I give and bequeath to my daughter, Mary Hopkins, one feather bed and furniture and one cow and calf when she may marry or have need of them, and that she live with my wife as one of her own children during her single life.

Item: I lend to my beloved wife, Elizabeth Hopkins, during the time she may continue my widow, all my land and negroes and increased stock of every kind, household and kitchen furniture, wearing apparel, books and every kind of property I may die possessed of for her peaceable use, and all money that may be due me to enable her to pay my debts and to raise my young children, and after her death or intermarriage to be equally divided between her children born to me, Anderson, Nelson, Garland, Rowland, Joseph, Caleb, Jordan, George Washington and Henry Hopkins, and should any of them die leaving no lawful issue, I will that

their part should be returned and be equally divided between the survivors. I will that if my wife should marry or die, that my estate should be kept together under the direction of my two sons, Anderson and Nelson Hopkins, whom I appoint executors of this my last will and testament.

Witness my hand and seal this fifth day of November, one thousand eight hundred and seven.

Charles Hopkins. (SEAL)

Signed and sealed in presence of Walker Brooks, Fielding Brooks, Stephen Crank.

At a Monthly Sessions Court held for Goochland County at the Courthouse on Monday, the 21st day of Dec., 1807, this writing was presented in court and proved by the oaths of Walker Brooks, Fielding Brooks and Stephen Crank to be the last will and testament of Charles Hopkins, deceased, and ordered to be recorded. Then on the motion of Anderson and Nelson Hopkins, the executors therein named, probate thereof was granted them in due form, they having made oath according to law and gave bond with Henry Gray, Jno. Bradshaw and Reuben Crenshaw, their securities.

(here paper was torn) and takes penalty of two thousand pounds, condition (paper torn again) law directs.

Teste: Wm. M. (paper torn).

**Abstract of Will of Caleb Hopkins, Son of Rev. Charles, and  
Grandson of John Hopkins of Hanover County**

Will dated May 24, 1878, probated June 11, 1878, Braxton County, W. Va.

Divides farm laying on the Main Salt Lick Creek between sons, John S. Hopkins, A. J. Hopkins, only living dau., Susan J. Coger, and the heirs of dau., Mary J. Gillispie, late wife of Asa Gillispie, to-wit: Henry Hopkins and Mary E. Gillispie. Appoints D. J. Dennison, Executor, and gives him certain money to be paid his grandson, Henry Hopkins, when he reaches 18 years of age. Witnesses: John M. Coger, C. S. Clawson and D. J. Dennison.

**Abstract of Will of Charles B. Hopkins, Son of Benjamin, Grandson  
of Rev. Charles, and Great-grandson of  
John Hopkins of Hanover**

Will dated May 17, 1858, probated in Bath Co., Va., Court Jan. Term, 1862.

Directs that his lands in Mississippi and Arkansas be sold and the proceeds to be equally divided among his four children, Benja-



min F., William H., Mary A., America V.; directs that his lands in Louisa Co. be sold and the proceeds divided among his first three children named above; directs that his lands in Bath Co. be sold and the proceeds held for the "sole and separate use of my youngest daughter, America V."; directs that any money or property that may be due him from the estate of Benjamin E. Scruggs or his widow be held for the use of his four children. Appoints friend Stephen A. Porter, Executor. Witnesses: Eras. Williams and J. P. McDonald.

**Will of Francis Hopkins, of Bedford County, Virginia, Son of  
William Hopkins, of New Kent County, Virginia**

In the name of God, Amen. I, Francis Hopkins, of Bedford County, being of sound mind and memory but weak as to bodily health, do ordain this my last Will and Testament.

This is my desire my body should be decently interred at the discretion of my Executors whom I hereafter appoint, and, as to my worldly goods, I dispose of them in manner following: Imprimis, after my just debts are paid, which are but few, it is my desire that, all my estate be kept together the next ensuing year. Item: I lend to my wife, Jane Hopkins, during her natural life my plantation whereon I now live, except the parts in possession of my sons, John and Price Hopkins. I also lend her all my household and kitchen furniture, plantation utensils, etc.; also, four negroes, to-wit: Annaky, Nancy, Sooky and Peter; also my two Grey Mares and stock of cattle and hogs, except two cows and calves and one sow and pigs. Item: I give to my son, John Hopkins, all the lower part of my tract of land whereon I now live to be divided by a line to be hereafter run beginning thirty yards below my Peach Orchard fence on John Wright's line, and to run a Northwest course to Clark's old line, to him and his heirs forever. Item: I give to my son, Price Hopkins, all the remainder of my said tract of land from said new line and upwards, after the death of his Mother, also two cows and calves and one sow and pigs to him and his heirs forever. Item: I give to my son-in-law, John Walden, the tract of land he now lives on, to him and his heirs forever.

It is my will and desire that all my estate not already mentioned be at the end of the next year equally divided between my four children, to-wit: William Hopkins, John Hopkins, Price Hopkins and Martha Walden.

It is my will and desire, also, that my undivided part of an entry of land in partnership with W. I. Walker and Christopher Clark be equally divided between my said four children, also, all the property of all kinds, except land which I lend to my wife, after her death.

It is my desire that Isaac Otey, William Leftwich, Junr. and W. I. Walker be my Executors.

Witness my hand and seal this 21st day of February, one thousand eight hundred and three.

Francis Hopkins. (SEAL)

Teste: John Otey, Jacob Miller.

At a Court held for Bedford County at the Courthouse the 25th day of June, 1804.

This last Will and Testament of Francis Hopkins, dec'd, was exhibited in Court by Isaac Otey, Wm. Leftwich, Junr. and Wm. I. Walker, the Executors therein named, and proved by the oaths of John Otey and Jacob Miller, the subscribing witnesses, and ordered to be recorded. And on the motion of the said Executors, who made oath together with Daniel Pegram, John Quarles, John Otey, John H. Otey and Michael Graham, their securities, entered into and acknowledged their Bond in the sum of Ten Thousand Dollars, conditioned according to Law, certificate is granted them for obtaining a probate thereof in one form.

Teste: J. Steptoe, C. B. C.

A Copy,

Teste: V. W. Nichols, Clerk of Bedford Circuit Court.

### John Hopkins

Division of estate of John Hopkins (son of Francis Hopkins) by M. Graham, Wm. Leftwich and John Fiser, which was admitted to record in Bedford Co., Va., Dec. 26, 1825. This division mentions—wife, Polly Hopkins, sons, James T., Jesse, William, John, Francis, daus., Elizabeth, Mary, Harriett and Sarah L. McAllister, wife of James S. McAllister.

### Abstract of Will of Mary Hopkins, Widow of John Hopkins, Son of Francis Hopkins

Will dated July 8, 1847, pro. Jan. 24, 1848.—W. B. "M," p. 540.

To daughter, Mary Jane Hopkins—To son, Jesse T. Hopkins—To son, John C. Hopkins—To daughter, Harriet B. Bell, wife of Robert G. Bell—Balance of estate to be divided in 9 equal parts, one of which I give to my daughter, Sarah McAllister, another to my son, Jesse T. Hopkins; another to my son, Francis Hopkins; another to my daughter, Eliza Ann Quarles, widow of William I. A. Quarles; another to my son, John C. Hopkins; another to my son, William L. T. Hopkins; another to my daughter, Mary Jane Hopkins; another to my son-in-law and daughter, Robert G. Bell and Harriet B.,



his wife, and another part thereof to my grandchildren, Mary F., Elizabeth, John, Joel and James T. Hopkins, children of my deceased son, James Hopkins. James T. Hopkins, executor. Witt.: John R. Steptoe and Alfred A. Bell.

**Will of Joseph Hopkins, Jr., Son of Joseph Hopkins,  
the Emigrant**

I, Joseph Hopkins, Jr., of the County of Louisa, having at heart the uncertainty of this life, am now of sound and disposing mind, memory, and understanding, do make this to be my last Will and Testament in manner and form following, that is to say: First, I give and bequeath to my beloved son, Lund Hopkins, all my tract of land lying and being in the aforesaid County, consisting of four hundred acres, with all its appertunances thereunto belonging; and I likewise give and bequeath to my daughter, Susannah Hopkins, one negro girl named Violet, to her and her increase forever, provided she lives to marry and have a true begotten heir, if not the above legacy to be equally divided amongst the surviving brothers and sisters; and I likewise give and bequeath to my son, Joseph Hopkins, one negro boy named George, to him and his heirs lawfully begotten forever, provided he lives to arrive to the age of twenty-one years, if not the above legacy to be equally divided amongst the surviving brothers and sisters; and I likewise give and bequeath to my daughter, Elizabeth Hopkins, one negro man named Darby, to her and her true begotten heirs forever, provided she lives to have such, if not the above legacy to be equally divided amongst the surviving brothers and sisters; and likewise give and bequeath to my daughter, Sarah Hopkins, one negro boy named Boston, to her and her true begotten heirs, provided she lives to have such, if not the above legacy to be sold and equally divided amongst the surviving brothers and sisters; and as my beloved is now pregnant with child, and it is the Lord's will that it should come into life and arrive to age, I give and bequeath to it, all and every part of my moveable estate, whatsoever and wherever, provided it lives, if not the above legacy to be sold and equally divided amongst the surviving brothers and sisters; and my desire is that as long as my beloved wife choses after my death to live single, that she may have a true right to the above legacies and give up to the above legatees the legacies so given by me as she pleases and when she pleases. But if she should see cause to marry, my desire is that the aforesaid legatees shall enjoy their right when they arrive to age, that is, men to twenty-one years and the women to eighteen years, and my desire is that all my just debts should be paid out of the monies I may have at the time of my death, or, otherwise, at the discretion of my Executors hereinafter mentioned. And,

lastly, I do appoint, nominate and constitute my esteemed and loving wife, Elizabeth Hopkins, and my esteemed friend, Anthony Haden of Fluvanna County, executors of this my last will and testament, whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this twentieth day of June in the year of our Lord, one thousand seven hundred and eighty.

Joseph Hopkins, Jr. (SEAL)

Signed, sealed and declared by the said Testator as my Last Will and Testament in the presence of Daniel Allegre, Thos. Rowntree and John Forsee, Jr.

At a court held for Louisa County on Monday, 12th of August, 1782. This will was this day in open court exhibited by Anthony Haden one of the Exors. therein named, who took the oath prescribed by law and was proved by the oaths of Daniel Allegre and Thos. Rowntree, two of the witnesses thereto, and ordered to be certified. Bond acknowledged, probate granted.

Teste: John Nelson, Clk.

### **Will of Benjamin Hancock, Son of Lewis Hancock, and Grandson of John Hancock**

I, Benjamin Hancock, of the County of Franklin and State of Virginia, being of sound mind and disposing memory in view of the uncertainty of life and the duty of being prepared for death, do make and publish this my last will and testament hereby revoking all former wills by me at any time heretofore made.

Item 1. It is my will that Ned, a negro man belonging to me, shall be sold by my executors hereinafter named as soon as conveniently may be after my death for cash or on time as my executors may deem best and that the proceeds of the sale of said negro man Ned shall be equally divided among my first children and their heirs. My first wife was Fanney Holland a daughter of Capt. Peter Holland. Ned is the only property I own which came to me in right of my first marriage. Raleigh A. Hancock who lives in Missouri is the only surviving first child. My will is that Raleigh A. Hancock shall have one-fourth part of the proceeds of said negro man Ned, the children of my son William T. Hancock, deceased, another fourth part, the children of my daughter Phoebe H. Smith, deceased, wife of Robert Smith, another fourth part, and the children of my daughter Mary L. Booth, deceased, wife of the late Christopher Booth, shall have another fourth part. Capt. Holland in his will gave my first children the property he intended for my wife had she survived him, and I have given to each of them a negro and other property which I hereby confirm to them and re-



gard as all they are entitled to and all I feel able to give them. It is not my intention to give my son Raleigh or the heirs of my three deceased first children any more of my estate, either personal or real, now in possession or hereafter to be acquired.

Item 2. It is my will that my wife, Elizabeth Hancock, shall have and hold during her natural life or widowhood the following property, to-wit, the slaves Frank, Sam, Claiborne, Phoebe, Cinda and child Dorcas, Amy and Mandy, a buggy and harness, three beds, bedsteads and furniture to be selected by her, a cart and a yoke of oxen, my entire stock of sheep, one-half of my stock of cattle and hogs to be fairly divided, my still and fixtures, two horses to be selected by her, two sets of gear, one-half of my plantation utensils, my blacksmith's tools, all my household and kitchen furniture, except she is to have only 3 beds as above stated. It is also my will that she shall have a plentiful supply of provisions for her whole family and stock for one year. At the death of my wife, my will is that the personal property above devised to her for life or during her widowhood, shall be sold by my executors and the proceeds thereof be equally divided among my following children or the heirs of their bodies, namely, John S. Hancock, Peter L. Hancock, Elizabeth A. Price, Abram B. Hancock, Charles R. Hancock, Christopher H. Hancock, and Julia A. M. Hancock. I further devise that in the event my son Charles R. or daughter Julia A. M. shall die without issue, the property I have given him or her in this clause as well as that I shall hereinafter give them, shall be sold by my executors and the proceeds of the same shall be divided among their whole brothers and sisters, should any whole brother or sister leaving heirs of the body, die before the death of my son Charles R. or daughter Julia A. M. such heirs shall take the same interest in my said son Charles R. or daughter Julia A. M.'s estate as the father or mother of such heirs would be entitled to if living.

Item 3. I devise to each of my grandchildren, namely, Bettie M. Price, Sarah V. A. Price, Catharine W. Price, Thomas M. Price, and Charles B. Price infant children of my deceased daughter, Jane F. Price, wife of Ferdinand Price one hundred dollars to be paid to them on their arriving at majority. I have heretofore advanced to their mother three negroes and other property and to the said Ferdinand Price three hundred dollars in money, which advancements I now confirm. It is not my intention that my said grandchildren shall have any further legacy or interest whatever in my estate, real or personal, deeming the advancements and the one hundred dollars by this clause devised to each of them, their fair and equitable share of my estate.

Item 4. It is my will and desire that my wife Elizabeth shall

have and hold during her natural life or widowhood all my lands, situate on both sides of Pigg River embracing sundry tracts, except the John M. Cook tract known as the Mill tract lying on Big and Little Jack's Creek and containing sixty acres, except the James Smith tract lying on both sides of Little Jack's Creek and containing one hundred and thirteen acres and except a lot of eight acres originally belonging to the Jordan Kemp tract, which excepted tracts are hereinafter otherwise disposed of.

Item 5. I have heretofore advanced to my daughter Elizabeth A. Price wife of Tazewell Price a negro boy by the name of Wiley and two girls Mary and Louisa and their increase and I do hereby confirm the said slaves to her in fee simple together with the other property I have given her. I have also advanced to the said Tazewell Price three hundred dollars. I direct that at my death my executors do pay to him the further sum of four hundred dollars, which sums I design to go in lieu of land. Hereafter neither the said Tazewell, his wife, nor their heirs are to have any further interest in my landed estate whatever.

Item 6. I have heretofore given and conveyed to my sons John and Peter a tract of land each and now confirm the same to them. I have also given my son Abram the Nathan Kemp tract and the dower tract of Sarah Chandler, and at his request I have conveyed these tracts to his brother, John, who purchased them of him. These are the only interests I design for my sons John, Peter and Abram or those claiming under them, to have in my real estate whatever.

Item 7. I have heretofore given to my son John the following slaves Edmund a man and Gilley and increase, to my son Peter a man named Dave and a girl Lucy and increase, and to my son Abram two boys Dick and Henry and I now confirm the same to them in fee simple.

Item 8. I give and bequeath to my son Charles R. Hancock the following slaves, namely Tom, a man, and Elvira, a girl, and her increase. And I give to my said son Charles R. Hancock my homestead tract of land composed of several tracts lying on the north side of Pigg River with the right to take possession and exercise ownership over the same at the death of wife Elizabeth and not before. I give the said slaves and said mansion tract of land subject to the condition imposed in the second clause of this will, that is to say, if he shall die without issue, the slaves and land herein devised to him shall revert to and be equally divided among his whole brothers and sisters. The mansion tract embraces all the land I own except the Charles Powell tract, three small tracts devised or to be herein devised to my son Christopher and so much of the Field A. Hancock's tract as lies south of Pigg River.



Item 9. I give to my son Christopher the following slaves viz; a boy named Buck and a girl Caroline and her increase, to him and to his heirs forever. I give him the John W. Cook tract of land on Big and Little Jack's Creek containing sixty acres, also the James Smith tract situate on Little Jacks Creek containing one hundred and thirteen acres, also a small corner of land formerly allotted to the Jorden Kemp tract bounded as follows, beginning at a white oak on Little Jack's Creek thence straight to pointers in the head of a hollow in Smith's old line, with his line rather north to Little Jack's Creek down said creek to the beginning, containing about eight acres. I also give to my said son Christopher parts of the Newbill and Sutherland tracts embraced in the following boundary, beginning at a Parsimmon tree corner in James Smith's old line, with said line rather S. E. to the Mill road at or near the foot of the hill opposite a spring, thence with the spring branch to Turkey Creek, up the creek to a point opposite pointers formerly a beach in Streets' old line with this line rather N. E. to a red oak, same line continued to Robert Smith's with his line to a white oak corner in an old field on the south side of, and near to Northfield Church, with Smith's line crossing Louis Island road to Robert Cunningham's line, with Cunningham's line to pointers in E. Southerland's dower tract now Peter L. Hancock's line, thence rather S. W. recrossing said road along Peter L. Hancock's line to the beginning, supposed to contain a hundred acres or upwards. The last described tract composed of parts of the Newbill and Sutherland tracts, my son is to take possession of at the death of my wife and not before.

Item 10. I give and bequeath to my daughter Julia A. M. Hancock the following slaves, to wit, a boy named Jim, girls Eliza and Louisa and their increase and also a girl named Anny, but the possession of the last named girl (Anny) is to be retained by my wife during her life. I also give to my daughter Julia the tract of land I purchased of Charles Powell lying on Pigg River and Turkey Creek, containing one hundred and forty acres and that part of the tract I purchased of Field A. Hancock which lies south of Pigg River containing 70 or 80 acres. My daughter is to have the possession of these tracts of land not till the death of my wife. I give to my daughter Julia the above named slaves and tracts of land subject to the condition stated in the second clause of this will in regard to her departing this life leaving no issue. I further devise to her a horse worth one hundred dollars a good bed, bedstead and furniture, a cow a calf and at the death of my wife it is my desire that she shall have my sideboard.

Item 11. It is my will that all the slaves of whom I may die possessed, not otherwise devised as well as all my other perish-

able property, not otherwise disposed of, shall be sold by my executors and the proceeds of said sale and any money I may have on hand in cash at my death or any that may be due to me from others when collected by my executors, the whole shall be equally divided among my wife and my following children, or their heirs, to wit, John S. Hancock, Peter L. Hancock, Abram B. Hancock, Elizabeth A. Price, Charles R. Hancock, Christopher H. Hancock and Julia A. M. Hancock, my wife Elizabeth Hancock taking a child's part of said proceeds and collections. It is my intention that this clause shall embrace and dispose of any property, effects, claims, or interests of any kind not before mentioned and that the proceeds arising from these sources shall be distributed as above directed.

Item 12. I hereby nominate and appoint my sons John S. Hancock, Peter L. Hancock, Abram B. Hancock, Charles R. Hancock and Christopher H. Hancock, Executors of this my last will and testament. Having the fullest confidence that my sons will execute this trust with fidelity and with justice and fairness to all interested I request the worshipful County Court of Franklin not to require of them personal security for their official performance.

In testimony whereof I Benjamin Hancock have hereto signed my name and caused my seal to be affixed on the 8th day of October Anno Domini 1859.

Benjamin Hancock (L. S.)

Signed, sealed and delivered in the presence of us, who have subscribed in the presence of each other and of the testator.

Randolph Dickinson  
Robert B. Rives  
Hy Dillard

Whereas I Benjamin Hancock have made and duly executed my last will and testament bearing date on the 8th day of October, 1859, and hereto prefixed and whereas the 5th clause of my said will may be liable to wrong interpretation. In order to make the said clause intelligible and plain I do hereby declare this writing to be a codicil to my said will and direct the same to be taken as a part thereof.

I wish by the said fifth clause of my will to give Tazewell Price two hundred dollars to be paid to him by my executors at my death in lieu of land. I do not design to alter any other part of said clause except that relating to the amount to be paid him instead of land. In testimony whereof I have hereto subscribed my name and caused my seal to be affixed on 27th day of December A. D. 1859.

Benjamin Hancock (L. S.)



Executed in the presence of us, who have signed in the presence of each other and of the testator.

William W. Semones  
Robert B. Rives.

Whereas I Benjamin Hancock of the County of Franklin Virginia have made and duly executed my last will and testament bearing date on the 8th day of October, 1859, and also a codicil bearing date on the 27th day of December, 1859, which said codicil I hereby confirm and do by this writing add a second codicil to my said will of the 8th day of October, 1859.

1st. In the third clause of my said will I have devised to each of the children of Ferdinand Price one hundred dollars to be paid them on their becoming of age. I now revoke the said legacy of one hundred dollars devised to them, deeming the property mentioned in said clause and the advancements received by the parents of said children their fair share of my estate. It is my will that the said Ferdinand Price and his children shall have no further interest in my estate, real or personal.

2nd. In my said will and in the 5th clause thereof I gave to my son-in-law Tazewell Price four hundred dollars designed to go in lieu of land and in my said codicil of the 27th December, 1859, that amount was changed to two hundred dollars. On further reflection I have determined to adopt the original amount of four hundred dollars and hereby direct my executors to pay the said Tazewell the sum of four hundred dollars at my death, which sum I design to go in lieu of land. Hereafter neither the said Tazewell his wife nor their heirs shall have any further interest in my landed estate whatever.

3rd. In my said will it appears that I have willed to Tazewell Price a negro girl of the name of Louisa. This is a mistake in the writing of the names. The names of the three negroes willed to the said Tazewell are Wiley, Mary and Lavina. These are all the slaves I designed giving him.

In testimony whereof I have hereto subscribed my name and caused my seal to be affixed on the 3rd day of March A. D. 1860.

Benjamin Hancock (L. S.)

Executed in the presence of us, who have signed in the presence of each other and of the testator.

Randolph Dickinson  
William W. Semones.

At a court held for Franklin County at the Courthouse on the 7th day of May, 1860.

The last will and testament of Benjamin Hancock, dec'd, to-

gether with two codicils were produced in court and the will was proved by the oaths of Randolph Dickinson and Robert B. Rives two of the subscribing witnesses thereto, and the first codicil dated 27th December 1859 was proved by the oaths of William W. Semones and Robert B. Rives the subscribing witnesses thereto, and the codicil dated 3rd day of March 1860 was proved by the oaths of Randolph Dickinson and William W. Semones the subscribing witnesses thereto, and thereupon the said will and the said codicils were admitted to record. And on the motion of John S. Hancock and Abram B. Hancock two of the executors named in said will (the other executors named in said will refusing to take upon themselves the burthen of the execution of the said will) who made oath and executed bond (the testator requesting that no security be required of them, and the Court requiring none) a certificate is granted them to obtain a probate of the said will in due form.

Teste—Ro. A. Scott, C. F. C.

A Copy—Teste: Ro. A. Scott, Clk.

**Will of Henry Lawson Muse, Son of Thomas, of Pittsylvania  
County, Virginia**

I, Henry L. Muse, of Franklin County, intending to make a journey to Philadelphia, do make my last will and testament in manner and form following, to-wit:

(1) I give to my daughter, Elizabeth Muse, for her life, and at her death, to her children, the following slaves: Charlotte, and her child Hannah, born since her mother has been in my daughter's possession; Jane, Cinda, Leira, now in her possession, and Ben and Willis, and their future increase. If, however, my said daughter and her husband desire to sell any, or all of the slaves given to her, and she indicates her wish to do so by a separate examination in the manner prescribed by law for the sale and conveyance of the real estate of unmarried women, then my will is that, sale may be made by her husband of such negro, or negroes as my daughter so agree to sell, and the life estate be broken as to any negro or negroes so sold. I give also to my said daughter \$1250.00 to be paid out of the debts due me as soon as they may be collected, which is in place of the legacy willed her by her grandfather.

(2) I give to my daughter, Julia Muse, for her life, in the event of her marriage, and in such event, to her children, the following slaves, to-wit: Lucy, Jackson, Marthona, Hannah, Frank and Lotther, and their future increase. If, however, my said daughter Julia, and her husband, in case of her marriage, desire to sell any, or all of the slaves given to her, and she indicate her wish so to do by a separate examination in the manner prescribed by law, for



the sale and conveyance of the real estate of married women, then my will is, that sale may be made by her husband of such negro, or negroes, as my said daughter may so agree to sell, and the life estate be broken as to any negro, or negroes so sold. I give also to my said daughter, Julia, \$1250.00, to be paid out of the debts due me as soon as they may be collected, which is in place of the legacy willed her by her grandfather. It is my will further that on the marriage of my said daughter, her mother shall give her household property, as much as we gave our daughter Elizabeth and a horse, or horses of the value of \$100.00.

(3) All the balance of my estate, whether real or personal, money, debts, household furniture, or other things, I give to my beloved wife, Elizabeth, for her life, and if my wife chooses she may advance my said children out of such estate, portions thereof as she may wish upon condition: that such advancement shall be to both of my children and at the same time and of equal value.

(4) At the death of my wife, I give all the estate hereby given her for life, to my said daughters for life equally, to be divided between them, or in case either, or both dies in their mother's lifetime, then the share of the mother so dying, to her children, or in case one dies leaving no children, then to the survivor, subject to the same power, or sale by the husband as is hereinbefore prescribed. If in the division my daughters cannot agree, then three free-holders, one chosen by each and the third by two thus chosen, shall divide the same between them.

(5) In case either of my daughters depart this life without any children surviving her, then the estate given to her shall go to her surviving sister for life, in case Julia makes no will, she being unmarried, and to her children at her death, or to her children immediately, if the mother be not living; if, however, my daughter Julia should not marry, she shall have power to dispose of her estate in any way she may think fit by will or otherwise.

I appoint my beloved wife, Elizabeth Muse, my executrix, having full confidence in her prudence and desire that no security be required of her.

In testimony that this is my will, I subscribe my name hereto, this 17th day of February, 1845, and cause it to be attested in the presence of witnesses.

Henry L. Muse.

Subscribed and acknowledged in the presence of  
Norborne M. Taliaferro,  
Richard M. Taliaferro,  
Pleasant Dickinson.

At a Circuit Superior Court of Law and Chancery held for Franklin County the 9th day of May, 1845.

The last will and testament of Henry L. Muse was produced in court by Elizabeth Muse, executrix therein named and proved by the oath of Richard M. Taliaferro and Pleasant Dickinson, subscribing witnesses thereto, and ordered to be recorded, and on motion of the said executrix who took the oath prescribed by law, and executed her bond in the penalty of \$20,000.00 conditioned as the law directs (no security being required by the testator) certificate is granted her for obtaining a probate of said will in due form.

Teste: Caleb Tate, C. F. C. L. C.







# INDEX

---

- Aallander, 206.  
Aaron, 151, 153.  
Abbott, 270, 272.  
Ackers, 170.  
Adams, 53, 125, 127, 164, 175, 182, 183, 184, 221, 253.  
Adamson, 127.  
Akin, 321.  
Albright, 332.  
Aldridge, 136.  
Alexander, 14, 15, 214, 217, 227, 272, 275.  
Allegre, 115, 361.  
Allen, 17, 20, 22, 24, 34, 63, 73, 130, 142, 160, 304, 351.  
Allensworth, 275.  
Allerton, 162.  
Alley, 93, 201.  
Allington (Abbingdon), 154.  
Allison, 13, 184, 250.  
Almony, 202.  
Alves, 17.  
Alvis, 124.  
Ambler, 258, 260, 261.  
Amick, 229.  
Amos, 125.  
Anderson, 16, 21, 30, 31, 112, 116, 124, 152, 180, 188, 194, 196, 197, 224, 315.  
Andrews, 135.  
Angel, 196.  
Angle, 312.  
Anthony, 47, 49, 266, 287.  
Apperson, 256.  
Armstrong, 323, 324.  
Armistead, 44, 212, 258.  
Arnold, 47, 49, 239, 247, 333, 341.  
Arrington, 95, 157, 158.  
Arthur, 101, 136, 344.  
Arvin, 17.  
Ashe, 34.  
Ashall, 289.  
Ashford, 331, 332.  
Ashley, 254.  
Ashton, 301.  
Atchinson, 25.  
Athey, 343.  
Atkins, 121, 288.  
Atkinson, 48, 209, 215, 261.  
Aubry, 320.  
Aughtry, 190.  
Austin, 29, 104.  
Aylett, 212, 213, 303.  
Aylmer, 299.  
Ayrey, 283.  
Bacchus, 72.  
Backus, 16.  
Bacon, 15.  
Bagby, 75, 117.  
Bagly, 245.  
Bagwell, 261.  
Bailey, 74, 173, 274, 316.  
Bain, 342.  
Baker, 51, 52, 81, 288.  
Baldwin, 77, 139, 212, 219, 220, 234.  
Bales, 207.  
Ball, 269, 270, 271, 273, 274.  
Ballard, 80, 261, 324, 343.  
Baltzell, 210.  
Bang, 38.  
Banks, 25, 211.  
Barbee, 20.  
Barber, 273.  
Barbour, 16, 17, 18, 19, 127.  
Barclay, 284.  
Barkley, 286.  
Bartlett, 133, 140.  
Barlow, 273, 275.  
Barlowe, 296.  
Barnard, 125, 293, 296.  
Barnes, 37, 77, 83, 137, 224, 341.  
Barnett, 165.  
Barnfield, 114.  
Barnwell, 41.  
Barrett, 173.  
Barrow, 73, 155, 249.  
Bartee, 324.  
Barton, 294.  
Basham, 99.  
Basher, 315.  
Baskervill, 22.  
Bass, 276.  
Battle, 31.  
Baugh, 115, 116.  
Baxter, 251, 287.  
Bayly, 259, 326.  
Beach, 326.  
Bean, 151.  
Beard, 236.  
Beaver, 222.  
Beckley, 305.  
Beckner, 136.  
Beers, 315.  
Beirne, 200.  
Belew, 224.



- Bell, 77, 88, 193, 236, 341, 359, 360.  
 Benbridge, 296.  
 Benham, 28.  
 Bennett, 121, 150, 206, 289.  
 Bensusan, 24.  
 Benskin, 71, 301.  
 Bentley, 170.  
 Berkeley, 9, 215, 262, 288.  
 Berry, 167, 170, 171.  
 Beverley, 178.  
 Beverly, 19, 211, 324, 327.  
 Bibb, 17, 38, 218.  
 Bibey, 351.  
 Bickley, 301.  
 Billington, 116.  
 Billups, 258.  
 Binns, 320.  
 Bird, 114, 328.  
 Bishop, 121, 289.  
 Blackburn, 106, 110, 300.  
 Blackey, 296.  
 Blackford, 236.  
 Blackwell, 146.  
 Blackwood, 111.  
 Blades, 148.  
 Blaine, 46.  
 Blair, 24, 129.  
 Blake, 31, 304.  
 Blakey, 261, 262.  
 Blalock, 144.  
 Blankenship, 195, 275.  
 Blessing, 263.  
 Blevins, 40.  
 Blinco, 319.  
 Board, 79, 82, 312, 342.  
 Bodenhamer, 332.  
 Bohannan, 251.  
 Boisseaux, 270, 274.  
 Bolling, 33, 60, 158, 161, 315.  
 Bolton, 351.  
 Bond, 121, 122.  
 Booker, 20, 21, 209, 255, 260, 272.  
 Booth, 77, 130, 131, 267, 312, 328, 361.  
 BOOTH FAMILY, 146-148.  
 Borneman, 208.  
 Boston, 325.  
 Bott, 287.  
 Bowe, 260.  
 Bowker, 55, 190, 193.  
 Bowles, 94, 109, 180, 185, 224, 225.  
 Bowling, 78.  
 Bowman, 174, 247, 252, 312, 314, 315.  
 Boyd, 173, 259.  
 Boykin, 185, 261.  
 Boze, 307.  
 Bracey, 191.  
 Bradford, 32, 296.  
 Bradley, 148, 181, 223, 290, 291.  
 Bradney, 5.  
 Bradshaw, 167, 357.  
 Bramblett, 343.  
 Bramett, 125.  
 Branch, 57, 115, 122, 221, 222, 223, 229.  
 Brandie, 182.  
 Braxton, 114.  
 Bray, 10, 121, 288.  
 Breathed, 264, 265, 268.  
 Breazeal, 103.  
 Breckinridge, 37, 60, 352.  
 Breedlove, 352.  
 Bremar, 188.  
 Brent, 16, 18, 302.  
 Brereton, 300.  
 Brevard, 182.  
 Brewer, 34, 167, 285, 290.  
 Bridges, 272.  
 Brightwell, 97, 343.  
 Brigstocke, 217.  
 Brinson, 332.  
 Briscoe, 159.  
 Britt, 26.  
 Brockett, 302.  
 Broof, 313.  
 Brooke, 98.  
 Brooks, 183, 220, 221, 304, 357.  
 Browder, 43.  
 Brown, 1, 2, 10, 45, 60, 68, 78, 92, 93, 94, 110, 118, 142, 149, 168, 189, 195, 216, 227, 233, 234, 235, 236, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 294, 304, 328, 330, 340, 342, 344.  
 Browne, 112, 174, 287.  
 Browning, 110, 312.  
 Bruce, 270, 345.  
 Bruner, 170.  
 Bryan, 166, 171, 260, 303, 315.  
 Bryant, 125, 144, 225.  
 Bryce, 350.  
 Buchanan, 202.  
 Buckhoister, 239.  
 Buckingham, 166.  
 Budd, 301.  
 Buford, 66, 67, 69, 106, 110, 138, 172, 255, 258, 276.  
 Bugg, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16.  
 Bullock, 53, 321.  
 Bunbay, 121, 289.  
 Bunch, 19, 124.  
 Bundick, 245.  
 Bunting, 242.  
 Burbank, 63.  
 Burbridge, 304.  
 Burdett, 174.  
 Burfoot, 261, 270.  
 Burford, 158, 250.  
 Burgett, 323.  
 Burk, 130, 206.  
 Burke, 59, 86.

- Burks, 2, 3, 62, 99.  
Burnett, 158.  
Burnham, 107.  
Burnley, 62, 292.  
Burroughs, 101, 138, 142, 345.  
Burton, 15, 48, 94, 115, 245, 315.  
Burwell, 121, 289, 314, 341.  
Busse, 234.  
Buster, 348.  
Butler, 145, 326, 350.  
Buttingham, 316.  
Byars, 190.  
Byrd, 211, 246.
- Cabell, 1, 2, 3, 11, 16, 19, 26, 52, 59, 60,  
61, 62, 270, 273, 286, 347, 348, 352,  
353.  
Cady, 316.  
Cain, 192.  
Caldwell, 321.  
Calhoun, 103.  
Calland, 34, 35, 53, 54, 147, 350, 351.  
Callaway, 35, 38, 53, 54, 294, 352.  
Calley, 199, 200, 301.  
Callis, 242.  
Calvin, 319.  
Camden, 7.  
Cameron, 36.  
Camp, 258.  
Campbell, 1, 27, 45, 46, 57, 95, 96, 342.  
Camper, 142.  
Campher, 321.  
Canary, 331.  
Candell, 82.  
Canfield, 307.  
Cannaday, 101, 136.  
Cannon, 300.  
Capon, 6.  
Caraway, 287, 288.  
Carey, 351.  
Carlyle, 319.  
Carmines, 242, 244.  
Carnes, 94.  
Carney, 100.  
Carr, 134.  
Carradus, 72.  
Carrington, 270, 274.  
Carroll, 160.  
Carson, 141, 172, 343.  
Carter, 25, 34, 35, 48, 101, 140, 155,  
159, 160, 163, 164, 165, 167, 201,  
211, 233, 262, 266, 293, 301, 312,  
345.  
Cary, 258, 318.  
Caskie, 264, 265.  
Caulfield, 116.  
Causby, 315.  
Cauthorn, 276, 277.  
Cerlain, 39.
- Chalmers, 273.  
Chamberlayne, 173.  
Chambers, 168, 170, 272.  
Chamblin, 102, 235.  
Chandler, 363.  
Chandon, 218.  
Chapman, 78, 142, 265, 302.  
Chappell, 147, 182, 333.  
Charters, 263.  
Chase, 28, 314.  
Chattin, 157, 159, 160.  
Cheaney, 17, 18.  
Cheatham, 38, 290.  
Cheatwood, 99, 341.  
Cheeks, 343.  
Chesher, 165, 166.  
Chevelle, 211.  
Childress, 46.  
Childs, 128.  
Chilton, 96, 320, 343.  
Chitwood, 127.  
Chrisman, 263, 329.  
Christian, 42, 51, 62.  
Christopher, 12, 156, 363.  
Church, 193.  
Claflin, 18.  
Clapman, 319.  
Clapp, 18.  
Clardy, 147.  
Clark, 19, 25, 215, 257, 287, 304, 358.  
Clarke, 76, 97, 98, 223, 253, 255, 273.  
Clarkson, 185.  
Clawson, 357.  
Clay, 17, 37, 103, 176.  
Clayton, 297.  
Claytor, 53, 76, 93, 340.  
Clemen, 251, 252.  
Clement, 53, 54.  
Clements, 59.  
Clemson, 319.  
Clopton, 70, 318.  
Cloyd, 286.  
Clyde, 164.  
Coalter, 12.  
Cobb, 251, 252.  
Cobbs, 100, 220.  
Coberham, 321.  
Cochran, 95, 343.  
Cocke, 4, 61, 62, 115, 116, 158, 195, 197,  
200, 201, 205, 257, 258, 259, 260,  
262, 263, 297, 299.  
Coe, 228.  
Cogbill, 271, 275.  
Cogen, 285.  
Coger, 205, 357.  
Cole, 4, 301, 304.  
Coleman, 49, 117, 270, 273, 296, 308,  
345.  
Coles, 95.



- Collier, 61, 166.  
Collins, 121, 149, 288.  
Colquitt, 48.  
Combe, 224.  
Compton, 109, 237.  
Commus, 329.  
Congdon, 236.  
Connally, 276.  
Constantine, 58.  
Cook, 108, 176, 177, 341, 342, 344, 363, 364.  
Cooke, 77, 106, 144.  
Cooper, 127, 227, 248, 270, 275, 315.  
Corbin, 214.  
Corn, 127.  
Corneilson, 22.  
Cornnell, 291.  
Corpusty, 6.  
Corr, 204.  
Cossens, 299.  
Courtney, 264.  
Coussins, 12, 168, 178.  
Coverly, 323.  
Cowan, 14, 23, 234, 316.  
Cowart, 192.  
Cox, 12, 38, 53, 55, 58, 59, 66, 67, 68, 69, 74, 75, 76, 103, 114, 115, 116, 117, 121, 158, 242, 313.  
Cox Family, 114-117.  
Coxe, 114.  
Cozen, 12.  
Craddock, 230.  
Craghead, 130.  
Cralle, 63.  
Crandall, 259.  
Crank, 270, 357.  
Crawford, 40, 175.  
Craycroft, 23.  
Creasy, 312, 345.  
Creighton, 310.  
Crenshaw, 23, 99, 151, 153, 160, 163, 270, 340, 357.  
Crip, 291.  
Crockett, 25, 85, 101, 232, 294, 317.  
Croghan, 247, 248.  
Crooks, 242.  
Cross, 316.  
Crow, 238.  
Crowell, 290.  
Crozier, 132.  
Cruise, 19.  
Crump, 38, 100, 197, 208, 249, 250, 341.  
Crutchfield, 137, 267, 315.  
Crux, 140.  
Cullen, 316.  
Culpeper, 292.  
Cummins, 20, 21.  
Cunningham, 12, 364.  
Currence, 207, 264.  
Curtis, 136.  
Cutter, 52.  
Dabney, 7, 10.  
Dale, 9.  
Dalton, 30.  
Dameron, 303.  
Dance, 267, 269, 272.  
Dandridge, 212, 302.  
Dangerfield, 269.  
Daniel, 34, 36, 42, 178.  
Daniels, 32.  
Darby, 231.  
Darden, 166.  
Darnell, 198, 199.  
Dauphane, 234.  
Davenport, 177.  
Davidson, 167.  
Davis, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 44, 53, 60, 61, 62, 114, 115, 121, 144, 174, 251, 264, 266, 270, 277, 305, 316, 318, 342, 352.  
Davison, 286.  
Dawson, 46, 116, 219.  
Deacon, 80.  
Dean, 102.  
Deane, 223.  
Deatley, 277.  
De Barrey, 342.  
De Jarnette, 200.  
Delano, 16.  
Dennis, 173.  
Dennison, 205, 357.  
Denny, 29.  
Depriest, 172.  
Derbyshire, 268.  
Derrick, 272.  
Deshboner, 328.  
Detamore, 207.  
Dethlic, 6.  
Devaughan, 271.  
DeWitt, 29.  
Deyerle, 88, 267, 276, 277.  
Dickenson, 128, 272.  
Dickerson, 95, 161.  
Dickinson, 30, 83, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369.  
Dillard, 138, 365.  
Dimick, 84, 87.  
Dinkins, 202.  
Dinwiddie, 4, 5, 30, 31.  
Diuguid, 45.  
Dix, 244.  
Dixon, 17, 283.  
Dobyns, 137.  
Dodd, 239.  
Dodson, 208.  
Doggett, 314.  
Donalson, 287.

- Donnally, 227.  
Donovan, 113.  
Dooley, 325, 342.  
Dormison, 293.  
Dortch, 22.  
Doss, 164.  
Doswell, 309, 355.  
Dotson, 21.  
Doubleday, 216.  
Dougherty, 284.  
Douglas, 101, 126, 177.  
Douglass, 194, 237.  
Dowdy, 312.  
Downer, 310, 311.  
Downing, 259, 263.  
Dozier, 111, 162.  
Drake, 133, 226.  
Drew, 272.  
Drummond, 241.  
Drury, 271.  
Drysdale, 290.  
Duckett, 6.  
Dudley, 133.  
Duggan, 267.  
Duggar, 308.  
Duke, 71, 72, 318.  
Dulaney, 267.  
Dulin, 85.  
Dun, 256.  
Dunbar, 155.  
Duncan, 127, 128, 129, 133, 134.  
Dungan, 264.  
Dunham, 23.  
Dunkin, 163.  
Dunmore, 324.  
Dunn, 18, 89, 324.  
Dunnavant, 112.  
Dunnington, 216.  
Durham, 283, 293, 348.  
Durrant, 8, 9, 10.  
Duval, 60, 231.  
Duvall, 207.  
Dwyre, 87.  
Dyar, 228.  
Dye, 283, 326, 327.  
Dyer, 272, 351.  
  
Eaches, 63.  
Eads, 202.  
Eagan, 218, 353.  
Eakins, 314.  
Eanes, 31.  
Early, 77, 78, 93, 95, 102, 138, 236, 253, 269, 340, 341.  
Earington, 233.  
Easley, 36, 169.  
East, 126.  
Eaton, 208, 299, 333.  
Ebbutt, 25.  
  
Echold, 287.  
Echols, 343.  
Eckenrode, 246, 248, 249.  
Eddin, 259.  
Edelen, 229.  
Edes, 153.  
Edmond, 121.  
Edmonds, 121.  
Edmunds, 266.  
Edmundson, 166.  
Eggleston, 96, 146.  
Edwards, 127, 143, 166, 289, 291, 308, 323.  
Elam, 63, 115, 290.  
Eldon, 37.  
Elgin, 287.  
Elkins, 263, 267.  
Ellet, 73.  
Ellett, 270.  
Elliott, 154.  
Ellis, 121, 264, 289, 320.  
Ellison, 231.  
Elmore, 157.  
Emerick, 86.  
Emory, 316.  
England, 269.  
English, 131, 184, 275.  
Enoch, 287.  
Epperson, 117.  
Eppes, 273, 290.  
Epps, 290.  
Estes, 45, 47, 178.  
Estill, 252.  
Etheridge, 322, 324.  
Etter, 145.  
Eubank, 340, 342.  
Eubanks, 46.  
Evans, 74, 169, 233, 243.  
Ewing, 44.  
Ezell, 308.  
  
Fagan, 319.  
Fairfax, 212, 292, 293, 327.  
Fallon, 235.  
Farish, 227.  
Farmer, 149.  
Farrar, 124.  
Farris, 202.  
Fauntleroy, 255.  
Fawcett, 199.  
Featherstone, 223.  
Febiger, 256.  
Felder, 183.  
Fennell, 310.  
Ferguson, 116.  
Ferlines, 122.  
Ferriter, 21.  
Fewson, 125.  
Field, 61, 250, 314, 319, 345.



- Fields, 96, 208.  
Finch, 72, 73.  
Findlay, 57.  
Finley, 266.  
Finney, 161, 175.  
Firlin, 228.  
Fiser, 359.  
Fisher, 207, 226, 228, 269.  
Fitzhugh, 83, 156.  
Flack, 309.  
Fleet, 277.  
Fleetwood, 164.  
Fleming, 304.  
Fletcher, 18.  
Flood, 275.  
Flournoy, 259, 260, 261, 274.  
Floyd, 107, 256, 257, 296.  
Foard, 92, 93.  
Fogg, 43.  
Foley, 125.  
Foote, 191.  
Ford, 116, 159, 192, 291, 310.  
Forest, 244.  
Forrest, 242, 243, 244, 263.  
Forsee, 222, 361.  
Fortner, 229.  
Foster, 32, 71, 125, 145, 157, 158, 187,  
216, 294, 316.  
Foutz, 345.  
Fowler, 289, 331.  
Fowlkes, 313.  
Fox, 233, 245, 329.  
Fralin, 95.  
Francis, 178.  
Franklin, 94, 265, 341.  
Frazier, 144, 317.  
Freeman, 181, 241, 242, 244, 355, 356.  
French, 28, 78, 158, 349, 350.  
Freswater, 292.  
Friend, 116.  
Frizelle, 170.  
Fry, 20, 270, 348, 353.  
Fulcher, 333.  
Fuller, 151.  
Fuqua, 96, 100, 106, 343.  
Fuson, 127.  
  
Gaines, 133.  
Gale, 258, 259.  
Gallegher, 301.  
Galloway, 167.  
Galt, 302.  
Gamble, 258.  
Gammon, 324.  
Gardner, 139, 142, 196, 216, 283.  
Garick, 183.  
Garland, 136, 353, 355.  
Garth, 18.  
Garthier, 247.  
  
Gartrell, 199.  
Gary, 231.  
Gaskins, 255.  
Gates, 247, 250.  
Gayle, 243.  
Gemmell, 329.  
George, 52, 172, 225, 248.  
Gerwig, 208.  
Gibbons, 237.  
Gibbs, 79, 82, 342.  
Gibby, 318.  
Gibson, 85, 249, 315.  
Giesen, 81.  
Giles, 72, 233.  
Gill, 106, 110.  
Gillespie, 77, 83, 85.  
Gilley, 325.  
Gilliam, 146, 275, 305.  
Gilliat, 211.  
Gillis, 232.  
Gillispie, 205, 357.  
Gilmer, 351.  
Gilmore, 287.  
Gish, 276.  
Gist, 312.  
Glass, 18, 63, 152, 161, 258.  
GLASS FAMILY, 148-151.  
Glazebrook, 224.  
Gleane, 8.  
Glene, 8.  
Glenn, 10, 99, 188, 189, 190, 193.  
Godsey, 112.  
Goff, 260.  
Goggin, 67, 101, 110.  
Golden, 44.  
Gomperts, 319.  
Gooch, 3.  
Goode, 13, 110, 222, 258, 260, 261.  
Goodman, 45, 239, 307.  
Goodwin, 30, 116, 333.  
Goodwyn, 181, 182, 183, 184.  
Goodpasture, 202.  
Goodrich, 31, 314.  
Gordon, 38, 48, 162, 209, 272, 275, 319.  
Gorman, 319.  
Goss, 252.  
Gossage, 300.  
Govan, 109.  
Gower, 56, 115.  
Grafly, 141, 142.  
Graham, 273, 293, 359.  
Grandy, 277.  
Granger, 101.  
Grantham, 167.  
Graunt, 295.  
Graves, 72, 73, 96, 104, 170, 174, 207,  
275, 278, 294, 302.  
Gravett, 121.  
Gray, 136, 151, 195, 357.

Graybeal, 87.  
Grayson, 235, 293.  
Greear, 167.  
Green, 23, 28, 32, 50, 51, 76, 278.  
Greene, 154.  
Gregg, 319.  
Gregory, 74, 94, 260, 270, 307.  
Gridelly, 103.  
Griffin, 291, 353.  
Griffith, 25, 64, 194.  
Griffiths, 23.  
Griggs, 159.  
Grigsby, 121, 289.  
Grimes, 265, 266.  
Grinnan, 199.  
Grinter, 16.  
Grizzard, 31.  
Groton, 245.  
Grove 9.  
Guerrant, 138.  
Guillam, 180.  
Gunn, 246.  
Gunter, 78.  
Guy, 230.  
Gwaltney, 145.  
Gwatkin, 106, 110.  
  
Haden, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 126, 181, 222,  
253, 361.  
Hagan, 190.  
Hail, 56, 252.  
Haile, 277.  
Hailey, 284.  
Haislip, 126.  
Hairston, 90, 110, 125.  
Hale, 269, 271, 272, 274.  
Hall, 20, 25, 112, 121, 129, 178, 193,  
258, 288, 333.  
Halstead, 252.  
Ham, 312.  
Hamilton, 13, 22, 25, 194, 259.  
Hamlett, 163, 164.  
Hammen, 236.  
Hammersley, 145.  
Hammon, 191.  
Hamner, 343.  
Hampton, 160, 169.  
HANCOCK  
A. B., 269.  
A. S., 269.  
Abram, 363.  
Abram B., 362, 365, 367.  
Abram Booth, 89, 132, 138, 150,  
151, 152.  
Abram Oscar, 139.  
Abram P., 89, 132.  
Ada Nye, 133.  
Agnes, 122, 123.  
Alexander, 122, 269.

HANCOCK (continued)  
Alice, 101, 122.  
Alice M., 132.  
Ammon, 101.  
Ammon G., 101, 102, 344.  
Ann, 123, 292, 293.  
Ann E., 99.  
Ann Lee, 101.  
Anne, 132, 214.  
Anne Spencer, 142.  
Annais, 223.  
Annie, 132, 134.  
Annie Estelle, 101.  
Annie Sue, 144.  
Audrey, 122.  
Augustin, 119.  
Augustus L., 345.  
Austin, 251.  
B. J., 269.  
Benjamin, 123, 125, 126, 127, 129,  
130, 131, 132, 145, 253, 259, 291,  
292, 293, 294, 361, 365, 366.  
Benjamin A., 269.  
Benjamin Arthur, 139.  
Benjamin C., 260.  
Benjamin F., 101.  
Benjamin H., 132.  
Benjamin Haynes, 134.  
Benjamin Hugh, 134.  
Benjamin P., 269.  
Benjamin Peter, 132, 133, 134.  
Benjamin Philip, 135.  
Belle Williams, 144.  
Bennett, 251.  
Bertha, 127.  
Bessie, 138.  
Bettie Chapman, 143.  
Betsy, 124.  
Betty, 345.  
Beverly, 269.  
Blemford, 127.  
Boyd E., 345.  
Bryant, 101.  
C. R., 270.  
Carolina, F., 344.  
Caroline, 127.  
Caroline W., 344.  
Catherine, 292.  
Catherine S., 292, 293.  
Celia, 128, 129.  
Charles, 125, 127, 132.  
Charles Edward, 101.  
Charles Henry, 139.  
Charles R., 362, 363, 365.  
Charles Robert, 131, 132, 143.  
Charles W., 270.  
Charley Street, 145.  
Christopher, 344, 364.  
Christopher B., 344.



## HANCOCK (continued)

Christopher H., 362, 365.  
 Christopher Harrison, 132, 144.  
 Clement, 290.  
 Cleopatra, 132.  
 Coleman, 270.  
 Cornelia Lillian, 345.  
 D. A., 270.  
 D. H., 270.  
 Daisy, 138.  
 Daisy Claire, 145.  
 Daniel B., 344.  
 Daniel D., 101.  
 David, 260, 270.  
 David E., 270.  
 David Keen, 132.  
 David L., 140.  
 David Nathaniel Leonidas, 139.  
 Deane Spencer, 142.  
 Dinah, 119.  
 Douglas, 270.  
 E., 270.  
 E. A., 270.  
 Edward, 119, 120, 122, 251, 252,  
     253, 343, 344.  
 Edward N., 345.  
 Edwin, 102.  
 Eliza, 127.  
 Eliza C., 345.  
 Eliza Jane, 135.  
 Elizabeth, 120, 122, 123, 125, 126,  
     127, 343, 362, 363, 365.  
 Elizabeth Ann, 132, 142.  
 Elizabeth Christian, 139.  
 Elizabeth Dee, 135.  
 Elizabeth Dwight, 142.  
 Elizabeth Evelyn, 344.  
 Elizabeth Maddox, 128.  
 Emma, 101, 125.  
 Emma B., 345.  
 Emma F., 345.  
 Emma Jane, 139.  
 Emma S., 101.  
 Eoline, 132.  
 Ernest Justus, 102.  
 Ethel, 127.  
 Ethel Dickinson, 144.  
 Eugene Ammon, 102.  
 Everett Sherwood, 145.  
 F. H., 101.  
 F. W., 270.  
 Fanny, 125.  
 Fannie, 127, 132.  
 Fannie K., 132.  
 Field A., 363, 364.  
 Field Allen, 130.  
 Flemming, 125.  
 Florence, 132.  
 Forrest, 127.

## HANCOCK (continued)

Frances, 130, 344.  
 Frances Elizabeth, 139.  
 Frances Jane, 132, 136.  
 Frances Meredith, 134.  
 Frances Starke, 133.  
 Francis, 122, 344.  
 Francis A., 270.  
 Francis Hopkins, 101, 122.  
 Frank, 132, 270.  
 Frank G., 271.  
 Fred, 101.  
 G. B., 271.  
 G. N., 271.  
 G. W., 271.  
 George, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123,  
     124, 126, 127, 251, 253, 271, 289,  
     290, 291, 294.  
 George C., 271.  
 George W., 271.  
 George Walker, 139, 140.  
 Gladys Thelma, 136.  
 Grace, 144.  
 Green, 260.  
 Greenville, 125.  
 Guy C., 145.  
 H., 260.  
 H. H., 271.  
 H. P., 271.  
 H. W., 271.  
 Harrison Hatcher, 133.  
 Hattie, 89, 132.  
 Henry, 251, 260.  
 Herbert Harrison, 127.  
 Hickerson, 260.  
 Higgason, 260.  
 Horace, 271.  
 Hugh, 101, 134.  
 Hugh Coleman, 134.  
 Hugh Morgan, 136.  
 Ida, 127.  
 Isabel, 101.  
 J. A., 271.  
 J. B., 127.  
 J. C., 271.  
 J. D., 271.  
 J. H., 271, 272.  
 J. S., 272.  
 J. T., 272.  
 J. W., 272.  
 J. Wesley, 273.  
 James, 101, 102, 122, 125, 127, 252.  
 James A., 272, 345.  
 James Abram, 135.  
 James Anthony, 144.  
 James Ferdinand, 132.  
 James H., 101, 272.  
 James M., 272.  
 James T., 272.

## HANCOCK (continued)

James W., 272.  
Jane, 127, 343.  
Jennie, 101.  
Jenny, 343.  
Jeremiah, 260.  
Jesse M., 344.  
John, 101, 118, 120, 121, 122, 123,  
124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 130, 139,  
252, 260, 272, 290, 291, 292, 294,  
298, 343, 344, 345, 361, 363.  
John A., 125, 130.  
John Allen, 129, 130.  
John B., 144.  
John C., 144, 344.  
John D., 126.  
John F., 272.  
John H., 272, 345.  
John Harrison, 132, 133.  
John Henry, 101.  
John M., 272.  
John McCampbell, 136.  
John Moses Talbert, 139.  
John N., 272, 273, 345.  
John S., 152, 362, 365, 367.  
John Silas, 131, 135.  
John T., 125.  
John Trader, 101.  
John W., 125.  
John William, 134, 135.  
Joseph, 125, 260, 273, 291.  
Joshua, 119, 125.  
Joshua G., 125.  
Joshua T., 125.  
Josiah A., 273.  
Jubal Early, 140.  
Judith, 123, 124, 125, 128.  
Judith Hannah, 120.  
Julia A. Maria, 132, 145, 362, 364,  
365.  
Julia Kate, 145.  
Julia May, 136.  
Julia Page, 144.  
Justus, 101, 344.  
Justus Lee, 102.  
Karl Bulow, 135.  
Katherine Louise, 140.  
Katie E., 144.  
Kenneth Linwood, 145.  
L., 273.  
L. D., 273.  
Lafayett, 273.  
Laura Alice, 139.  
Laura Marshall, 142.  
Lawson, 294.  
Lee Duncan, 133.  
Lela Celeste, 136.  
Lewis, 121, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128,  
129, 130, 131, 291, 294, 361.

## HANCOCK (continued)

Lewis D., 125.  
Lewis P., 273.  
Lillian Alice, 143.  
Lily, 102.  
Lonnie W., 145.  
Louise P., 144.  
Louise Virginia, 145.  
Lucinda, 130.  
Lucy, 101, 102, 344.  
Lucy Mabel, 134.  
Lucy V., 102, 345.  
Lula B., 136.  
Lynden M., 345.  
M. W., 273.  
Major, 122, 124, 125, 127, 253.  
Margaret, 122, 290, 292, 293.  
Maria T., 344.  
Marianna, 122, 123.  
Marjorie S., 139.  
Martha, 101, 124, 125, 127, 223.  
Martha A., 345.  
Martha Ann, 102, 103.  
Martha Elizabeth, 138.  
Martin, 294.  
Martin B., 273.  
Mary, 121, 122, 123, 124, 128, 140.  
Mary Alice, 135.  
Mary Ann, 126.  
Mary E., 125.  
Mary Ella, 89, 139.  
Mary F., 345.  
Mary I., 102.  
Mary L., 131, 148.  
Mary Leffler, 135.  
Mary Victoria, 143.  
Mary Willis, 345.  
Mat, 122.  
Mathew, 123.  
Mathew W., 273.  
Matilda, 345.  
Mattie E., 223.  
Mattie Lelia, 133.  
Mattie S., 345.  
Michael W., 260.  
Mildred Medora, 344.  
Mollie, 127.  
Molly, 124.  
Monroe, 260.  
Moss, 144.  
N. Douglas, 273.  
N. M., 273.  
Nancy, 123, 124, 127, 344.  
Nancy Elizabeth, 145.  
Nancy Katherine, 132.  
Nannie Kate, 143.  
Naomi, 121.  
Nathaniel, 122, 126.  
Newby, 261.



## HANCOCK (continued)

Norfleet, 273.  
 O., 273.  
 O. C., 101.  
 O. V., 273.  
 Obediah, 273.  
 Obedience, 123.  
 P. B., 273.  
 P. S., 273.  
 Patsey, 127.  
 Percy Cooke, 144.  
 Peter, 125, 127, 273, 363.  
 Peter L., 362, 364, 365.  
 Peter Lewis, 131.  
 Peter Morgan, 136.  
 Peter S., 125.  
 Phoebe, 131.  
 Pierce Edward, 89, 132.  
 Pleasant T., 274.  
 Polly, 127, 236, 344.  
 Presly H., 274.  
 R. E., 274.  
 Rachel, 120.  
 Raleigh, 362.  
 Raleigh A., 361.  
 Raleigh Allen, 131.  
 Ralph, 101.  
 Rawley, 274.  
 Rhoda S., 345.  
 Rhodie, 128.  
 Richard, 101, 102, 118, 122, 127.  
 Richard P., 127.  
 Robert, 101, 119, 121, 122, 261, 274, 289, 290, 291.  
 Robert I., 274.  
 Robert J., 101.  
 Robert P., 145.  
 Roberta, 101.  
 Rodie, 127.  
 Rolfe Louisa, 144.  
 Ross, 127.  
 Roy B., 144.  
 Ruth, 119, 125.  
 S. H., 274.  
 Samuel, 101, 122, 126, 251, 252, 253, 261, 274, 290, 343, 344.  
 Samuel Benjamin, 136.  
 Samuel E., 101.  
 Sallie, 127, 132.  
 Sallie Holland, 133.  
 Sallie J., 344.  
 Sallie Roberta, 143.  
 Sarah, 119, 124, 287, 288.  
 Sarah Hutchinson, 134.  
 Sarah P., 345.  
 Silas B., 274.  
 Simon, 126, 252, 253, 261, 344, 345.  
 Slaven, 252.  
 Sophia, 130, 344.

## HANCOCK (continued)

Spencer, 261.  
 Stephen, 123, 125, 246, 252, 274, 291, 294.  
 Susannah, 124, 127, 128, 130.  
 Susie Lee, 101.  
 Sylvester, 127.  
 Symon, 288.  
 Synthia, 127.  
 T. R., 274.  
 Taf, 274.  
 Tarlton, 261.  
 Terry, 127.  
 Thomas, 101, 119, 121, 122, 123, 125, 252, 261, 274, 289, 293.  
 Thomas H., 274.  
 Thomas J., 274.  
 Thomas Richard, 132, 151.  
 Tolford, 125.  
 Ula, 132.  
 Vera, 102.  
 Victoria, 131.  
 Viola Victoria, 144.  
 Virgil Kinney, 102.  
 Virginius Lee, 139.  
 W., 274.  
 W. D., 274.  
 W. Ed., 275.  
 W. J., 275.  
 W. L., 274.  
 W. Lawson, 89, 132.  
 William T., 275, 361.  
 W. W., 275.  
 Walker Kirtland, 141.  
 Walter Roland, 145.  
 Walter Scott, 127, 140.  
 William, 118, 119, 120, 123, 125, 126, 127, 252, 261, 275, 288, 289, 291, 292, 294, 343.  
 William A., 144.  
 William Ashford, 132.  
 William Benjamin, 138.  
 William C., 275.  
 William D., 101.  
 William E., 275, 344, 345.  
 William Early, 143.  
 William H., 275.  
 William Henry, 136.  
 William J., 125.  
 William Letcher, 144.  
 William Lewis, 132.  
 William P., 275.  
 William Ryan, 130.  
 William S., 275.  
 William T., 125.  
 William Thomas, 131, 134, 148, 151.  
 William Wilson, 124.  
 Winfred, 121.

## HANCOCK (continued)

Winifred, 343.  
Witt, 127.  
Zacharia, 122.  
———, 275.  
HANCOCK FAMILY, 118-146.  
Hanes, 314.  
Harden, 168.  
Hardin, 20, 33, 166.  
Harding, 38.  
Hardy, 80, 82, 83, 267.  
Hare, 79, 275.  
Hargess, 287.  
Hargrove, 291.  
Harkins, 227.  
Harmer, 296.  
Harmon, 71, 269, 317.  
Harnando, 122.  
Harper, 2, 198, 199, 278, 307.  
Harris, 8, 38, 39, 58, 63, 79, 92, 101,  
144, 166, 181, 206, 291, 300, 303,  
340, 343, 352.  
Harrison, 38, 43, 60, 170, 174, 176,  
213, 256, 268, 292, 301.  
Hart, 19, 22, 23, 47, 140.  
Harter, 21.  
Hartman, 245.  
Harvey, 114, 255, 294.  
Haskins, 96, 290.  
Hatcher, 80, 95, 100, 116, 132, 133,  
342.  
Hathaway, 23.  
Harwood, 73, 328.  
Haw, 73.  
Hawes, 252, 254.  
Hawkins, 23, 24, 79, 80, 321, 341, 342.  
Hay, 301.  
Hayden, 10.  
Haynes, 102, 106, 129, 134, 150, 172,  
173.  
Hayward, 183.  
Hazlewood, 100.  
Head, 276.  
Heard, 193.  
Hearne, 121, 171, 289.  
Heater, 206.  
Heath, 164.  
Heberer, 24.  
Hedrick, 161.  
Heischman, 137.  
Heitman, 247.  
Helm, 161.  
Helms, 137.  
Henderson, 3, 47, 49, 101, 125, 183,  
264, 265, 266, 326.  
Hendrick, 344.  
Hendricks, 294.  
Hening, 9.  
Henley, 204, 304.

Henry, 16, 40, 149.  
Herbert, 323.  
Herndon, 40, 47, 150, 277, 278, 351.  
Hernen, 301.  
Herold, 307.  
Herrell, 277.  
Heslop, 326.  
Heth, 260, 261.  
Hewes, 114.  
Hewitt, 20, 77, 79, 101, 102, 249, 340,  
344.  
Hewson, 302.  
Hickman, 24, 272.  
Hicks, 14, 122, 123, 239, 309.  
Hieronymous, 21.  
Hiatt, 229.  
Higginbotham, 174.  
Higgins, 142.  
Hill, 72, 152, 171, 174, 262, 313.  
Hilley, 124.  
Hillman, 144.  
Hipkins, 284.  
Hite, 52, 328.  
Hix, 258, 260, 261, 291.  
Hockaday, 121, 288, 304.  
Hockman, 142.  
Hodel, 92.  
Hodgson, 211, 212, 213, 215.  
Hoff, 228.  
Hoffman, 258.  
Hoffmire, 323.  
Hoge, 209, 320.  
Hoggin, 18.  
Holcombe, 165, 262.  
Holden, 323.  
Holman, 75, 202, 204, 257, 259.  
Holmes, 6, 30, 31, 36, 250, 290.  
Holland, 130, 131, 274, 361.  
Hollings, 121, 289.  
Holloway, 13, 14, 63, 297.  
Holt, 133, 247, 287, 288.  
Holydey, 327.  
Hombaker, 326.  
Hone, 299.  
Hoodenpyl, 33.  
Hooker, 54, 342.  
Hooks, 41.  
Hoover, 24.  
HOPKINS  
A. J., 357.  
A. M., 316.  
A. W., 263.  
Abby Page, 218.  
Abia, 322.  
Abner C., 263.  
Abner Crump, 208, 209.  
Abram Hancock, 90.  
Ada Belle, 112.  
Ada Love, 39.



## HOPKINS (continued)

Adelia, 195, 227.  
 Adelpia P., 201.  
 Adelpia Wade, 201.  
 Agalen, 234.  
 Al, 263.  
 Albert, 331, 332, 338.  
 Albert Drake, 227.  
 Albert G., 196.  
 Albert Peery, 87.  
 Alberta, 235.  
 Alexander, 338.  
 Alexander G., 48.  
 Alexander R., 263.  
 Alexander Rigsby, 330, 331.  
 Alexander St. Clair, 84.  
 Alexander Stephens, 299.  
 Alfred, 48, 245, 338.  
 Alfred B., 227.  
 Alice, 24, 242, 316.  
 Alice Brown, 237.  
 Alice Howard, 217.  
 Alice Maria, 112.  
 Alice V., 206.  
 Alice Virginia, 208.  
 Alicia H., 185.  
 Allan B., 278.  
 Allen Break, 280.  
 Allie E., 245.  
 Alma Virginia, 83.  
 Almond Bowyer, 83.  
 Alyce Nunnally, 203.  
 Amanda, 48.  
 Amanda E., 338.  
 Amanda L., 98, 99.  
 Amanda M., 227.  
 Amanda P., 78, 94, 341.  
 Amelia, 11, 326, 352.  
 Amelia Ellen, 242.  
 Amelia Maria, 209.  
 Amelia Mason, 210.  
 Amelia R., 317.  
 America A., 204.  
 America V., 358.  
 America Virginia, 198.  
 Americus, 239.  
 Amy, 46.  
 Amy Goodwyn, 184, 185.  
 Anderson, 196, 356, 357.  
 Anderson B., 201.  
 Andrew, 263.  
 Andrew J., 263, 332.  
 Andrew Jackson, 112, 205.  
 Andrew Skinner, 330.  
 Andrew Thomas, 227.  
 Ann, 35, 52, 53, 58, 62, 69, 196, 200,  
     232, 233, 303, 315, 317, 320, 321,  
     330, 333, 356.  
 Ann E., 337.

## HOPKINS (continued)

Ann Elizabeth, 43, 48.  
 Ann B., 223.  
 Ann Henry, 89.  
 Ann M., 52.  
 Ann R., 337.  
 Ann Rebecca, 48.  
 Ann S., 202, 338.  
 Ann Sparks, 28, 29, 50, 51, 348, 349.  
 Anna, 93, 186, 320, 321, 332, 340.  
 Anna A., 338.  
 Anna E., 195.  
 Anna G., 24.  
 Anna Marguerite, 38.  
 Anna Mary, 25, 38.  
 Anne, 11, 54, 55, 65, 66, 219, 301,  
     307, 314, 315, 321, 322, 328.  
 Anne Pleasants, 209, 210.  
 Anne Sparks, 352.  
 Annette, 235.  
 Annie E., 113, 245.  
 Annie Elsie, 39.  
 Annie Laura, 236.  
 Annie Lee, 245.  
 Annie Maria, 81, 92.  
 Annie May, 240.  
 Annie St. Clair, 83.  
 Annis, 295.  
 Araminta Dormer, 201.  
 Archibald, 246, 249, 284, 285, 287,  
     299, 305, 314, 335.  
 Archibald F., 263.  
 Aria (Abbie) C., 201.  
 Armistead S., 315, 316.  
 Arris Martin, 343.  
 Dr. Arthur, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 9, 10, 11,  
     26, 27, 49, 54, 55, 67, 68, 69,  
     180, 248, 250, 251, 283, 285, 299,  
     300, 301, 302, 306, 340, 341, 346,  
     350, 351, 353.  
 Arthur, 11, 28, 33, 34, 35, 39, 42,  
     46, 50, 51, 52, 61, 69, 247, 299,  
     301, 337, 346, 347, 350, 351, 352,  
     353.  
 Arthur L., 278.  
 Arthur Douglas, 203.  
 Arthur Francis, 35, 36, 37, 38, 41,  
     42, 353, 340.  
 Arthur H., 51, 52.  
 Arthur J., 206.  
 Arthur James, 43.  
 Arthur I., 278.  
 Arthur M., 308.  
 Arthur Moseley, 38, 39.  
 Ashby, 224.  
 Aubrey, 318.  
 Augusta, 40, 234.  
 Augustus, 231.  
 B. F., 202, 263.

## HOPKINS (continued)

Baird, 28.  
Baldwin, 215.  
Balinda, 230.  
Bandy, 239, 241.  
Bartholomew, 295, 299.  
Basil B., 307, 320.  
Bell D., 202.  
Benjamin, 23, 195, 197, 198, 200,  
220, 221, 257, 314, 315, 320, 321,  
328, 329, 333, 335, 356, 357.  
Benjamin F., 238, 241, 358.  
Benjamin Franklin, 185, 198, 199.  
Benjamin T., 245.  
Bennett H., 312.  
Benskin, 71, 72, 73, 74.  
Berta, 233.  
Berta Johns, 235.  
Bertha May, 206.  
Bertie, 96.  
Bessie, 39, 245, 332.  
Bessie G., 307.  
Bessie Moseley, 39.  
Bessie Nell, 193.  
Betsey, 97.  
Betsy, 72, 220.  
Betsy Wells, 220.  
Bettie (Elizabeth) Pettit, 28.  
Betty, 15.  
Betty Billups, 321.  
Betty Hobson, 21.  
Bill, 263.  
Billey, 220.  
Blanche Estelle, 244.  
Boothe, 209.  
Brainard S., 228.  
Brainard Spencer, 228.  
Branch C., 223.  
Brent, 19.  
Buford Tillman, 240.  
C., 312.  
Caleb, 197, 205, 257, 356, 357.  
Caleb G., 205.  
Calvin, 96.  
Calvin F., 318.  
Carl V., 96.  
Carlos Hamilton, 24.  
Carlton Earle, 97.  
Carrie B., 343.  
Carrie Brightwell, 343.  
Carrie K., 338.  
Carrie Lee, 204.  
Caroline Brent, 19.  
Caroline T., 46.  
Caroline Thursa, 33.  
Caroline Virginia, 48.  
Carter, 218.  
Cary, 23.  
Cassie, 332.

## HOPKINS (continued)

Catherine, 12, 13, 301, 312, 325,  
326.  
Catherine B., 234.  
Catherine Erskine, 41.  
Cecil, 22.  
Cecil Reeves, 192.  
Chandon, 218.  
Charles, 26, 180, 181, 194, 195, 196,  
197, 200, 201, 217, 227, 231, 245,  
257, 300, 302, 306, 308, 309, 312,  
313, 316, 317, 323, 325, 326, 335,  
338, 354, 356, 357.  
Charles A., 33, 337.  
Charles Augustus Smyth, 227.  
Charles B., 197, 198, 223, 357.  
Charles Brezelle, 224.  
Charles Boyce, 203.  
Charles C., 202, 318, 337.  
Charles D., 239.  
Charles Drennan, 39.  
Charles E., 196, 263, 281.  
Charles Edward, 24, 185.  
Charles Edwin, 24.  
Charles F., 23, 24.  
Charles Henry, 280.  
Charles Howard, 198.  
Charles L., 206, 313.  
Charles Maurice, 228.  
Charles N., 318.  
Charles Patterson, 202, 203.  
Charles R., 200.  
Charles Rowland, 203, 278.  
Charles Rust, 229.  
Charles Samuel, 205.  
Charles Thomas, 38.  
Charles Webster, 228.  
Charles Wesley, 244.  
Charlie, 338.  
Charlie P., 278.  
Charlotte, 80, 235, 342.  
Charlotte Brown, 216.  
Charlotte M., 32, 94.  
Chastaine J., 270.  
Chertsey, 200.  
Christine Dorothy, 97.  
Cillar (Priscilla), 70.  
Clack Dickinson, 91, 278.  
Clara C., 319.  
Clara Elwyn, 97.  
Clarence H., 318, 337.  
Claude Brian, 97.  
Claude E., 278.  
Claudie Brock, 240.  
Clyde Louis, 240.  
Cora, 20.  
Cora J., 224.  
Corrinna Frances, 39.  
Cornelia, 37, 46, 211, 212, 215.



## HOPKINS (continued)

Cornelia Carter, 40.  
 Cornelia Lowe, 39.  
 Cornelia Victoria, 82.  
 Cullendar, 310.  
 D. N., 263.  
 D. W., 217.  
 Daniel, 263, 315, 335.  
 Daniel A., 312.  
 David, 180, 181, 185, 186, 187, 188,  
     189, 190, 191, 226, 228, 229, 238,  
     239, 241, 244, 246, 247, 257, 263,  
     283, 296, 310, 312, 313, 320, 322,  
     354.  
 David Alexander, 281.  
 David E., 263.  
 David Elias, 332.  
 David H., 238, 239.  
 David Hudson, 238.  
 David I., 316.  
 David J., 279.  
 David L., 316.  
 David M., 316.  
 David O., 227.  
 David Samuel, 316.  
 David Thomas, 182, 184.  
 David W., 317.  
 Delia, 231.  
 Delia E., 316.  
 Dilworth, 199.  
 Dinah, 324.  
 Dolly, 125.  
 Dora, 39, 299.  
 Dorothea, 20.  
 Dorothy, 24, 330.  
 Dorothy Gayle, 203.  
 Dorothy Johnson, 80.  
 Douglas, 39.  
 Dudley, 279.  
 Dudley Q., 39.  
 Dudley Winslow, 191.  
 Dwight Lucian, 207.  
 E. Guy., 337.  
 E. H., 244.  
 E. J., 238, 314.  
 E. R., 263, 317.  
 Ed, 264.  
 Edgar, 24.  
 Edna, 235.  
 Edna G., 206.  
 Edmund, 12, 14, 19, 22, 23, 25, 26.  
 Edmund H., 24.  
 Edmund Henry, 13, 22.  
 Edward, 113, 119, 202, 228, 241,  
     297, 299.  
 Edward A., 79, 338.  
 Edward Augustus, 74.  
 Edward B., 264, 337.  
 Edward Barton, 203.

## HOPKINS (continued)

Edward Henry, 243.  
 Edward Holston, 239.  
 Edward J., 223.  
 Edward Jenkins, 239.  
 Edward Julian, 240.  
 Edward Kimball, 218.  
 Edward Lee, 203.  
 Edward Osier, 239.  
 Edward Parrott, 224.  
 Edward R., 263, 318.  
 Edward Raymond, 244.  
 Edward T. P., 99, 341.  
 Edward Thomas, 242.  
 Edward W., 195.  
 Edwin B., 301.  
 Edwin Baker, 236.  
 Edwin Brown, 236.  
 Edwin Neale, 227.  
 Edwin Waters, 330.  
 Effie, 245.  
 Effie Clyde, 244.  
 Eleanora, 330.  
 Eleanor, 209, 250.  
 Eleanor Frances, 200.  
 Electa, 314.  
 Elender, 312.  
 Eli, 332, 337.  
 Elias, 331, 332.  
 Eliza, 296, 330.  
 Eliza A., 340.  
 Elizabeth, 3, 11, 13, 24, 25, 26, 35,  
     36, 42, 46, 47, 52, 53, 55, 58, 62,  
     78, 93, 97, 99, 181, 197, 202, 205,  
     219, 221, 227, 228, 230, 232, 235,  
     240, 295, 298, 300, 304, 307, 308,  
     312, 313, 315, 316, 318, 320, 322,  
     323, 324, 329, 330, 332, 338, 340,  
     341, 346, 354, 355, 356, 359, 360,  
     361.  
 Elizabeth A., 48.  
 Elizabeth Ann, 77, 84, 87.  
 Elizabeth Anne, 86.  
 Elizabeth Arthur, 308.  
 Elizabeth B., 223, 307.  
 Elizabeth Beverley, 43.  
 Elizabeth Boush, 51.  
 Elizabeth Branch, 16, 17.  
 Elizabeth Brightwell, 343.  
 Elizabeth Catherine, 235, 319.  
 Elizabeth E., 245.  
 Elizabeth F., 99, 307, 340.  
 Elizabeth Gertrude, 87.  
 Elizabeth Goode, 18.  
 Elizabeth H., 23.  
 Elizabeth Hobson, 21.  
 Elizabeth Howard, 332.  
 Elizabeth Jane, 44, 79.  
 Elizabeth Johnson, 90.

## HOPKINS (continued)

Elizabeth Josephine, 205.  
Elizabeth M., 33, 72, 204, 233.  
Elizabeth Mary, 43.  
Elizabeth Pamela, 40.  
Elizabeth R., 94, 95, 341.  
Elizabeth R. C., 52.  
Elizabeth S., 281, 307.  
Elizabeth Susan, 205.  
Elizabeth Tredway, 221.  
Elizabeth W., 343.  
Elizabeth Walton, 81.  
Elizabeth Williamson, 33.  
Elmer Woodson, 44.  
Ella, 227, 245.  
Ella B., 318.  
Ella Banks, 25.  
Ella C., 25, 239.  
Ellen, 202, 300.  
Ellen Anne, 317.  
Ellen F., 317.  
Ellie Cole, 38.  
Ellinor Elizabeth, 244.  
Elliott, 235.  
Elmer P., 279.  
Elviona, 318.  
Emanuel Goldsbury, 281.  
Emily Sarah, 239.  
Emma, 22, 36, 242, 245.  
Emma B., 316.  
Emma G., 185.  
Emma Goodwyn, 182, 184.  
Emma Lee, 97.  
Emma Louisa, 228.  
Emma Pearle, 22.  
Emma Starr, 81.  
English, 185.  
Ephraim, 286.  
Erasmus, 231, 264.  
Erasmus Guy, 231, 279.  
Erline, 21.  
Essex, 300.  
Ester, 330.  
Ethel, 240.  
Ethel Booker, 209.  
Ethel Christina, 207.  
Esther Lynda, 24.  
Eulala Penick, 343.  
Eulalia Penick, 96.  
Eunice, 203, 337.  
Euphemia, 317.  
Eva C., 326.  
Eva E., 235.  
Eva Garnett, 203.  
Eva Lillian, 193.  
Evan, 233, 333.  
Eve, 300.  
Evelyn, 245.  
Evelyn Page, 217.

## HOPKINS (continued)

F. Addison, 279.  
F. C., 264.  
F. M., 264.  
Fannie, 79, 229, 337, 342, 343.  
Fannie A., 216.  
Fannie B., 203.  
Fannie Ballew, 205.  
Fannie Bell, 240.  
Fannie D., 343.  
Fannie Davis, 81.  
Fannie E, 202.  
Fannie J., 342.  
Fannie M., 80.  
Ferdinand, 186, 188, 189, 190, 191,  
193.  
Florence, 235.  
Florence Sidney, 235.  
Floride E., 239.  
Florine, 193.  
Flossie J., 207.  
Flournoy, 299.  
Fluvanna, 234.  
Fortescue, S., 230.  
Frances, 11, 24, 34, 60, 61, 65, 66,  
67, 68, 69, 70, 103, 112, 180, 183,  
184, 230, 284, 324, 326, 327, 340,  
342, 350, 354, 355.  
Frances C., 24.  
Frances Caroline, 24.  
Frances Carter, 38, 39.  
Frances E., 342.  
Frances Elvira, 341, 342.  
Frances G., 78, 341, 342.  
Frances J., 94.  
Frances Kisling, 237.  
Frances L., 96.  
Frances Marie, 24.  
Frances Phelps, 25.  
Frances Virginia, 234, 237.  
Francis, 3, 56, 58, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69,  
74, 75, 76, 77, 94, 98, 103, 117,  
165, 180, 287, 338, 340, 341, 342,  
358, 359.  
Francis Alexander, 83, 86, 335.  
Francis Charles, 319.  
Francis E., 83, 341, 342, 343.  
Francis Edward, 79, 80.  
Frances Gillman, 192.  
Francis J., 240.  
Francis Jimmie, 95.  
Francis Jones, 22.  
Francis Joseph Pelzer, 240.  
Frank, 200.  
Frank Calvin, 84.  
Frank Dunnington, 217.  
Frank John, 281.  
Frank Kenneth, 80.  
Frank Read, 200.



## HOPKINS (continued)

Frank W., 227.  
 Frank Webb, 39.  
 Frankie, 325.  
 Franklin, 264.  
 Frayser Robertson, 79.  
 Fred Augustine, 281.  
 Fred W., 245.  
 Frederick, 264.  
 Frederick Jackson, 208.  
 Frederick M., 230, 264.  
 Gabriel, 23.  
 Garland, 196, 257, 356.  
 Garland Evans, 241, 243.  
 Garnett Guthrie, 21.  
 George, 217, 231, 245, 258, 264, 295, 298, 310, 311, 318, 326, 333.  
 George A., 315.  
 George B., 195, 239, 258.  
 George C., 342.  
 George Clement, 80.  
 George D., 329, 331.  
 George E., 245.  
 George Edwood, 242.  
 George Frank Wilson, 82.  
 George H., 264, 337.  
 George Henry, 202, 204.  
 George J., 229.  
 George M., 258.  
 George N., 230, 258.  
 George P., 258.  
 George Roland, 244.  
 George Samuel, 244.  
 George W., 27, 28, 180, 195, 197, 202, 205, 207, 264, 312, 313, 332.  
 George Washington, 28, 186, 190, 191, 193, 197, 205, 210, 281, 334, 349, 356.  
 George Whitfield, 237.  
 Georgia, 245.  
 Geraldine, 237.  
 Gerard, 232, 233, 236, 313.  
 Gerard T., 313.  
 Gerard Tyson, 234, 236.  
 Gertrude, 39.  
 Gertrude Blanton, 203.  
 Gertrude Heloise, 82.  
 Gladys, 24.  
 Gladys Irene, 79.  
 Glenn D., 96.  
 Gordon Hooper, 79.  
 Gordon W., 79.  
 Grace, 300.  
 Grace A., 113.  
 Grace Perse, 303.  
 Gracie Wilma, 192.  
 Guy, 22.  
 Guy Edward, 78.  
 Guy Ford, 22.

## HOPKINS (continued)

Guy Rea, 22.  
 H., 265.  
 H. A., 317.  
 H. B., 338.  
 H. C., 223.  
 H. G., 312.  
 H. H., 265.  
 H. R., 265.  
 H. W., 317.  
 Hal H., 264.  
 Hamilton, 25.  
 Hanna Phillippa Ludwell, 212, 216.  
 Hanna, 222, 228, 300, 302, 312.  
 Hardin, 20.  
 Harold, 193.  
 Harriet (Harriett), 22, 77, 204, 239, 241, 359.  
 Harriet Burr, 77, 89.  
 Harriet E., 70.  
 Harriet Lee, 212, 215.  
 Harriet P., 228.  
 Harriet R., 223.  
 Harriet Virginia, 204.  
 Harriett B., 341.  
 Harriett Elizabeth, 99, 191.  
 Harrison, 326.  
 Harry, 235, 320.  
 Harry A., 317, 318, 338.  
 Harry C., 227.  
 Harry Halley, 329, 331.  
 Harry W., 279.  
 Harvey, 245.  
 Harvey D., 264.  
 Hattie E., 227.  
 Hattie V., 337.  
 Haywood, 224.  
 Hazel, 21.  
 Helen Bullett, 30, 33.  
 Helen Mildred, 193.  
 Hennie Graham, 83.  
 Henrietta Frances, 43.  
 Henrietta G., 43.  
 Henry, 27, 28, 201, 241, 244, 264, 309, 316, 338, 349, 356, 357.  
 Henry Benskin, 72, 74.  
 Henry C., 342, 343.  
 Henry Calvin, 95.  
 Henry Campbell, 80, 82, 83.  
 Henry Carol, 231.  
 Henry G., 312, 313.  
 Henry H., 264, 318.  
 Henry Harold, 301.  
 Henry Kisling, 237.  
 Henry L., 195.  
 Henry Laurens, 180, 197, 208, 209, 353.  
 Henry Lyon, 217.  
 Henry St. George, 218, 337.

## HOPKINS (continued)

Henry St. George Lyons, 216.  
Henry Spencer, 329, 330, 331.  
Henry Terry, 231.  
Henry W., 312.  
Herbert A., 307.  
Herbert Almerson, 96.  
Herbert Lee, 227.  
Herbert William, 192.  
Hester Ann, 330, 331.  
Hester L., 337.  
Hickman, 24.  
Hillary, 264.  
Hillery, 265.  
Homer W., 227.  
Honorina S., 200, 201.  
Howard, 235.  
Howard J., 245.  
Howard Leroy, 235.  
Howard Robert, 235.  
Hubert Carlton, 97.  
Hugh, 302.  
Huldah, 314.  
Hulett, 322.  
Humphrey, 211, 324, 327.  
I. O. G., 265.  
Ida Ree, 331.  
Inez Rebecca, 74.  
Inman Wade, 192.  
Innis, 19.  
Innis Brent, 19.  
Irene, 39, 199.  
Irvin S., 25.  
Isaac, 295, 312.  
Isabella, 1, 11, 32, 45, 61, 62, 347.  
J. A., 265, 318, 337, 338.  
J. C., 265.  
J. Claude, 343.  
J. Duval, 326.  
J. E., 265, 266.  
J. J., 309, 337.  
J. H., 337.  
J. M., 317.  
J. Milton, 307.  
J. P., 266.  
J. R., 337.  
J. Stuart, 224.  
J. T., 307.  
J. W., 323.  
J. W. M., 266.  
J. Watson, 317.  
Jack, 24.  
Jacob, 47, 48, 258, 352, 353.  
Jacob Bugg, 16, 18.  
Jacob M., 80.  
Jacob Samuel, 234.  
Jacob Westley, 332.  
Jake C., 279.  
James, 11, 13, 28, 34, 35, 37, 40, 44,

## HOPKINS (continued)

47, 49, 50, 51, 52, 54, 60, 61, 62,  
65, 66, 68, 69, 71, 75, 182, 185,  
197, 239, 241, 247, 249, 250, 258,  
284, 285, 286, 287, 297, 299, 301,  
304, 305, 315, 318, 319, 320, 321,  
325, 328, 329, 330, 333, 335, 338,  
340, 343, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350,  
351, 352, 353, 356, 359, 360.  
James A., 195, 265, 279, 312, 353.  
James Arthur, 36.  
James B., 39, 202.  
James C., 80.  
James D., 307.  
James Daniel, 43.  
James Dillard, 224.  
James Edward, 87.  
James F., 279.  
James H., 47, 49, 95, 265, 279, 341,  
342, 343.  
James Henry, 314, 315.  
James Henry Clay, 82.  
James Kisling, 236.  
James M., 72, 73, 112, 201, 223, 258,  
316, 331, 337.  
James Marion, 332.  
James O. P., 95.  
James P., 195, 197, 198, 309.  
James Parker, 244.  
James R., 279.  
James Rembert, 185.  
James S., 317, 342.  
James Seth, 330.  
James Sidney, 78, 79, 94.  
James Speed, 20, 21, 22.  
James T., 83, 95, 182, 265, 279, 319,  
340, 342.  
James Thomas, 95.  
James Tucker, 183.  
James Turner, 77, 78, 79, 82.  
James W., 52, 318.  
Jane, 11, 30, 45, 75, 223, 284, 300,  
310, 311, 340, 352, 358.  
Jane Daniel, 43.  
Jane E., 202.  
Jane Ingram, 303.  
Jane Louise, 24.  
Jane P., 201.  
Jane R., 47.  
Jane S., 200, 223.  
Janet, 324.  
Jannie, 183.  
Jean, 34, 350.  
Jeanette, 218.  
Jeannie (Jane), 27.  
Jeb Stuart, 279.  
Jehoshaphat, 323, 324.  
Jemmie Catherine, 79.  
Jennie, 39.



## HOPKINS (continued)

Jennie Louis, 240.  
 Jennie May, 331.  
 Jennings J., 207.  
 Jeremiah, 322.  
 Jesse, 258, 323, 359.  
 Jesse Claude, 80.  
 Jesse Gordon Bowyer, 82.  
 Jesse K., 318.  
 Jesse M., 342.  
 Jesse Monroe, 80.  
 Jesse R., 80, 203.  
 Jesse T., 340, 341, 342, 359.  
 Jesse Turner, 77, 79, 83.  
 Jesse R., 265.  
 Jessie Jean, 82.  
 Joane, 295.  
 Joanna J., 47.  
 Joel, 360.  
 Joel Early, 78.  
 Johanna, 222.  
 Johanna Branch, 223.  
 Johanna Carter, 234.  
 Johannah H., 233.  
 John, 2, 5, 11, 12, 13, 14, 19, 22, 25,  
     26, 27, 28, 29, 31, 32, 48, 50, 59,  
     65, 66, 67, 68, 76, 77, 93, 100, 158,  
     180, 181, 182, 184, 185, 186, 190,  
     193, 195, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215,  
     216, 217, 220, 221, 223, 235, 238,  
     246, 247, 250, 251, 258, 259, 266,  
     283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 295, 296,  
     299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 305, 308,  
     309, 313, 316, 319, 321, 322, 323,  
     324, 325, 327, 328, 329, 331, 332,  
     333, 335, 340, 341, 346, 348, 349,  
     350, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358,  
     359, 360.  
 John A., 78, 94, 195, 265, 327, 342.  
 John Alexander, 224.  
 John Atkinson, 209.  
 John Breckinridge, 332.  
 John C., 93, 95, 340, 341, 342, 359.  
 John Calvin, 77, 83, 84, 86, 87.  
 John Chappell, 182.  
 John D., 48.  
 John David, 182, 184.  
 John E., 79, 265.  
 John Elmer, 224.  
 John English, 184.  
 John F., 282.  
 John Franklin, 242.  
 John Guthrie, 281, 307.  
 John H., 74, 96, 313, 314, 338, 342.  
 John H. M., 33.  
 John Hebry, 79.  
 John Henry, 338.  
 John Holston, 238, 239, 241, 245.  
 John Hubbard, 238.

## HOPKINS (continued)

John Isaac, 207.  
 John J., 245, 266, 309.  
 John James, 266.  
 John L., 279.  
 John Lee, 90.  
 John Luther, 237.  
 John Martin, 84.  
 John N., 46, 47, 337.  
 John Nelson, 203.  
 John O., 98, 266, 341, 342.  
 John Otey, 100.  
 John P., 202.  
 John Page, 216, 218.  
 John Posey, 24.  
 John R., 197, 198, 245, 337.  
 John Robert, 205.  
 John S., 70, 223, 266, 312, 357.  
 John Shepherd, 205.  
 John Stephen, 224.  
 John Stuart, 231.  
 John T., 24, 265.  
 John Taylor, 14, 23, 24.  
 John W., 316, 353.  
 John W. H., 302.  
 John Walker, 38.  
 John Walter, 97, 343.  
 John Williams, 224.  
 John William Anderson, 191.  
 John Williamson, 36.  
 Johns, 232.  
 Johns E., 233.  
 Johns Edward, 234.  
 Jonas, 299.  
 Jonathan, 228, 259, 284, 312, 322,  
     323.  
 Jordan, 197, 356.  
 Joseph, 196, 204, 211, 212, 219, 221,  
     223, 232, 235, 239, 244, 245, 246,  
     248, 259, 266, 300, 305, 309, 311,  
     313, 320, 321, 324, 327, 328, 329,  
     330, 331, 332, 333, 356, 360, 361.  
 Joseph A., 337.  
 Joseph Anderson, 197, 203, 204.  
 Joseph Aubrey, 205.  
 Joseph B., 332.  
 Joseph C., 329.  
 Joseph Davidson, 86, 87.  
 Joseph H., 47.  
 Joseph J., 317.  
 Joseph Jackson, 224.  
 Joseph Koger, 192.  
 Joseph N., 33.  
 Joseph V., 315.  
 Joseph W., 313.  
 Josephine, 231, 320.  
 Josephine V., 197, 337.  
 Josephine Mabel, 338.

## HOPKINS (continued)

Joshua, 259, 284, 306, 322, 323, 324, 335.  
Joshua Barbee, 20, 21.  
Joshua L., 323.  
Joshua H. L., 266.  
Juanita, 193.  
Judith, 27, 35.  
Judith Jefferson, 42.  
Julala Mehitable, 231.  
Julia, 241.  
Julia A., 353.  
Julia Belle, 240.  
Julia Elizabeth, 43.  
Julia Rankin, 21.  
Julia Sarah, 89.  
Julian Alphas, 240.  
Julian Grove, 236.  
Juliette H., 24.  
Julius Prince, 228.  
Kate, 343.  
Kate E., 202.  
Katherine, 310, 311, 312.  
Katherine B., 337.  
Katherine Virginia, 87.  
Kathleen Elizabeth, 95, 343.  
Katie E., 227.  
Katie Estelle, 235.  
Kelly Anne, 82.  
Kenneth, 95.  
Kenneth Carlton, 97.  
Kenneth Hatcher, 281.  
Kezia, 323, 324.  
Keziah, 182, 323, 324, 335.  
Kitturah (Keturah), 242.  
Kitty A., 196.  
Kitty Ann, 201.  
Kosiusko, 195.  
Kydie Olivia, 203.  
Landa, 259.  
Landon Wolfe, 235.  
Laura Roberts, 327.  
Laurella B., 337.  
Lavalette Estelle, 84.  
Lavelette Estelle, 87.  
Lavina, 22.  
Lavina A., 201.  
Lavinia, 313.  
Lawrence, 239.  
Lawrence Raymond, 78.  
Lawson, 259, 325.  
Lawson Muse, 92.  
Leadia, 333.  
Leda, 217.  
Lee Roy, 281.  
Leland, 193.  
Lelia, 36, 337.  
Lemuel Elmore, 74.  
Leonard, 245.

## HOPKINS (continued)

Leonard C., 279.  
Leroy, 39, 223, 308.  
Leroy G., 309.  
Leslie Lyon, 39.  
Letitia, 72.  
Lettie, 313.  
Levi, 227, 228, 248, 332.  
Levin L., 245.  
Lewis, 192, 233, 303, 336.  
Lewis W., 320.  
Liles, 331, 332.  
Lillian Virginia, 74.  
Lillie, 245.  
Littleton R., 279.  
Lizzie May, 38.  
Lizzie W., 316.  
Lois Eloise, 90.  
Lola, 235.  
Louella, 78.  
Louis C., 266.  
Louis Christian, 266.  
Louisa, 307.  
Louisa F., 316.  
Louise, 22, 24, 40.  
Louise Forrest, 244.  
Louise Kimball, 218.  
Louise S., 193.  
Lucia, 301.  
Lucian A., 279.  
Lucian Minor, 206.  
Lucinda, 314, 325.  
Lucile, 39, 193.  
Lucile Ruth, 79.  
Lucille Douglas, 83.  
Lucy, 11, 20, 22, 25, 195, 220, 221, 227, 239, 300.  
Lucy Ann, 231.  
Lucy Bugg, 16.  
Lucy Jane, 43, 207.  
Lucy Lyons, 215.  
Lula K., 314.  
Lula Rice, 234.  
Lucy Woodson, 43.  
Lund, 221, 222, 360.  
Luther, 267.  
Luther W., 233.  
Luther Wesley, 235.  
Lydia, 205.  
Lydia Carr, 343.  
M., 267.  
M. E., 307.  
M. J., 317.  
Mabelle Augusta, 74.  
Mae, 245.  
Maggie, 338.  
Mahlon, 232, 325, 327.  
Major T., 343.  
Malcolm Sidney, 79.



## HOPKINS (continued)

Malinda, 230.  
 Malissa, 227.  
 Malissa C., 316.  
 Mamie J., 207.  
 Manderville J., 267.  
 Manerox E., 239.  
 Manly, 267.  
 Manning Lee, 281.  
 Mansell Herbert, 207.  
 Marcus S., 326.  
 Margaret, 20, 21, 191, 193, 217, 228, 232, 235, 241, 295, 330.  
 Margaret Ann, 96, 242.  
 Margaret B., 307.  
 Margaret C., 95.  
 Margaret D., 45, 49, 341.  
 Margaret E., 80, 317.  
 Margaret Erlin, 192.  
 Margaret Erline, 193.  
 Margaret Maria, 204.  
 Margaret Oliver, 237.  
 Margaret Rice, 203.  
 Margaret Rives, 236.  
 Margaret Sinah, 203.  
 Maria, 23.  
 Maria Byrd, 218.  
 Maria E., 337.  
 Maria Ellen, 48.  
 Maria Isabella, 38.  
 Maria Josephine, 225.  
 Maria M., 113.  
 Maria Malinda, 39.  
 Mariah F., 312.  
 Marian, 239.  
 Marian F., 331.  
 Marian Lucile, 74.  
 Marie, 240, 318.  
 Marion Chappell, 183.  
 Marion L., 195.  
 Marion W., 74.  
 Marjorie, 82.  
 Mark, 238, 241, 314, 325, 338.  
 Marshall, 23.  
 Marshall Booker, 209.  
 Marshall H., 325.  
 Martha (Patsy), 18, 23, 25, 72, 76, 93, 100, 184, 340.  
 Martha A., 202.  
 Martha Ann, 206, 223.  
 Martha Annie, 192.  
 Martha B., 73.  
 Martha C., 22, 49.  
 Martha Carey, 25.  
 Martha Elizer, 242.  
 Martha Grace, 87.  
 Martha Isabella, 17, 18, 19.  
 Martha J., 94, 312, 318, 341.  
 Martha P., 23.

## HOPKINS (continued)

Martha Rosalinda, 83, 84.  
 Martha S., 233, 282.  
 Martha Susan, 243.  
 Martha V., 317.  
 Martin A., 39.  
 Martin W., 317, 338.  
 Mathew, 295, 326.  
 Mary, 1, 2, 11, 12, 14, 22, 23, 25, 26, 27, 32, 33, 35, 44, 46, 47, 48, 50, 59, 66, 67, 69, 72, 73, 75, 78, 98, 103, 105, 180, 181, 183, 186, 190, 196, 198, 202, 221, 228, 232, 303, 304, 309, 310, 312, 316, 319, 320, 330, 332, 340, 341, 348, 349, 353, 354, 355, 356, 359.  
 Mary A., 36, 47, 198, 212, 215, 223, 358.  
 Mary Alma, 91.  
 Mary Amelia, 316.  
 Mary Ann, 14, 33, 47, 73, 200, 330.  
 Mary Anna, 215.  
 Mary Anne, 24.  
 Mary B., 338.  
 Mary Barrett, 24.  
 Mary Belle, 24.  
 Mary Boush, 17.  
 Mary C., 45, 337.  
 Mary Caroline, 330.  
 Mary Cathrine, 236.  
 Mary Charlotte, 33.  
 Mary Countess, 205.  
 Mary D., 317, 337.  
 Mary E., 48, 78, 312, 316, 317, 318, 337, 338.  
 Mary Edington, 91.  
 Mary Elizabeth, 20, 88, 185, 202, 204, 242.  
 Mary Ellen, 43.  
 Mary Ellinor, 244.  
 Mary Eugenia, 183.  
 Mary Ewing, 44.  
 Mary F., 78, 233, 337, 338, 360.  
 Mary Frances, 235, 241, 318.  
 Mary G., 181, 314, 342.  
 Mary Goodwyn, 182.  
 Mary Grace, 83, 84, 85.  
 Mary Gracie, 207.  
 Mary H., 222.  
 Mary Halla, 78.  
 Mary Howard, 234.  
 Mary J., 198, 239, 317, 341.  
 Mary Jane, 32, 36, 47, 49, 77, 79, 92, 205, 317, 337, 353, 359.  
 Mary Jannie, 240.  
 Mary Johnson, 201.  
 Mary Julia, 78, 342.  
 Mary Julia A., 94.  
 Mary L., 317, 338.

## HOPKINS (continued)

Mary L. E., 99, 341.  
Mary Lou, 20.  
Mary M., 5, 223.  
Mary Margaret, 228.  
Mary Maria, 319.  
Mary Marsden, 210.  
Mary Martha, 86.  
Mary Menzies, 217.  
Mary Moseley, 41.  
Mary Otey, 99, 341.  
Mary R., 46, 316, 338.  
Mary Rachel, 1, 2.  
Mary Rebecca, 87.  
Mary Spencer, 20.  
Mary Sue, 197, 204, 337.  
Mary T., 193, 317, 318.  
Mary T. N., 190.  
Mary Timberlick, 221.  
Mary Thompson, 184, 191.  
Mary Virginia, 74, 96, 234, 236, 342.  
Matilda, 316.  
Matilda C., 100, 342.  
Matilda Ellen, 206.  
Matilde Leftwich, 96.  
Matt, 259.  
Matthew, 296, 320.  
Matthias, 322, 323.  
Mattie, 317, 338.  
Mattie Alice, 234.  
Mattie Barnes, 224.  
Mattie Belle, 19.  
Mattie L., 343.  
Maud, 198, 199.  
Maudie B., 78.  
Maurice Lee, 279.  
Maury Lee, 79.  
Maxwell, 279.  
May Belle, 227.  
Mehitabel, 316.  
Mehitable (Hetty) I. W., 230.  
Mentor, 20.  
Michael T., 230.  
Michael Sullivant, 25.  
Mildred, 45, 79, 235, 341, 342.  
Mildred Hewitt, 83.  
Mildred Lillian, 80, 342.  
Mildred Otey, 96, 342.  
Mildred Turner, 89, 132.  
Milo Consider, 231.  
Milton, 341.  
Milton F., 99, 340.  
Minerva Caroline, 206.  
Minn, 80.  
Minnie, 245.  
Minnie Annie, 82.  
Minnie Woodward, 82.  
Minta, 33.

## HOPKINS (continued)

Mollie, 245.  
Molly (Mary), 28, 302.  
Morris, 331.  
Moses, 238, 239, 241.  
Myra Ethel, 24.  
N. B., 267.  
Nancy, 45, 100, 195, 238, 239, 241, 245, 300, 308, 323, 324, 325, 332, 340.  
Nancy Barbee, 20.  
Nancy P., 308.  
Nancy Saunders, 90.  
Nancy Taylor, 16.  
Nannette, 199.  
Nannie C., 240.  
Nannie Edward, 81, 342.  
Nannie L., 223.  
Narcissus Washington, 207.  
Nathan G., 259.  
Nathaniel Massie, 33.  
Nellie Amelia, 192.  
Nelle Martin, 84.  
Nelson, 196, 197, 201, 202, 356, 357.  
Nelson Glenn, 244.  
Newman Winfred, 207.  
Newton, 186, 188, 189, 193.  
Nina Belle, 24.  
Nora, 202.  
Norah L. Thomas, 338.  
Norg, 239.  
Norman L., 337.  
Octavia, 184.  
Oliver Baker, 237.  
Oliver Eldridge, 217.  
Olivia R., 229.  
Ora, 80.  
Oranna Bowker, 194.  
Oren E., 279.  
Orra, 200.  
Othaniel, 267.  
Orton C., 80.  
Orvin L., 208.  
Osborne, 307.  
Oscar, 245.  
Oscar Leonidas, 90.  
Oscar Thompson, 84.  
Otey, 312.  
Otis Eugene, 83, 87.  
Otis Ray, 244.  
Parker T., 244.  
Patience Anderson, 183.  
Patience T., 193.  
Patience Terry, 190.  
Patrick, 248.  
Paul Jay, 208.  
Paul Trapier, 185.  
Pauline, 97, 343.  
Peachy Harrison, 267.



## HOPKINS (continued)

Pearl Hope, 208.  
 Pearl J., 239.  
 Pearle, 22.  
 Perry T., 280.  
 Peter, 26, 180, 181, 296, 354, 356.  
 Peter B., 323.  
 Peter D., 280.  
 Phelps, 24.  
 Phelps Hoover, 24.  
 Phillip, 232, 233.  
 Philip, 232, 325, 327.  
 Phoebus, 297.  
 Polley, 223.  
 Polly, 195, 322, 359.  
 Polly L., 332.  
 Porcher Palmer, 185.  
 Porter, 39.  
 Portia Lee, 212, 215.  
 Price, 76, 78, 93, 94, 340, 341, 342, 358.  
 Price Vespasian, 96.  
 Price W., 267, 342.  
 Price Wiley, 94, 96.  
 R., 267.  
 R. A., 338.  
 R. E., 267.  
 R. H., 267.  
 R. P., 268.  
 Rachael, 233.  
 Rachel, 333.  
 Ralph, 245.  
 Ralph Aubrey, 95, 280.  
 Randolph, 217.  
 Rayford Sidney, 78.  
 Rebecca, 221, 323, 324.  
 Rebecca E., 47.  
 Rena Elizabeth, 203.  
 Rena W., 224.  
 Reuben, 36, 66, 70, 267, 312, 353.  
 Reuben B., 353.  
 Reuben Bryant, 36.  
 Rhoda, 238, 241.  
 Rhoda Peoples, 238.  
 Richard, 232, 233, 248, 267, 295, 296, 299, 301, 304, 320, 325, 327, 336.  
 Richard E., 233.  
 Richard Elliot, 235.  
 Richard W., 230.  
 Rigsby, 330.  
 Robert, 283, 296, 299, 302, 310, 311, 312, 313, 316, 317, 320, 322.  
 Robert A., 316.  
 Robert B., 201.  
 Robert Bracey, 192.  
 Robert Carter, 35.  
 Robert Clinton, 192.  
 Robert E., 73.

## HOPKINS (continued)

Robert E. L., 245.  
 Robert H., 267.  
 Robert J., 196, 204, 267.  
 Robert Key, 44.  
 Robert L., 202.  
 Robert Leslie, 280.  
 Robert P., 23.  
 Robert Smith, 87, 280.  
 Robert Spencer, 281.  
 Robert Thompson, 39.  
 Rodah, 312.  
 Roena, 227.  
 Rosa, 239.  
 Rosa H., 239.  
 Rosa Mann, 80.  
 Rosa May, 227.  
 Rosana Virginia, 242.  
 Rowland, 196, 197, 202, 259, 356.  
 Rowland Edward, 204.  
 Roy Nimrod, 240.  
 Roy Reid, 208.  
 Rubie, 245.  
 Ruby Gordon, 317, 338.  
 Ruth, 297, 330.  
 Ruth Annie, 203, 338.  
 Ruth B., 25.  
 Ruth C., 207.  
 Ruth Cleveland, 307.  
 S., 282.  
 S. A., 317, 338.  
 S. C., 268.  
 S. D., 268.  
 S. F., 317.  
 S. H., 317.  
 S. O. G., 321.  
 S. R., 300.  
 S. W., 268.  
 Sabina Catharine, 207.  
 Sabrina Jane, 200.  
 Sadie Gilmore, 234.  
 St. Claire, 240.  
 Sallie, 22, 39, 202.  
 Sallie Ann, 20, 21.  
 Sallie Barnett, 39.  
 Sallie Emma, 96.  
 Sallie L., 341.  
 Sallie Madden, 39.  
 Sallie Rice, 204.  
 Sally, 340.  
 Sally Leftwich, 77.  
 Salone, 268.  
 Samuel, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 19, 22, 23, 26, 34, 35, 42, 43, 44, 46, 47, 48, 61, 62, 180, 223, 232, 233, 248, 268, 285, 286, 295, 299, 301, 302, 306, 308, 313, 315, 321, 333, 334, 336, 339, 346, 350, 352.  
 Samuel A., 33.

## HOPKINS (continued)

Samuel B., 223.  
Samuel C., 268, 325.  
Samuel Cary, 23.  
Samuel D., 47.  
Samuel F., 95.  
Samuel Goode, 16, 19.  
Samuel I (or J), 36, 268, 353.  
Samuel Isaac, 334.  
Samuel M., 80, 286.  
Samuel Richard, 43.  
Samuel W., 313.  
Sandy J., 332.  
Sarah, 24, 36, 65, 66, 67, 70, 195,  
196, 219, 220, 221, 232, 233, 304,  
315, 317, 322, 323, 332, 335, 336,  
338, 342, 354, 355, 356, 360.  
Sarah Abbie, 200.  
Sarah Alice, 87.  
Sarah Ann, 79, 112, 191, 224, 228,  
243.  
Sarah C., 36.  
Sarah C. J., 201.  
Sarah E., 199, 317, 319, 338, 353.  
Sarah Eleanor, 330.  
Sarah Elizabeth, 36, 84.  
Sarah Frances, 224.  
Sarah H., 343.  
Sarah I. P., 47, 49.  
Sarah Jane, 33.  
Sarah L., 96, 228, 313, 340.  
Sarah M., 208, 242, 309.  
Sarah Mildred, 73.  
Sarah P., 93.  
Sarah Pendleton, 19.  
Sarah Pettus, 17.  
Sarah R., 318.  
Sarah T., 183.  
Sarah Thomas, 182, 185, 190.  
Seymour S., 196.  
Shady, 312.  
Shared, 202.  
Shelley R., 280.  
Sidney Harris, 39.  
Soloman Sharp, 330, 331.  
Smith, 21.  
Sophia Ann, 344.  
Stephen, 201, 238, 259, 300, 306,  
316, 323.  
Stephen A., 230, 231.  
Stephen D., 307.  
Sterling, 65, 70, 248.  
Stewart H., 314.  
Strother Banks, 24, 25.  
Sue Amanda, 78.  
Sue Wellford, 317, 337.  
Susan, 24, 228, 295, 321.  
Susan A., 198.  
Susan C., 99.

## HOPKINS (continued)

Susan Elizabeth, 228.  
Susan F., 325.  
Susie Marie, 240.  
Susan P., 198.  
Susanna, 180, 330, 354, 355, 356.  
Susannah, 196, 221, 360.  
Sylvia A. F., 230.  
T. C., 268.  
T. J., 193.  
Tabitha, 331.  
Thadeus, 268, 318.  
Thadeus A., 327.  
Thelma, 84, 97.  
Thelma Waugh, 79.  
Theodore, 312.  
Theophilus M., 74.  
Thomas, 27, 28, 29, 32, 113, 182,  
184, 185, 196, 203, 228, 231, 249,  
259, 286, 287, 288, 295, 296, 299,  
300, 301, 303, 304, 307, 309, 310,  
311, 313, 319, 327, 329, 330, 332,  
333, 348.  
Thomas Anderson, 191.  
Thomas Bibb, 38.  
Thomas D., 287.  
Thomas Davis, 185.  
Thomas Drake, 226.  
Thomas Early, 237.  
Thomas G., 313.  
Thomas H., 239, 268.  
Thomas Harris, 39.  
Thomas Henry, 281.  
Thomas Holmes, 36, 353.  
Thomas J., 193, 223, 227.  
Thomas Jordan, 202, 203, 338.  
Thomas Luther, 316.  
Thomas R., 309.  
Thomas Spencer, 21.  
Thomas T., 227.  
Thomas Wade, 192.  
Thompson, 232.  
Thornton, 38.  
Tignal Jones, 13, 25.  
Tilghman P., 313.  
Unice, 202.  
Uree, 229.  
Uriah Goodwyn, 182.  
Virga, 323.  
Virgil Andrew, 207.  
Virginia, 41, 198, 202, 228. -  
Virginia Bell, 25.  
Virginia C., 200.  
Virginia F., 202, 242.  
Virginia L., 338.  
Virginia Lé Oti, 79.  
Virginia Sarah, 234.  
Vivian Clay, 240.  
W. C., 269.



## HOPKINS (continued)

W. E., 331.  
 W. F., 318, 338.  
 W. Frank, 269.  
 W. H., 269.  
 W. J., 205.  
 W. R., 318.  
 W. Robert, 337.  
 W. W., 192, 338.  
 Wade, 191, 192.  
 Wade H., 239.  
 Wallace, 24.  
 Wallace Crutcher, 97.  
 Walter, 70, 71, 249, 295, 303, 323, 333, 336, 337.  
 Walter A., 25.  
 Walter C., 307.  
 Walter Edward, 332.  
 Walter J., 94, 341.  
 Walter L., 18.  
 Walter Lee, 56, 90, 106, 206, 207, 236, 280.  
 Walter Prescott, 205.  
 Warren M., 268.  
 Warren Montgomery, 210.  
 Wayne L., 208.  
 Westley, 332.  
 Wilborn C., 280.  
 Wiley J., 343.  
 Wiley James, 97.  
 Will, 301.  
 William, 1, 3, 11, 24, 26, 28, 30, 32, 36, 39, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 75, 76, 80, 93, 97, 98, 99, 103, 112, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 190, 195, 200, 212, 221, 222, 223, 228, 232, 233, 245, 248, 249, 250, 259, 268, 283, 284, 285, 295, 296, 297, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 312, 313, 315, 317, 321, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 331, 333, 336, 337, 340, 341, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350, 352, 353, 354, 356, 358, 359.  
 William A., 24, 25, 100, 201, 338, 342.  
 William A. B., 230.  
 William Addison, 79.  
 William Alexander, 90.  
 William Archie, 239.  
 William B., 280, 332.  
 William Bailey, 74.  
 William Benjamin, 89, 90, 280.  
 William Beverley, 43.  
 William Blackford, 236.  
 William Booker, 22.  
 William Broadnax, 209.  
 William Clarke, 99, 224.  
 William Clinton, 280.

## HOPKINS (continued)

William D., 342.  
 William Dan, 95.  
 William E., 268, 318.  
 William Elderidge, 244.  
 William Evelyn, 216, 217, 218, 281.  
 William F., 268, 317.  
 William Fenn, 281.  
 William Fitchett, 281.  
 William Foote, 191, 192.  
 William Gideon, 281.  
 William Goggin, 84.  
 William H., 98, 236, 239, 245, 269, 280, 307, 316, 341, 358.  
 William Henry, 88, 198, 239, 281.  
 William J., 33, 196, 269, 312.  
 William Jackson, 205, 208.  
 William L., 195.  
 William Leftwich Turner, 77, 88, 89, 139, 165, 280, 341, 359.  
 William Leigh, 41.  
 William M., 80, 332.  
 William Noel, 97.  
 William P., 47, 48, 200, 201.  
 William Pollard, 200.  
 William Q., 185.  
 William R., 269.  
 William Reed, 22, 192.  
 William S., 227, 280, 316.  
 William T., 280.  
 William Tragu, 65, 66.  
 William W., 112.  
 Willie, 332.  
 Willie A., 280, 337.  
 Willie B., 193.  
 Willie Ree, 331.  
 Williette Elizabeth, 235.  
 Wilmer, 280.  
 Wirt S., 206.  
 Wilson Foster, 217.  
 Woodson, 13, 14, 35, 43.  
 Woodson Daniel, 43.  
 Woodson Dubose, 43.  
 Zebulon, 325.  
 Zebulon M., 269.  
 ———, 248, 251, 269, 323, 338.  
 Hoppe, 297.  
 Hopper, 196, 202.  
 Hord, 277, 318.  
 Hoskins, 259.  
 Horsely, 17, 27, 28, 29, 59, 74, 81, 343.  
 Horton, 111.  
 Houchins, 158.  
 Hough, 321.  
 Houston, 18, 182.  
 How, 219.  
 Howard, 198, 258, 259, 307, 332.  
 Howell, 101, 104, 284, 345.  
 Howison, 260.

- Hubbard, 153, 168, 169, 310.  
Hudgins, 242.  
Hudnall, 58, 263.  
Hudson, 174.  
Hueber, 101.  
Hughes, 20, 21, 40, 84, 116, 117, 181, 233, 309, 325.  
Hulett, 328.  
Hull, 254, 255, 256.  
Humphrey, 212, 226.  
Hundley, 113.  
Hungerford, 255, 262.  
Hunt, 219, 234.  
Hunter, 190, 294, 322.  
Hurd, 121, 288.  
Hurst, 57.  
Hurt, 99.  
Hutchens, 116.  
Hutcherson, 175.  
Hutchinson, 132, 133, 134.  
Hutson, 117.  
Hutter, 164.  
Hyde, 316.  
Hylton, 125.  
Hyter, 250.  
  
Ingersoll, 41.  
Inglant, 172.  
Ingo, 155.  
Ingoldsby, 202.  
Ingram, 125, 302, 303.  
Innes, 254, 256.  
Irby, 149, 276, 303, 309.  
Ireland, 296.  
Ironmonger, 115.  
Irvine, 11.  
Isbelle, 128.  
  
Jackson, 30, 31, 56, 57, 166, 175, 206, 223, 224, 235.  
James, 90, 164, 173, 193, 322.  
Jamson, 115.  
Janney, 232, 307.  
Jefferson, 4, 11, 33, 34, 35, 115, 126, 151, 152, 163, 175, 291, 293, 294.  
Jeffress, 273.  
Jeffrice, 162.  
Jeffries, 62, 277.  
Jennings, 234.  
Johns, 56, 232.  
Johnson, 10, 23, 31, 79, 87, 140, 144, 145, 146, 172, 196, 221, 229, 258, 277, 320, 328, 341, 343, 344, 349.  
-Johnston, 118, 120, 199, 249, 251.  
Jolliffe, 313.  
Jones, 14, 16, 18, 22, 32, 39, 45, 47, 48, 49, 53, 87, 110, 119, 120, 122, 154, 157, 158, 198, 210, 222, 231, 235, 252, 256, 258, 259, 268, 271, 283, 311, 320.  
Jordan, 14, 221, 265, 272, 314.  
Joseph, 220, 222.  
Joyce, 125.  
Joynes, 259, 302.  
  
Kane, 177.  
Keaton, 325.  
Keeling, 324.  
Keen, 132, 150, 151, 152.  
Kefauver, 142.  
Keith, 140.  
Keller, 202.  
(Kello, 260, 261.  
Kelly, 17, 227.  
Kelso, 95, 342.  
Kemp, 302, 304, 363, 364.  
Kemper, 301.  
Kennedy, 14, 119, 206.  
Kenney, 205.  
Kennon, 66, 71, 115.  
Kenny, 103.  
Kent, 36.  
Ker, 88.  
Kerns, 21.  
Kesler, 312.  
Key, 43, 352, 353.  
Kidd, 174.  
Kimball, 216, 217.  
Kinsey, 43.  
King, 7, 56, 57, 169, 193, 273.  
Kilgore, 177, 272, 276.  
Kinley, 285.  
Kinney, 102, 314.  
Kirby, 125, 151.  
KIRBY FAMILY, 152-153.  
Kisling, 233, 234, 236.  
Klink, 21.  
Knight, 19, 174, 289, 317, 323.  
Kuhn, 24.  
Kuhne, 88.  
Kyle, 106.  
  
Labban, 30.  
Lacy, 70, 348.  
Lafferty, 47, 49.  
Lafret, 184.  
Lake, 207.  
Lamb, 31, 150.  
Lambert, 13, 25, 78, 174, 237.  
Lamont, 324.  
Lancaster, 184.  
Landry, 203.  
Lane, 105, 127, 128.  
Langford, 192, 193.  
Latham, 105, 201.  
Lattimore, 173.  
Laughon, 142.  
Law, 146.



- Lawhorn, 100, 340.  
Lawrence, 103, 177, 261.  
Lawson, 152, 242, 261, 289.  
Layne, 86, 100.  
Lazenby, 98, 99, 340.  
Leake, 32, 39, 124.  
Leamer, 101.  
Leathers, 23.  
Le Cont, 183.  
Ledbetter, 309.  
Lee, 90, 91, 150, 193, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 221, 226, 241, 257, 261, 265, 268, 269, 271, 316, 320.  
Le Few, 136.  
Leffler, 134.  
Leftwich, 53, 55, 56, 67, 68, 69, 78, 93, 105, 106, 111, 160, 180, 236, 253, 274, 275, 287, 340, 341, 344, 359.  
Legh, 32.  
Leibs, 204.  
Leigh, 37, 271.  
Leing, 99.  
Leith, 206.  
Lemon, 139.  
Leonard, 226.  
Leroy, 247.  
Lester, 127, 136, 309.  
Levi, 256.  
Lewis, 3, 4, 23, 59, 60, 65, 154, 198, 239, 247, 258, 262, 300, 350, 352.  
Libbey, 101.  
Liggan, 230.  
Ligon, 116.  
Lightfoot, 290.  
Lilly, 23.  
Lincoln, 138.  
Lindsay, 80.  
Link, 231.  
Linkous, 276.  
Lipscomb, 233.  
Ljungstedt, 251.  
Lloyd, 113, 200, 206, 216.  
Lockett, 25.  
Lockart, 119.  
Logan, 252, 253.  
Logwood, 105.  
Long, 23, 202, 258.  
Lonstreet, 199.  
Losh, 333.  
Lott, 231.  
Love, 42, 283, 301, 303, 317.  
Lovelance, 202.  
Lovell, 196.  
Lowe, 40.  
Lowry, 350.  
Lucas, 247.  
Luck, 195, 308.  
Luckett, 16.  
Luddington, 121, 289.  
Ludwell, 214.  
Lumpkin, 106.  
Lunceford, 309.  
Lund, 328.  
Lyle, 184.  
Lynch, 253.  
Lyne, 14, 17, 24.  
Lynn, 134.  
Lyon, 178.  
Lyons, 214, 215, 302.  
Mabry, 12.  
MacDonald, 137.  
Macfarland, 313.  
MacGuffin, 139.  
Machenheimer, 132, 138, 149, 150, 151.  
Macon, 209.  
Maddox, 121, 122, 123, 126, 127, 128.  
Madison, 16, 175, 215.  
Magee, 258.  
Magruder, 185.  
Mahone, 158.  
Major, 47, 299.  
Mallet, 303.  
Manifold, 247.  
Mann, 10, 124.  
Manning, 104, 241.  
Manson, 168.  
Markham, 159, 292.  
Marshall, 14, 23, 79, 82, 286, 294, 335, 342.  
Marston, 66, 71, 301, 302.  
Martin, 11, 21, 26, 27, 39, 50, 51, 52, 54, 78, 81, 84, 99, 101, 108, 125, 140, 149, 169, 221, 247, 286, 309, 331, 344, 345, 352.  
Marye, 271, 275.  
Masingale, 291.  
Mason, 251, 252, 271, 312.  
Massey, 222.  
Massie, 28, 32, 257, 268.  
Mathews, 106, 201, 276, 319, 342.  
Matthews, 32, 77, 92, 196, 233, 341.  
Mathewson, 84.  
Mattox, 100, 345.  
Maury, 214, 302.  
Mauzy, 235.  
May, 83, 307.  
Mayer, 237.  
Mayo, 2, 62, 125, 126, 128.  
McAfee, 81.  
McAlexander, 29.  
McAlily, 193.  
McAllister, 77, 247, 250, 253, 340, 359.  
McAlpine, 271.  
McBride, 158.  
McCall, 39, 139, 320.  
McCampbell, 135, 136.  
McCauley, 32.

- McCaw, 301.  
McClanchan, 207.  
McClellan, 105.  
McClenahan, 231.  
McClennan, 165.  
McClung, 307.  
McClure, 202, 218.  
McCollom, 24.  
McCollum, 166, 167.  
McCorkle, 343.  
McCormick, 256.  
McCullough, 14.  
McDaniel, 17, 174, 308.  
McDearman, 33.  
McDonald, 358.  
McDowell, 258, 259, 262.  
McEwen, 146, 147.  
McFarland, 40, 228.  
McGrudah, 223.  
McGuire, 172, 173.  
McKann, 285.  
McKeand, 219.  
McKee, 62.  
McKenney, 24.  
McKenzie, 163.  
McLeod, 191.  
McMullen, 319.  
McMurray, 227.  
McNeeley, 16.  
McNeer, 100.  
McNeil, 263, 268, 269.  
McRee, 182, 249.  
McWane, 49.  
Meade, 36.  
Meador, 75, 132.  
Meadows, 208.  
Mebane, 278, 343.  
Megginson, 28, 29, 59.  
Meister, 112.  
Menifie, 10.  
Merchant, 123, 125.  
Meredith, 125, 303.  
Merrere, 332.  
Merriwether, 253.  
Metcalf, 31.  
Michaux, 177.  
Michie, 198.  
Mick, 206, 207.  
Middleton, 85.  
Mighte, 8.  
Mikae, 287.  
Miller, 31, 78, 79, 81, 101, 107, 108, 159,  
209, 235, 268, 327, 350, 359.  
Mills, 309, 355.  
Milner, 148.  
Milnes, 235.  
Minnis, 286.  
Minor, 109, 157, 326.  
Minshall, 107.  
Minter, 344, 345.  
Mitchell, 14, 57, 107, 132, 133, 151, 164,  
165, 166, 167, 177, 201, 228, 229,  
274, 283, 314, 340, 341, 342, 345.  
Mobley, 194.  
Modena, 198.  
Momyer, 103.  
Moncrief, 191.  
Montgomery, 21, 285, 312.  
Monroe, 76, 175.  
Montague, 258, 262.  
Moody, 208.  
Moor, 152.  
Moore, 3, 17, 140, 224, 230, 291, 315,  
331, 348.  
Moorland, 172.  
Moorman, 136, 137, 146.  
Moon, 45, 47, 48, 253, 311, 343.  
Mooney, 99.  
Morecock, 72.  
Moreland, 122, 124.  
Morgan, 36, 40, 57, 107, 116, 117, 131,  
132, 135, 136, 137.  
Morris, 70, 297, 309, 328, 331.  
Morrison, 125, 127, 128, 217.  
Morrow, 62.  
Morryson, 289.  
Morse, 20.  
Mosby, 234, 235, 267, 287, 288.  
Moseley, 36, 38, 51, 52, 122, 223, 271,  
274, 288, 290, 322, 323, 324, 340,  
342.  
Moss, 52, 310.  
Mossom, 71, 302.  
Mountjoy, 252.  
Moyers, 206.  
Muhlenberg, 250, 251.  
Mullen, 271.  
Mullins, 239.  
Muncaster, 24.  
Munddiman, 207.  
Murden, 322, 323.  
Murphy, 125.  
Murray, 259.  
Murrell, 353.  
Murrow, 125.  
Murry, 94, 96, 341, 342.  
Muschett, 293.  
MUSE  
A. J., 276.  
Alan, 166.  
Albert D., 166.  
Albert M., 170.  
Alexander P., 261.  
Alfred Lemuel Harvey, 164.  
Angeline H., 165.  
Ann, 155, 156, 157.  
Ann Barbara, 159.  
Ann Barbary, 164.



## MUSE (continued)

Anne Celestiae, 168.  
 Archer Allan, 168.  
 Augustine, 157.  
 Benjamin F., 276.  
 Benjamin S., 276.  
 Benonine, 171.  
 Betsy, 162.  
 Callie Aris, 166.  
 Catherine, 154, 159.  
 Charles W., 276.  
 Clarissa, 165.  
 Dallas, 164.  
 Daniel, 156, 166.  
 Daniel Chattin, 164, 166.  
 Delphia, 158.  
 Dorothy Ray, 168.  
 Dudley Starn, 161, 162, 164.  
 Dudley S., 175, 276.  
 E. H., 276.  
 E. N., 276.  
 Edward, 157.  
 Edward W., 170.  
 Elizabeth, 154, 157, 161, 162, 163,  
     165, 174, 367, 368, 369.  
 Elizabeth Brewer, 167.  
 Elizabeth Tidwell, 164, 165, 175.  
 Elliott, 258, 261, 262.  
 Elvira, 161.  
 Emerson Etheridge, 167.  
 Emily Frances, 162.  
 Ernest Helm, 161.  
 Ethyl, 162.  
 Fannie Smedley, 166.  
 Fanny Henry, 161.  
 Frances, 164.  
 Frances Allen, 161.  
 Frances Ann, 161, 164.  
 Frances Chattin, 164, 175.  
 Frances B., 170.  
 Frances W., 170.  
 G. L., 276.  
 George, 154, 155, 156, 157, 161, 254.  
 George H., 276.  
 George M., 276.  
 Harvey, 162.  
 Henry, 261.  
 Henry L., 163, 165, 174, 262, 368,  
     369.  
 Henry Lawson, 88, 163, 164, 165,  
     166, 175, 367.  
 Hopkins, 157, 158.  
 Ida, 162.  
 Ida Lillian, 167.  
 Ida Mercedes, 166.  
 Isaac, 166.  
 J. B., 276.  
 J. H., 276.  
 J. W., 276.

## MUSE (continued)

Jack, 166.  
 James, 156, 157, 158, 160, 161, 262.  
 James Archer, 167, 170.  
 James Daniel, 167.  
 James Greear, 167.  
 James H., 276.  
 James Martin, 170.  
 James S., 163, 167.  
 James Sanford, 165, 170.  
 James W., 158, 159, 262.  
 Jane Slaughter, 170.  
 Janey, 160.  
 Janie Hill, 167.  
 Jennie E., 166.  
 Jessie A., 262.  
 Jesse, 254.  
 Jessie Osborne, 166.  
 Joel, 160, 161, 164, 175.  
 John, 154, 155, 156, 157, 159, 160,  
     161, 163, 174, 175, 254, 262, 276.  
 John Alfred, 167.  
 John Allan, 168.  
 John Allen, 161.  
 John Crenshaw, 161.  
 John Henry, 165, 167.  
 John Robert, 166.  
 John S., 276.  
 John T., 163, 164.  
 John W., 276.  
 John William, 164.  
 Joseph, 254, 276.  
 Joseph Charles, 167, 168.  
 Joseph Russell, 170.  
 Judith, 161.  
 Julia, 367, 368.  
 Julia Ann, 77, 88, 160, 165.  
 L. W., 276.  
 Lillian Wolford, 170.  
 Linda, 166.  
 Louisa, 165.  
 Lucile, 166.  
 Lucile Bradshaw, 168.  
 Lucy, 160, 162, 163.  
 Margie Philander Walton, 171.  
 Marguerite, 170.  
 Marjorie Mentora Ellen, 167.  
 Martha, 162.  
 Mary, 156, 157, 158, 164, 166.  
 Mary A., 175.  
 Mary Ann, 162, 164.  
 Mary Ellen, 170.  
 Mary Grace, 171.  
 Mary J., 164.  
 Mary M., 164.  
 Mary Mentora, 167.  
 Mary Sue, 167.  
 Matilda, 161.  
 Matilda A., 161.

## MUSE (continued)

Maybelle, 170.  
 Meredith, 262.  
 Meredith P., 254, 262.  
 Michael, 154, 155.  
 Mildred Maria, 170.  
 Milton, 166.  
 Molly, 159.  
 Mortimer W., 170.  
 Myrtle Virginia, 167.  
 Nancy, 158, 159.  
 Nellie Lawrence, 170.  
 Nicholas, 154, 155, 156.  
 Patsey, 158.  
 Penelope, 158.  
 Philander B., 171.  
 Philip, 160.  
 Polly, 164.  
 R. B., 277.  
 R. J., 277.  
 R. Bruce, 277.  
 Richard, 154, 161, 165, 254, 255.  
 Robert, 154, 155, 164, 277.  
 Robert B., 277.  
 Robert W. B., 163, 164, 167.  
 Robert Vance, 166.  
 Roger Bentley, 170.  
 Rufus, 164.  
 Ruth, 170.  
 S. W., 277.  
 Salley, 158.  
 Sallie Wrenn, 164.  
 Samuel, 160, 255, 262.  
 Samuel A., 160.  
 Samuel Allen, 161, 175.  
 Samuel W. Y., 277.  
 Sanford, 157.  
 Sarah, 157.  
 Sarah Elizabeth, 162.  
 Sarah Wrenn, 164.  
 Sophia, 157.  
 Sue Mitchell, 167.  
 Susan Mariah, 168.  
 Susanna Mariah, 164.  
 T. J., 277.  
 Thomas, 154, 155, 156, 159, 160,  
     161, 162, 163, 164, 166, 175, 262,  
     367.  
 Thomas Chattin, 164, 166, 167, 170.  
 Thomas Henry, 170.  
 Thomas O., 262.  
 Thomas S., 164, 167, 262.  
 Virginia Lucile, 168.  
 W. A., 277.  
 W. H., 277.  
 W. S., 277.  
 Walker, 255.  
 Walter, 161.  
 Walter S., 171.

## MUSE (continued)

Warwick Jewel, 166.  
 Wilhelmina Hoge, 167.  
 William, 157, 158, 166, 262, 277.  
 William Asher, 166.  
 William C., 158, 166, 277.  
 William Cabell, 161.  
 William E., 164.  
 William H., 277.  
 William Henry, 161, 166.  
 William Joseph, 167.  
 William Pope, 157, 158.  
 William Roscoe, 161.  
 William S., 277.  
 William Scott, 167.  
 William Swanson, 150, 161.  
 William T., 165.  
 William T. W., 167.  
 ———, 277.

## MUSE FAMILY, 154-171.

Mussett, 16.  
 Myers, 51, 272.  
 Mylort, 96.  
  
 Nalley, 45.  
 Nance, 78, 344.  
 Nash, 208, 303.  
 Naylor, 310, 311.  
 Neale, 227.  
 Negley, 331.  
 Nelms, 162.  
 Nelson, 67, 68, 69, 217, 262, 283, 302,  
     309, 314, 361.  
 Netherland, 159.  
 Nevill, 248, 254.  
 Neville, 247.  
 Newbery, 272, 274.  
 Newbill, 364.  
 Newell, 121.  
 Newlee, 105.  
 Newman, 326, 327.  
 Newsom, 80, 342, 344.  
 Newton, 32, 150, 190.  
 Nickeles, 343.  
 Nicholas, 42, 201, 322, 352.  
 Nicholls, 311.  
 Nichols, 28, 343, 359.  
 Nicholson, 90, 173, 291.  
 Nicolls, 34.  
 Nielsen, 235.  
 Nisbett, 12.  
 Noble, 113.  
 Noe, 125.  
 Noel, 97.  
 Noell, 127, 343.  
 Noland, 320.  
 Nolley, 106.  
 Norman, 178.  
 Norris, 140, 231.



- Norvell, 107.  
Norwood, 42.  
Noulin, 116.  
Numan, 156.  
Nunnally, 203.
- Odell, 225.  
Oglesby, 127, 128, 129, 149, 150.  
O'Gorman, 114.  
Oliver, 41, 315.  
Omohundro, 5, 46, 47.  
Opie, 38.  
Osborne, 102.  
Ostrander, 81.  
Otey, 56, 66, 67, 68, 69, 76, 77, 93, 100,  
103, 180, 260, 261, 268, 340, 342,  
359.  
OTEY FAMILY, 104-111.  
Overton, 273.  
Owen, 71, 262.  
Owens, 240, 323, 324.
- Pace, 262.  
Page, 124, 215, 216, 244, 343.  
Pagan, 319.  
Paine, 80.  
Palmer, 11, 18, 185, 318.  
Pannill, 109.  
Patton, 41, 264, 268, 333.  
Parater, 319.  
Park, 191.  
Parker, 15, 100, 271, 342.  
Parlin, 102.  
Parsons, 322, 324.  
Parkinson, 97, 343.  
Parrish, 46, 167, 169, 170.  
Parrott, 224, 321.  
Pate, 36, 99, 174, 302, 341, 344.  
Paterson, 96.  
Patterson, 61, 96, 98, 119, 122, 181,  
185, 266, 269, 285, 342.  
Payne, 4, 93, 108, 132, 178, 179, 215,  
311, 312, 343.  
Peachy, 147.  
Peabody, 171.  
Peale, 299.  
Peake, 91, 193, 256, 257.  
Pearson, 163, 164.  
Peatross, 169, 264.  
Pegram, 100, 110, 340, 341, 359.  
Pedigo, 125.  
Peery, 87.  
Pence, 237.  
Pendleton, 11, 12.  
Penick, 342.  
Penn, 272.  
Perkins, 48, 63, 116, 129, 259, 350.  
Perrine, 206.  
Perry, 29, 84, 325, 343.
- Peters, 79, 341.  
Petrel, 229.  
Pettus, 1, 2, 5.  
PETTUS FAMILY, 6-10.  
Peyton, 256.  
Phaup, 242.  
Phifer, 231.  
Phelps, 23, 56, 150.  
Philips, 320.  
Phillips, 72, 353.  
Pickett, 286.  
Pieratt, 86.  
Pierce, 43.  
Pigg, 58.  
Piggott, 288.  
Pindar, 230.  
Pinkhard, 175.  
Pitts, 5.  
Pleasants, 122, 219, 235.  
Poe, 315.  
Pofford, 166.  
Polk, 197, 256, 257.  
Pollack, 257, 258, 259, 260.  
Pollard, 29, 49, 50, 51, 91, 174, 180,  
194, 352, 353, 355.  
POLLARD FAMILY, 51.  
Poindexter, 104, 130, 164.  
Pomeroy, 314.  
Poor, 326.  
Pope, 41, 157.  
Porter, 45, 350, 358.  
Portwood, 21.  
Posey, 14, 24, 206.  
Potts, 342.  
Potter, 152, 321.  
Powell 17, 19, 84, 130, 131, 143, 168,  
272, 296, 320, 344, 363, 364.  
Power, 304.  
Powers, 81.  
Praether, 312.  
Prator, 110, 312.  
Preston, 58, 164, 292, 293.  
Pressly, 301.  
Price, 73, 88, 89, 132, 136, 137, 138, 142,  
143, 163, 168, 287, 309, 322, 362,  
363, 365, 366.  
Priddy, 148.  
Priest, 102, 235.  
Pritchard, 173.  
Pritchett, 155, 177, 179, 342.  
Prosser, 68, 69, 75.  
Pruatt, 38.  
Pruitt, 111, 183.  
Pryor, 4, 66, 157.  
Puckett, 34, 35, 61, 332.  
Pugh, 316.  
Pulaski, 251.  
Pullen, 161.  
Pullin, 340.

- Purdon, 331, 332.  
Purnell, 191.  
Pursell, 49, 341.  
Pye, 300.
- Quarles, 77, 110, 173, 198, 287, 340, 359.  
Quinn, 23.  
Quisenberry, 155, 156.
- Radford, 120.  
Rady, 263.  
Ragland, 149.  
Raiford, 120.  
Railey, 342.  
Ramsey, 94, 96, 127, 327, 342.  
Randolph, 4, 9, 60, 198, 297.  
Rankin, 16.  
Ransdale, 158.  
Ratliff, 125.  
Rawlins, 302.  
Rea, 21.  
Read, 200, 259.  
Ready, 203.  
Reaves, 294.  
Rector, 20, 229.  
Redd, 234.  
Reddy, 315.  
Redford, 116, 195.  
Redwood, 193.  
Reed, 192, 277.  
Reeve, 25, 204.  
Reid, 326.  
Rembert, 185.  
Renoe, 260.  
Reuter, 223.  
Reynolds, 177, 178, 277.  
Rhode, 45.  
Rhodes, 145.  
Rice, 37, 40, 41, 79, 196, 234.  
Rickard, 344.  
Richards, 169, 266, 276, 286.  
Richardson, 28, 97, 108, 263, 265, 291, 304, 349.  
Riggins, 242.  
Rigsby, 296, 330.  
Rinds, 165.  
Risbee, 114.  
Rittman, 20.  
Rives, 14, 128, 149, 150, 152, 236, 298, 365, 366, 367.  
Roane, 302.  
Roberts, 45, 58, 309.  
Robertson, 43, 79, 120, 138, 165, 166, 169, 235, 243, 259, 265, 270, 297, 308.  
Robins, 162.  
Robinson, 111, 140, 201, 202, 259, 313, 332, 352.
- Rodes, 26, 27, 28, 30, 32, 33, 349, 350.  
Rogers, 74, 112, 177, 233.  
Rollins, 243, 244.  
Rootes, 308.  
Roper, 70.  
Rorer, 169.  
Rose, 59, 253.  
Ross, 184, 264.  
Rosser, 121, 139.  
Rosson, 289.  
Roth, 333.  
Rothwell, 78.  
Rowan, 125.  
Rowe, 231.  
Rowland, 78, 201.  
Rowman, 28.  
Rowntree, 361.  
Rowzee, 311.  
Royall, 177.  
Royalty, 158.  
Rucker, 344.  
Rudd, 97, 99.  
Rudenshiald, 81, 343.  
Rudy, 63.  
Ruff, 21, 342.  
Rule, 127.  
Rush, 237.  
Russell, 256, 308.  
Rust, 229.  
Ryan, 124, 129, 267, 268.
- Sabine, 92.  
Sadler, 8.  
Sage, 171.  
Sain, 31.  
St. Clair, 137, 215.  
Sale, 262, 263.  
Sandaal, 207.  
Sandys, 297.  
Sanford, 155, 156, 157, 159, 162.  
Sargeant, 226.  
Sasseen, 17.  
Satterwhite, 159.  
Saunders, 38, 39, 56, 122, 123, 138, 194, 218, 343, 344.  
Savage, 264, 266.  
Sayers, 305.  
Scales, 33.  
Scervant, 259.  
Schools, 317.  
Schlamp, 64.  
Schofield, 313.  
Sclater, 258, 259.  
Scoffer, 329.  
Scruggs, 198, 251, 252, 253, 344, 358.  
Scott, 17, 61, 101, 116, 137, 167, 183, 216, 251, 252, 257, 259, 367.  
Seawell, 74.  
Seitz, 31.



- Seldon, 126.  
Semones, 145, 366, 367.  
Seth, 330.  
Settle, 16.  
Sewell, 150.  
Shackelford, 241.  
Shackelton, 221.  
Shanklin, 305.  
Shannon, 194.  
Shapleigh, 300.  
Sharp, 127.  
Shaughnessy, 32.  
Shaver, 206.  
Shaw, 218.  
Shelborn, 307.  
Shelton, 53, 102, 103, 125, 143, 180,  
195, 271, 355.  
Shelverton, 74.  
Shepard, 75.  
Shepherd, 84, 203, 352, 353.  
Sheppard, 48, 146, 320.  
Sherman, 110, 116, 121.  
Shertz, 145.  
Sherwood, 15, 201.  
Shield, 245, 257,  
Shields, 30.  
Shirk, 24.  
Shirley, 164.  
Shoemaker, 122, 123.  
Short, 312.  
Shour, 21.  
Shrasberry, 172.  
Shreaves, 245.  
Shrewsbury, 344.  
Sill, 101.  
Sims, 173, 174, 187, 188, 190.  
Simmons, 149.  
Simms, 25, 132, 190.  
Simpkins, 320.  
Sira, 202.  
Skidmore, 207.  
Skinner, 330.  
Skipper, 16.  
Slaughter, 14, 165, 170, 341.  
Slicer, 110.  
Sloan, 301.  
Simpson, 229, 283, 332.  
Sinclair, 263, 264, 265, 267, 269, 326.  
Small, 39.  
Smallwood, 66.  
Smedley, 166.  
Smith, 3, 4, 11, 14, 19, 20, 21, 22, 27,  
28, 30, 35, 40, 69, 89, 111, 112, 115,  
116, 118, 125, 127, 130, 131, 137,  
146, 152, 155, 164, 168, 169, 170,  
185, 191, 195, 198, 199, 227, 231,  
239, 240, 252, 253, 259, 260, 266,  
275, 277, 287, 310, 311, 313, 323,  
350, 351, 352, 353, 361, 363, 364.  
SMITH FAMILY, 52-56, 58-59, 61-63.  
Smoot, 102.  
Smyth, 301,  
Snead, 25.  
Snail, 324.  
Snow, 58, 81.  
Soane, 71, 296, 302.  
Soaper, 25.  
Somerville, 37.  
Sorrell, 155, 202.  
Sorrille, 121, 288.  
Southall, 115, 117.  
Southgate, 282.  
Sowder, 135, 136.  
Sowers, 234.  
Spalding, 135.  
Sparkes, 296.  
Speed, 19, 20, 63.  
Speer, 166.  
Spencer, 103, 140.  
Sperry, 95, 96, 342.  
Spiers, 174.  
Spotts, 17.  
Spratt, 289.  
Spurlock, 127.  
Squires, 207.  
Stabler, 235.  
Stallings, 177.  
Stanard, 31, 264.  
Standley, 308.  
Stanley, 80.  
Staples, 230.  
Starke, 4, 147.  
Starling, 13, 17.  
Starr, 342.  
Steel, 162.  
Steen, 291.  
Stegall, 125.  
Stephens, 224.  
Stephenson, 211, 247, 328.  
Stepping, 311.  
Steptoe, 341, 344, 359, 360.  
Stetson, 231.  
Stevens, 51, 52, 101, 247, 309.  
Stewart, 18, 150, 309, 315, 335.  
Stiff, 80, 81, 342.  
Stimson, 87.  
Stites, 13, 25.  
Stogden, 189.  
Stokely, 287.  
Stokes, 191, 192.  
Stone, 31, 89, 132, 139, 143, 164, 166,  
169.  
Stoner, 75.  
Stout, 287.  
Stovall, 45.  
Stratton, 48, 116, 224.  
Straughan, 263.  
Street, 132, 144, 304.

Stribling, 313.  
Stricklan, 331.  
Strong, 121, 288.  
Strother, 119.  
Stuart, 157, 196, 265.  
Stubbs, 77.  
Sturgis, 245.  
Sucklings, 8.  
Sugg, 25.  
Sullivant, 25.  
Sulser, 84.  
Summerson, 97, 343.  
Sumter, 188, 189, 206.  
Surber, 202.  
Sutherland, 174, 364.  
Sutton, 259.  
Swan, 121, 289.  
SWANSON  
Ann, 173, 174.  
Ann G., 176.  
Annie Blanche, 178.  
Asa, 173.  
Benjamin, 173.  
Betty, 173.  
Catherine, 176.  
Celia, 174, 177.  
Celia Ann, 177.  
Charles, 255.  
Charles S., 174.  
Clarence, 176.  
Clary, 175.  
Claude Augustus, 178.  
David, 174.  
Dora Macon, 173.  
Dorothy, 161, 175.  
Edward, 173.  
Elizabeth, 164, 165, 175, 176, 177.  
Elizabeth I., 174.  
Elizabeth Muse, 179.  
F. A., 277.  
F. W., 277.  
Fannie Benson, 177, 178.  
Fannie Lee, 177.  
Fanny, 173.  
Frances, 161, 163, 174, 175, 177.  
Francis, 164, 174.  
Francis Archer, 177, 178.  
Francis W., 174.  
Frank, 278.  
Frank E., 176.  
Gabriel, 174.  
Georgia, 178, 263.  
George W., 174.  
Henry Clay, 177, 178.  
James M., 174.  
James Madison, 177, 179.  
James Oliver, 177.  
James Trotter, 178.  
Jane, 174.

## SWANSON (continued)

Jarrett Cook, 178.  
John, 173, 174, 176, 177, 255, 256, 263.  
John Edward, 178.  
John Muse, 177, 278.  
John Pritchett, 178.  
John T., 174.  
Joice, 173, 174.  
Joseph, 174, 263.  
Judith, 173.  
Julia, 178.  
Julia Archer, 177.  
Julia Cook, 177, 178.  
Julia Graves, 178.  
Louisa, 174.  
Lucy Payne, 178.  
Margaret, 173, 255, 256.  
Mary, 172, 173, 175, 176, 178.  
Mary E., 177.  
Mary Hemmie, 179.  
Mary Henry, 174, 177.  
Matilda, 174.  
Mathew, 173.  
Nancy, 161, 175.  
Nannie, 176, 177.  
Nathan, 173.  
Nathan M., 173.  
Oliver N., 176.  
Otho, 174.  
Phillip, 173, 174.  
Polly, 174.  
Rebecca, 173.  
Richard, 173.  
Robert, 173.  
S. F., 278.  
Sallie Archer, 178.  
Sallie Hill, 178.  
Samuel A., 178, 278.  
Samuel Allen, 176, 178, 179.  
Samuel B., 174.  
Samuel F., 278.  
Sarah, 173, 175.  
Stephen, 173.  
Susannah, 174.  
Thomas, 174, 256.  
Valeria, 177.  
Vincent, 176.  
Vincent W., 177, 278.  
W. T., 177, 178.  
William, 160, 161, 165, 172, 173, 174, 177, 278.  
William Graves, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178.  
William J., 176.  
———, 278.  
SWANSON FAMILY, 172-179.  
Swillivant, 292.



- Tabler, 77, 83.  
Tail, 180, 354.  
Talbott, 311.  
Taliaferro, 19, 216, 368, 369.  
Talley, 196.  
Talloch, 7, 8, 9, 10.  
Tannance, 351.  
Tanner, 221.  
Tarlton, 189.  
Tarr, 244.  
Tate, 98, 99, 100, 341, 345, 369.  
Tatum, 61.  
Tayloe, 155, 292.  
Taylor, 11, 12, 19, 28, 109, 115, 116,  
121, 156, 166, 211, 235, 238, 245,  
289, 296, 325, 344.  
Teagardner, 257.  
Tebbs, 276.  
Terry, 35, 49, 56, 63, 106, 152, 203, 265,  
274, 341.  
Thacker, 97.  
Thelaball, 290.  
Thomas, 18, 45, 73, 74, 78, 94, 96, 112,  
122, 124, 151, 153, 179, 180, 181,  
202, 204, 219, 232, 248, 249, 341,  
342, 347.  
Thompson, 20, 25, 57, 58, 84, 85, 110,  
127, 129, 136, 153, 160, 161, 188,  
217, 302, 328.  
Thornhill, 102.  
Thornton, 308.  
Thorpe, 38, 144.  
Threkiel, 320.  
Thurman, 54, 174.  
Tidwell, 160.  
TIDWELL FAMILY, 162-163.  
Tilman, 47, 98.  
Timberlake, 266, 268, 304.  
Timberlick, 221.  
Timmory, 316.  
Timms, 228, 229.  
Tinsley, 169.  
Tipton, 248.  
Toanes, 157.  
Todd, 277.  
Toler, 195, 197, 200.  
Toliver, 202.  
Tomes, 109.  
Tomkies, 184.  
Tompkins, 53, 203.  
Toms, 353.  
Topping, 241, 242, 243.  
Torborne, 72.  
Torkington, 299.  
Towles, 16, 17.  
Townes, 11, 62, 63, 352.  
Trabue, 222.  
Traylor, 79.  
Travis, 329.  
Treadway, 219, 309.  
Tredway, 220, 221, 237.  
Trent, 116.  
Trigg, 58, 76, 253.  
TRIGG FAMILY, 56-57.  
Trinsley, 349.  
Triplett, 23.  
Trotter, 178.  
Truehart, 259, 260, 261, 262.  
Tucker, 84, 181, 182, 203.  
Tuggle, 169, 175.  
Tunstall, 309, 351.  
Tupman, 258.  
Turbeville, 262.  
Turner, 1, 19, 28, 32, 33, 45, 46, 76, 77,  
93, 111, 116, 125, 139, 142, 143, 144,  
215, 300, 340.  
Turney, 127.  
Turpen, 116.  
Turpin, 4.  
Tutwiler, 99, 100.  
Twitty, 308.  
Twyman, 29.  
Tyler, 10, 73, 249, 303.  
Valentine, 174.  
Van Buren, 176.  
Vanderwald, 219.  
Vannerson, 73.  
Vass, 42.  
Vaughan, 60, 65, 349, 350.  
Vaughn, 27.  
Vawter, 275, 300, 308.  
Vermillion, 87.  
Vest, 79.  
Voigt, 145.  
Waddill, 283.  
Waddy, 172.  
Wade, 3, 123, 125, 201.  
Wainwright, 110.  
Walden, 76, 100, 101, 340, 343, 344,  
358.  
Waldon, 96.  
Walke, 323.  
Walker, 39, 40, 41, 72, 93, 107, 132,  
138, 150, 153, 157, 161, 163, 164,  
168, 170, 194, 198, 225, 263, 287,  
296, 340, 358, 359.  
WALKER FAMILY, 151-152.  
Wallace, 319.  
Waller, 101, 259.  
Wallis, 296.  
Wally, 289.  
Walner, 149.  
Walrond, 344.  
Walsh, 271.  
Walthers, 317.  
Walton, 106, 111, 117, 172, 207.

- Ward, 53, 108, 112, 272, 274, 275.  
Wardlaw, 16.  
Ware, 33, 75, 76, 103, 349.  
Warfield, 43.  
Warner, 296.  
Warren, 31, 198, 199, 333.  
Wash, 319.  
Washborne, 125.  
Washburn, 342.  
Washington, 24, 157, 173, 194, 211, 212, 290, 303.  
Watkins, 197, 243.  
Watson, 60, 222, 318.  
Watt, 142, 244.  
Watts, 168, 174.  
Waugh, 325.  
Way, 140.  
Webb, 197, 204, 309.  
Weeks, 79.  
Weblin, 322, 324.  
Webster, 228, 314.  
Weil, 137.  
Weir, 128.  
Weissiger, 260.  
Welch, 148.  
Wellford, 82.  
Wells, 202, 229, 331.  
Werth, 276.  
Wesley, 353.  
West, 114, 143, 171, 293, 298, 328.  
Westbrook, 157.  
Weston, 295.  
Whall, 7.  
Wharton, 154, 184, 276, 277, 342.  
Wheat, 102, 103.  
Wheeler, 18, 197, 222, 320.  
Whidby, 192.  
Whitcher, 239.  
White, 41, 57, 154, 174, 176, 194, 210, 232, 237, 242, 245.  
Whitehead, 234, 268.  
Whitehurst, 322, 323, 324.  
Whitlock, 21, 122, 123, 194.  
Whitloe, 116.  
Whitmore, 139.  
Whitney, 99.  
Wicker, 258, 330.  
Wickham, 265.  
Wiggins, 39.  
Wilcock, 292.  
Wildy, 296.  
Wiley, 226.  
Wilkes, 194.  
Wilkins, 193, 194.  
Wilkerson, 115.  
Wilkinson, 203, 228, 285, 343.  
Will, 25.  
Williams, 36, 40, 66, 68, 69, 75, 102, 173, 202, 224, 305, 319, 328, 358.  
Williamson, 36, 99, 340.  
Willis, 313, 351.  
Wills, 125.  
Willson, 155, 156.  
Wilsford, 154.  
Wilson, 32, 63, 77, 81, 90, 227, 238, 267, 275, 278, 335.  
Wiltshire, 101, 201.  
Winchester, 18.  
Winfree, 116.  
Wing, 25.  
Wingfield, 224, 225, 273, 278, 283.  
Winifree, 275.  
Winn, 186, 187, 189.  
Winston, 62, 153, 316.  
Witcher, 176, 177, 278.  
Withers, 138, 195.  
Witt, 25, 125.  
Wolfe, 235.  
Wolford, 170.  
Womack, 343.  
Womham, 300.  
Wood, 4, 16, 115, 116, 137, 158, 159, 248, 253, 285.  
Woodford, 249, 250, 260.  
Woodhall, 122, 123.  
Woodruff, 200.  
Woodson, 42, 49, 58, 59, 62, 115, 195, 196, 200, 252.  
Woodward, 82, 100.  
Woods, 192, 254, 283.  
Woody, 270.  
Woolbeston, 326.  
Woolsey, 119.  
Wormeley, 299.  
Wortham, 230, 231.  
Worsham, 87, 88.  
Worsic, 178.  
Wotring, 333.  
Wray, 287.  
Wrenn, 160, 162, 164.  
Wright, 15, 52, 81, 96, 174, 177, 218, 277, 312, 323, 342, 358.  
Wyche, 111.  
Wysong, 312.  
Yancey, 46, 237.  
Yarborough, 83.  
Young, 54, 64, 129, 202, 239, 245, 320.  
Younger, 164.  
Ziegler, 87, 131, 132, 143, 145, 146.



9 872

















